It the year of then arnacion of our bed thu crift m. CEEE. lypy. Undy in the pp. were of the Regne of ន kyng Edward the fourth, Atte requeste of dyucra gentilmen I baue en deuourd me to enpante the as nicks of England as in this worke that by the fuf fraunce of god fold Be, 21 ndy to then to that every man may fee and (hortly fonce fuch mater as it shall plefe fom to fee or wer I have orcepned a table of the maters shortly compiled a chapitud as bene that fold be Bich to the beginneth at Albane to to the with the lu sters fonce this land first a named it Albion a enceth at the begin upna of the want of our faid fouetain bed kong Ed Bard the un. If the fir for prologue is concepned for Albone Bith fir fuferes entad in to this Ale and named it Albon The beginning of the book concepned how But Was engeduid of them of Trope a how he seed his fadze a moder 1 Do B Bina was drum out of his land to how he held hym in gree And chuered the twians there out of bondage L How Eston frain Winter man a fold king Goffar Bas dis fcomfixed 21 nd of the fondacion of Tours in Turapne -How Winter arrived after totteneffe in the Ale of Albion, And the bataill bit Benz Corpn a Bogmagog . Dow Brute made bondon a named this bonde britaigne, a Soot land Albanic, Walps Cambre, And of the willion of the long to his the fonce O How king Madan regned in persons of the debate of his fonce and fold that one (bibe that other, a fold after Bulues (lette fpm that (To bis brother Do Bayng Come conquered fraunce a fregate pp. sones a prin doughters Ea. Bij. Of Apng Brute dreneffeld fix't fone of Apng Ebrac Ca. Sin Ca.ip. Of fing Lept, Brute grenefteldis fone - Ea.p Of king Lud ludifice that Was king Liples fone Of Apring Bladud that Bas fone of Apring lud ludibms Ca. 2) Of kyng Lerre of his in. doughters and how the pongete was maried to the Aprice of fraunce Ca.zn How king Leve Bas driven oute of his know by his folie, and to B Corocil his pondeft doughter helped him in his nede Hold Morgan & Conedade Bisch Were neuelds to Cordil Ber end on hir, a had hir in wison Ca.pun Those Repnold that was Concages sone regned aft his fadre

N
And in his tyme it wented 6600 thre daics Ca.v8.
Thom Gorbodian wegned after after wygnold his fadze Ca goj
Bow the two sonce of Box bodian fought for the fentage is how
they hothe were scapne Carolin.
Tho B un. Apriges held all Butaigne, Und What their names
Bere Ca. w Bin.
Of Apring DoneBandy that Bas Cleteus fone and hold be Than
the land
Thow DoneBand Was the first king that even Wend count of
goto in abutaigne — Ca.pp.
Thom Branc & Belon reparced bittoms from the lonce after the
acti of an band a rade a their were — Caspos.
Tho to Waten des se oute of this land Suthlagh of Denmarke
and Sampe — Earry
Tho Bacord Bas made bit Bene Brenne & belyn by the moven
of Cornelben hir modre Ca. win-
UBoth kyng Combatrus low the kyng of anmarke by aufe &
Boto not my hym his truage - Ca youn.
Dow lipng Buentselon woned & gouned the lond — Ca. wy8
Uhow Apng Sepfell regned after Guentfelon - Ca. ppbj
Thou kninot regned aft feyfell a howan regned aft him ca. pobij
How king mor with wice thurgh devouring of a fest a gobit
Of Grand Codian that Bas the fonc of mor Bith Bhich made
the toune of Cambrige — Ca.voiv
Of Ar ogaill that Bas grandolodians fone, to B he Bas made
Ryng & after cepoled for his Bikkedneffe - Carpon.
Thor Defiour Bas made fing after the with of Artogaille his
Smiller Ca.popj.
Thouse the Butone token besidur out of pulon, e made him king
the Brice tome Ca.popi
Dow even kynges ugned in pres eck after other after y ath
of Desidur Carpenti
Dow lud Bas made king aft the att of his fadre —a. populi-
Dook the butons graunted Caffibalam Bhick Bas ludges bro
ther the Reame in Whos tyme Julius cefar come twies to conquere
the bace — take the same of the back of the same of th
Of the rebate that was bitweene Cassibalam a the erle of loncon
and of the truage that was paid to mme Ca.ver 1.
Those the brices of the land after the with of Cassibalam & muse
to bad none kir max Undragen kyng Ca. region.

.

4...

Of Kymbalin Which Bas Andragens sone in Bhos tyme Bas
Sou born of the bleffpo Birgine feint mane Ca.popbin.
Of flyng Buynar flymbalyns fone Bhich wfused to pay tribu
a to Rome, a how he was stayne - Ca. popip.
Of kyng Urmager in Whos tyme the appostes puched a.pl
Both kyng Bestmer gaf to Beringer an Bland and made the
tung of fere dopke Ca.pej
1 How fryng Westmer dide to avere a stone in thentring of West's
merland lobre fe flethe Roterphe Ca.plij.
Of fing Coull that Bas Westmers sone Ca.phij
Dow Lyng Lucie regned after Cople Alnor Bas the first aisten
kyng Hat cuer Was in this land — Ca. plin.
Dow this land Bas long Withoute a kyng and atte last the ba
one ches Uftlepaces, Bhich after Was flagne by Coeple a.vl 8
Oboto Constauna a comagn Bas chosen kunge by ause de Tred
Ta. Plepne kong Coeple doughter — Ca. plbj.
Thom Coftantine fone of Constaunce & of feint Elegne Ruled
the bonde e after Bas made Empour of Rome _ Ca.peBij.
Thou maymian that was the Empours win of Rome Bed
Ted Octamians dughter, & Bas mat kong Ca.pebin
Thow maximian conquerd the bonde of Amorian and gaf it to
Conan meriedoli
Thow feint Orfula Bith yo.M. Birgyns in hir companye Ber
martined at Colepna Ea.l.
Down Rynge Bowan came for to destwie this land And how
Gragian defended it — Ca.ej.
Thow Sucian made hym felfe kyng Bhan Maximian Bas sea
pne a after ward the britons fle Bopm - Ca. En
Thow Costantine that Bas the Ayuges Brother of litell butagne
has counced king of mocks butapne Ca.An
Of Constaunce that Was Costantine sone a monke at Boncks
fire Was taken oute by writiger a man king after his favres with
Bom Bortigeer let fle bym to make bym felf kung Ca.lin
Those the Barceyns that had the nichtleven to kepe Whiche Bere
coftantines fonce ledde them to litell britopy for the trupfon & falle
nelle of Bortiger - Ea. PB.
Do B Engift Bith vi.M. men come in to this lonce to Bhom Br
tiger gaf the place that is afted thougastell — Ea. Edj.
Of Rone Ben Engiftes doughter, Bhom kong Betiger Bedard
for fer frante - Ca. LBij.
in

Tho B Wortimer that Bas Wortigers font Bas made Anng and
how Engift Was driven oute, and how Wortymer Was stapne by
Rone Ben Ca. CBin.
Dow the briwns cholen Wortiger agame to & Anng e how En
giste rewined & how they fought to geore ——— Ca.liy.
Do to Wortiger Egan a Castell that Bold not stance, Biterfore winskill Kas govern him to tempre the morter With blood — Ca. Liv
Dob Mirkyn was sought in Walys for to come & speke With
the figures — Easton
Tof the answer of Meren to the kings Why the Castell myght
not from 2 Ca. Pois.
Of the fignificacion of novagone that fourt to geore a.lpin
Of Apng Aurilambwe how & pursued Wortiger and Engiste
and how then wicen Early in.
LBo B Muntambros tedreffed the land of Britagne Bhich Was
restance by the savons Ea. Ev 8
Dolb the britons went to feche the great fronce in gread in. voli.
Libold Passent Boxtigers sonc a kong Buillomer come is to this
land, & ho to Coma a traitour enpoylend the Ryng Auulamboos
Capitulo - Louis
Doban Murilambros Bas dede a feere Bas feen in the morning
With a clere light e at the bought of the feme Was feen the fere of an
hozuble dragon — Ca. ko 8 ij.
Tof the Litelenung of the fterre Ca. Coro
Of Our pendragon Bhich Bas Apring after his brother of of the
love Bat fr had to paerne therees wife of Cornewaille Ca.lyp.
Thos war fegate on Igerne wunteffe of Corne Baille Urthur
the kund Ca. lovi.
Thos kyng Oter or teyned Abth to rule the long Topiles that the
Das fefte Ca.lppij
Thos Arthur sone of Wer Bas king after his face, and how
& drofe Colegane, the fagons, and Chetorphe of Almapne out of
this land, Ea. Lowin.
Tho B Urkur faught with the favoues when they ome again
a befeded the toung of bathe a fem ouercome - Ca. Lowin.
How Arthur aved of Merlyn of Bi. the last kynges that Well
to reanc in this land, to of Merlons prophaie Ca. Lyo 8
Dow Arthur ourrome Buillomer Aging of Irland, a the foot
Es becomen his man Ca. Experien
Down the noble kings Arthur Geodeds Gunnoze cofin to the th

.

of wine Baille after bow & conquerd all greand - a. Con En
11 DoB Arthur conquerd fraunce & fle Be frollo _ a.loobin
Dn to Arthur a Baunced his men that had trauapled in his fer
infe a fold fe Was arouned king of Glomergan a. Lopin.
TOf the letter that Bas fente fro wme to kong Arthur a. Erop
U Of the maney answer that Ryng Arthur fent to the Empour &
to the Romanns a. spoys
Of the reverence that Aying Arthur dice to the meffagere of the
Empour m.fpppij
Of the Apriges & brees that comen to ferue & aper Aprig Arthur
alense the Empour a. spopin.
Tho B Ryng Arthur faught & fle Ba geant alled Dinaby that
had flapy bedenne kong horle cofin of ticell bataigne a.lyggin.
Thom Ryng Arthur paf bataill to the empour in Which the em
Bour Bas flagne a. Lypy 8
Dow Aprig arthur Buried the Boyes of his Anyghte that Were
Playin in the Bataille, 21 nor both be fende the empoure body to Rome
for tabute a. for whi
Dow Mordredy to Bhom be had gruen the governaunce of his
Reame in his absence whilid arense hom
Thos kyng Arthur enchaced Mordred the traitour and hold be
Was flagne & Apng Arthur Bounced to the ceth a. Lexy Bin
Thos king Arthur ordinered the wame to Coftanton the fonc of
Cate his neueld a. Eproip
Thor Coftatine Bas Berred of Mordreds if. fones a. Lypy.
Of kong Awebught & of Ewil a.loppor
Libo W kyng & well maned the camopfell A webrighter doughter
By to a knaue in his kicken - a. Loppois
Tof kyng Conan
Lof Ryng Cortif & of Burmonce that come by helpe of the paps
nems in w bataigns — a. typybun.
How kyng Burmondy drofe kyng Cortif to chicketen & The We
the firitons a gate the towns and the towns and the towns and the towns and and are the towns
Dow this long Bas named Englond after the name of Englis
And how many lynges were made after in diverfe parties of the
மூற்ற மாடும் மாடிம் மாடும் மாடிம் மாடும் மாடும் மாடிம் மாடும் மாடும் மாடும் மாடிம் மாடும் மாடிம் மா
Othors feint Hufton come first in to Englond & Captifed & contis
tid kyng According trand of two biffspes that were his fe?
latte
DDow feint Austen Went in to Walps, and tolk the britons there
iii)

Golde not ober tharch bifffor of Caunterbury a. topy Bin
UDo B kyng Acelbught a kyng Olfrice seeds breanal kyng of
butons that kelve the contre of legaltur — Ca.lypppip.
Dow Caxiban kyng of kyxftx, and Elfrick kyng of northum
fertand Bere frences, a after of the what that was hit West &d!
Wyn and Walyn Which Were bothe hir fones
Capitallo — Eentesimo
Dow kyng Of Gold Bas flagne by kyng Cad Bakyn g pranca
And hold Of By feint Of Walter bother regned after byin & fleto
Ocania, Und how king Case Balore that Bas Case Balynes for
ne regned after his fadre Und Was lafte king of the Briwns
Copicus C.j.
Those Cade Balder forfoke this land and Wente in to Atall other
taigne a.c.ij
Mo Bayng Offa Bas foueragns about all the kynges in En?
giond & their Berre, & how Ofbright enforced the wife of buerne to
carce. Blewf fill moch forthe a.c.in.
Uhowife Danes wie porke and fathe kynge Ofbright, and
ere m.c.iii.
Doll feint Edmond the king Bas marted a.c.8
Dow hubba & hungar whe the wune of worng - a.c. &
Of kyng Alumd e how the canes in his tyme required hym to
luffre them to departe oute of this land
How hubba & hungar Ben flagne at Chippenham, & how the
dance brought hir kyng to kyng Akurd - a.c. vin
1 Bo to the canes that thente in to feaunce Bith Gurmond wine a
garne in to englond, a of the deth of Arng Alured
Of Ryng Ed Bard that Bae Ryng Aluxees fone
of Aying Awiston & of Comond Closed and of Cologne his
Smileren
Of Ryng Edgar how be regned over the Rynges of scotland and
Walns & hold he Was drayued in taking of his Wife a.c. wi
Uhow kyng Edgar Wedard Estalar after the athe of Eals
Bolo a.c.pin
Doll feint Collard the martir Bas flagne by his stepmodze
Efente for to make Elozed bir fone kong
Of kong Etozea a fow kong fone of anmarke beta englod
and how Elder feint Cowardes Brother Bas not bebued, Where
for he fledde in to normandie
UHoB kyng Eldred come agayne fed normandie, & hob knoght

4.

.

:

the dane wegned, and of the Bette Bit Bene fem & Comondy Sten?
fice
Of kyng knoght
Wholk king Comond Irenfice Bas (layne by a traitour named)
Eduction a.c. Bin
Tho B Ryng knoght fente Ryng Comonces fonce in to cenmarke
for to the se tre to the to th
Thow aying anoght conquered norelley, & how after his price the
come meke e myelo
Of Aying hawler that Auer had to go on fote than vice ca.c. eyi
Of Aying haracknooth hawles brother a.c. wyn.
Of the Bylance Bat the canes dicen to engliffome Bherfor after
Ward Bas no cane made kyng of englond
namadie w & kyug,e how to Bas marted in p jie of ely a.124
Tho B feint Cobard Alunds butter Bas mad king of En
gionor — a come stanto state was made aging of the
Tof the first mimele that god skewed for feint ed Bard a.c. wob
Those crite Bookspine worned in to englond, and to B feint &o
Bard Bedard his wughar a.c. pp bij.
Took feint & olbard fa B Beyne brollined in the fee as & ftox
and fere die maffe
Both the ringe that feint Ed Bard had gruen to feint Johan the
quangelife Bas fend & bym agayne a.c. wip.
Doll feint Ed Bard wist & is buried at Bestmester a.c.ppp
Dow haved gove Wynes sone Bas made Ryng, & hold & escaped
fro the duke of normandie - a.c. ppy
Do B William Baftard duke of normandie conquerd englond &
(Je We April famil) a.c. pppij.
UDow king William gouerned him Well, & of the Werre bit Bene
hom a the kung of feaunce a.c. would
Of Ayng William Rous, William baftardis fone that deferoied?
bunes a foures of Religion to make a fourtea.c.vevin
Dolf fing fenry feauclerke Billiam Rous Brother Bas flyng
and of the reface bitween hym and Robert Eurthofe his brother
Comptello C. wood & .
Of the wate that was bit were king bons of feaunce & king
fency of England, and how his two fones were drowned in the
(ce m.c. werd).
Low maute the Empesse come aga pre in to englond, and how

The Bas Weddedafter to Geffup redt of angeo — a.c.pppBh
Thow ftepfen figng kennes fufter fone Bas mate figng of Eng
Budy a.c. www Bin.
Dolo mauce thempeffe had moche trouble & difeafe, Aind hold
Organ mance them belle day moth transfer to others, thus to m
(frascaped fro Oyen ford to Ballyng ford a. c. yyyiy
U How Geffrey erte of Angeo gaf By to knry thempeffe fone all
Mamandie - a.c.yl.
Of kying benry the fecond thempeffe fone in Bhos tyme femt Tho
mas of Caunarbury Bas made chaunaler a.c.pl)
Of kyng fenry that Was fone of kyng fenry thempeffe fone, &
of the rebate of hym e of his fadre a.c.pli
A How aiften men lost the foly know in this tyme thurgh a fals
criften man that renged his fagth & beame a facilyn — a.c. glin.
Of Kyng Richard, Euer & Lyon & of his conqueste in the toly
fance a.c.phin
Dow Ryng Richard werned feo the holy lande, & folk fe auen ?
ged hom on his enemies a.c. yes.
Those Johan his brother was made kyng, Und the fielt pew of
his regne he boft all Normandie - a.c.vers
1 HoB king Johan Bold not obeset the popes communicament,
Wherfor all England Bas enterdited - a.c. plun
Liboth frepten of langton come in to england by the popes comain
tement a hold be wederned agaph a.c.plBin
Dow Aying Johan defenced thoroze of Cifteaus m.c. 2929
Those Pandelf definered a clerk that had falled and waterfetid
A. W. T. C.
Of the letter obligatorie that king Johan made on to the ourt
of Rome Warfor petre pens be payo
Tho B the clerkes that Bene outelassed come agapy, And to B
Anna Johan Bas afforded a.c.ln.
Those the enterdiction ceffed, Und of the tebate bit Wene kung?
Sloken & the barons of England a.c.lin.
C. A. Anterior of Circulation
Tho to buys the kynges sone of frauna come in to England, with a second wo ther for to be kind
Tho We the pope fente SBath a legate in to Englond Andy of the
deti of king Johan — a.c.ev
Doth kong tenry the thride Bas croued at glouwfere a.c. (B)
Took billing retirned in to feaunce, And of the confirmation of
Ama Johanes charter — a.c. 1871.
Cof the quynzieme of goodes grannted for the newe chartus

.

and of the purneyaunce of Overford Carethni
Of the fiege of Remelborth & hold gentilmen Bene differice of by
counfeill of the bross, g how they had hir bross agen Ca.c. ap
11 The public of Merlyn of flyng fency that was flyng Johanes
fone a.e.lp.
1 Of Ang Ed Ward Ang fencies fone a.c.lyj.
How payne doughar of lewelyn pana of Balys, & Aymer
brother of there of Mountfort Were take on the fee _ a.c.lpij.
Doll le Wilgne by encoungying of Danid his Brother made Wer
warense kung EdBard
Tho to amid levelyns swetter prince of Bakes Bas put to deth
comunio c.lpiin.
USo Bang EdBard worested his Justifes & carkes and to B
the Jewes were put out of England a.c.kob
Do B kyng Ed Bard Bas faled in all the lands of scotlands by
confents of all the bices of the same a.c. Ey Bi
Uho to fir Johan Bailfoll Bithfaid his homage for scotlands & of fir Thomas Turkelupa
of the conquest of bereityste in scotland - a.c. exist
Hold going Comard whered the scottes out of prison, e to W
they derth: from to the frontshing by counfeil of William Baleys
Capital S content of c
Dof Billiam Bakes bet fle fir hugh of Cuffengtam and of
the Bataill of fonfivelle a.c. top
Of the taft mariage of Ryng Edward, and hold fe Bent the thir
actome in to fcotland a.c. lopj.
Dow the Cafeell of Efennetyn Bas befeged - a.c.lypis
Took Trople Bafeone Ba ; first ordened - a.c. Lygers
Of the with of William Bakes the fals traitour a.c. lopus
LE hold the scottis come to kyng Edward for tamende their offen?
as that they had trespaced arenst hym a.c.logs
Dolb Robert the Beus chalenged footland a.c.lev bi
How fix Johan of Comen gagnfaire the country of fix 180%
fort the cistus - a.c.loubh
Those fix Johan of comun Bas picuffy flagne a.c. lygoin
Post fir Robert the Brus Bas counted
Unje Billing Ed Bard dubled at Bestimpustu foustry sow ling
effice m.c.lygg
Thom Robert the Brus Bas disamfied in batail, to the Six
funond frysell was flagne

Dow Johan erle of atheles Bas take a put to teth a.c. lypvij Dord John Willia Baleis brother Bas put to deth a.c.fpppin Dow whert the hous fledde fro fcotlad to northey a.c. lyopun Dow the noble fing Coward wice a.c.lopob. Of Merlyne ppleas declared on kyng Edward a.c.lpppbj Of king Ed Bard of Carnariuan Bhich Bas king Ed Bars co fone a.c.loposti DoB wert the Brus come agayn in to scotlate affembled a gre wher to Werre Bron kong Ed Bard a.c.lpopBin Do to the toune of few topk Bas taken by tufon, & to Bn. Cars dinaffie Dere wobbed in englond arc. goodio Those the fcottes robbed northumberland acc.80000 Dolo Sotland Wold not amend their trefpaces, Wherfore the fand Was entroited a.c. Eppppj. Dow fir hugh the frencers fone was made the kinges chamber laph a of the Bataill of mytone m.c. fpvppii Dold kyng colbard was all ruled by the spears a.c. cypyein Tho W fir hugh frencer and his face Were wiled oute of Eng! a.c.lppppiin. Do Wife kong wifed Thomas ork of lancaftre & all them that felde With hym, And how mortimer come and pelved hym to the Rpngz a.c. Epppy 8. Tof the fiege of tickhille & of the erke of lamftre ca.c. (Booon B. a.c.lbbobbu. Of the discomfiture of Burghbrigge . Dow Thomas of lancalter Bas Bikered at pountfrete, & B. Ba mus honged a draiben . a.c.lovoobin DoB kong ed bard Bete in to scotlad with an honcerd M.men of Werre & mpast not spece a.c. Eppoppip U Bold fir Andrew of ferthea was taken a put to teth Which was Erk of aroophe LOf the miracles that god Brought for feint Thomas of Lana; five Wher for the dones of the priorie Were abled by ause none stold come a office at his sepultive How Quene Hakel Bente in to fearner for to trete for pres bi Dene both kynges of englond & of feaunce Do B kyng Ed Kardy sente Ed Bardy his sone the Arina in to fraunce Thos kying Ed Kard wifed the quene his wife a Edward his owlft sone L Dow kyng Ed Bard by the council of the spencers sente to the

will many of Comments for the mails arrange Classes and the force of the
wif were of frauna to kelp wile quene Hatell and hie fone fie &d
ward oute of fraunce Ea.a. 8
Dow fing Colbard lete Rem the coftes of the fee, e tried out the
beste men of Were in england Ca.a.Bj
Dow quene Habel & Cobard hir fone duke of guyan loncede
at fer word e how they diven - La.a. Sij.
Thos maftir Baltier Stapleton bifftop of Egafta in Agnas
two for thas befreed at boom - a. a. Bij
Down Ryng Colbard, fir bugt fpenar, e therle of Aruncell Be
w faken a.a.iv.
Down April Edward Bas depoled and his dignite taken from
thin and from the first state of the state o
The poplear of Merlyn ceclared Spon Lyng ed Bard of Carna
riugh sone of kyng Edibard — Ea.c. 191.
Of Apring co Bard the thad after the conquest - Ca.a.gi
How Riging Ed Bardy Bente to Stanfope for to mete the Soot?
Ea.a. pin.
Dow the engliffmen feomed the feoties in the parke of feations
and fold they torned agene in to fcotland - a.a.giin
Of the a h of king Edward of Carnarium semtyme king of
Enabud — Ca.a.pB.
Tho W kyng Ed Bard fouled Philip thries dougher of kenan
a.a.ysj
1 100 18 the pers Bas mate bit Bent engliffmen e fcottes e of Jus
feifience of TropleBastonne — Ca.a pBis
Of the what that Bas bit Went quene Matel & fir fenty Erle
of lancafere e of the noping at kedford a.a. yBin
Thoth Rong Edibard Wente quer fer to do fie fomage By to the
kung of fraung for guyan
1 Do B fir wert Mortimer baw him proudly a hie _ a.a.v.
Do B fir weger Mortimer baw him proudly e hie _ a.a.vv.
13 to Comono of the circuit Cite of Rente & Stocket to wenge
Edicard of Carnacium Bas bested at Bynchestu,
Conitilo a.e.
Of the will of Sir Roger mortimer Exte of the March
Capitulo — a.vvii-
How king Edward gate agene the homages & feautes of fcot;
Pand Baich le Bad bie by his moder & fir Roger mostimer nell ma
To Exte of the marche
This that the arrays of the Souther that come in batail agagne
the two kynges of England and Sotland in the auaunt ward
the same of the sa

first Were these bross. Ca.a poin Do B Apna Ed Bard made a duchie of ferledome of Cornelbai le And of other by newe erles of the mace, & of the first chalenge a title of the Reame of fraunce Ea.a.npB Dow king Ed Bard fought in the haven of sklups arense the police of fraunce, Blerof he had the Bictorie -Ea.a.poBi Dow kyng Edward sailled in to Normandis & arrived at hogs Ea.a. py Bij ges with a grete hooft How hand edward beleged aleys a how he gate it a.a. py hin De B kong Ed Bard had a grete bataille on the fee by Wonche les Doith fpapnarces Ea.a. pp:p. Dow kpng Ed Bard Bas aronned kpng of Swiland, & how pana EdBard whe the kyng of frauna e fir phap his ponger fo ne at the bataill of Pepars Ea.a.ppp U Bib the great companie awas in fraunce, e the White companie m lumbardie e of other meruaples Ea.a. 20001. Of the great Topnes & hold prance Ed Bard whe the lordifip of Supan of his fadze a Wente thider tagg.w.a.a. Of the Bataill of fpapne by Nazers Bitwenz prince Ed Bard & fix kenry baftard of fpapme Ca.a. povin Dow fir Robert Anolles Bith offir fortes Bente ouer fee m to fauna e of thepr gouernauna Ca.a.popuin. Of the fiege of Rockel, And the erk of penbroke a his compa? nie Wire-take With spapnarces Ea.a.pop8. Do With duke of lacafter With a gret hosft Wite in to flauders miled by mus thurgh frauce till be come to burtens ara was bis Of the dech of prance Ed Bard, Und of the bed latimer & daine Alax piers by may ranauna of Bom the want Bas long myf. gouerned Ea.a.ppvon. Of the deth of king Ed Bard and how fir Johan Monfer Boits Enpast Was deathe a songed Ea-a-ppy bin O Ho Baying Richard pance Ed Bardes sone Bas made Aying & of Jak stratte, And how be wedged Quene Anne, and of many other thinges. Ea.a.ppvip.c.a.pl. Tho B B. fordes rifen at Rafotro bugge Do B kung Richard Wedded Slabell the kunges doughter of fraunce in Calens, & of her comnacion at Westmester - Ca.a. win. U Ho W king kenry the fourth after the conquest wegned aft king Richard Whom he deposed and of the Bataill of shrewishire and of Ca.a. pan. ale his waue -

Dook kyng kenry the fifthe his sone was kyng, a of his reg!
nong in the Erginneng & of the fiege of harflet batail of 21 gen
murt a Berre m normandie a.a.vlin.
Dow kyng kenry Bas mad kewtier & wgent of frauna, & how
to marced quene Ratherine a.a. p.B.
Of the Carow of Anng kenry the fifthe a Bhat he orwyned for
Of the lands of aging white the fifting with in diagness for
Apng Richard & for him felf after his weth a.a.vl bi
Bold Ryng fenry the firth waned after his fadze teyng not ful
a wir of a 3-12 of the batail of Benegll in perche _ a.a. of bis
Dow Her Bas like to have ben a grete affrage bitibene the Cars
dinal a the dule of glo. weftre, a of the ownacion of kying benry the
his he with m england e in fraunce - a.a. of Bin.
Of the ferefie of pragie e of the counfeil of Alcas Tobere the dus
Be of four topne become from To a.a.viv
Dow Caleps & gunnes Were lefeged by the duke of burgonne &
how the duke of glouwfere refeued them a.c C.
DiB O Bann a fquper of Balps that had Beded quene ka
the rne Bas are ted & put in pulon and of the feifme bit Bene Eu
gener a ffelly m.a.fj.
Dow the duckets of glouwster Bas arested for treson, & comitted
to pretiell pisson in the Ale of man, & of the weth of master Roger
hofunbroke a.e(17
Do w kyng knry weddog quene Margawte and of hir wwna
gon a.a.ln
Do withe duke of glouwlew humfrey the kynges back was as
releid at the plement of bury, e of his with e how Angeo in mapne
Bas aclinend — a.a.lin
Whole fir francore Utazonope toke fogices in normandie, e of
the loffe of Constantinople by the turke a.c. Ain
Of thynfurcesion in Bente of the communes of Whom an Staffs
man alled Johan Case Bas Captarn - a.a.CB
Dow the duke of porke toke a feloe in kente at brentheth, Unde
of the burth of prina CoBard, and of the fielt fela of Seint Ul
Bono Wiene the dufte of Somerfete Bas flagne and othir loide,
Caniful's - a.f. bi
Libib Be hed egremond Was take by there of fallfburies sones
and of Be wishing of sand worth a.a. (Bi).
1 How then of the konges houshold made affeare arense there of
Brackyk: at Bestempnster Und of the Journey of 6lowles
Capitulo — a.eBin

-

U Tho To the lance of Englance Bas frest name, Alespon And by What encheson it Was so namd? M the noble lance of Sirrie ther Bas a noble fing and mobito & a man of grete renome that me called Dioclifian that Well and Bortfelp firm goined and ruled thuraf fre noble chinalrie. So that he conquered all the lances about hom so that almost al the kynges of the Boxed to hom Were entedant. Dit kefell thus p this Diocasian spoused a gentill damisel of Was Woder fair that Bas his Emes doughter labana and fle bued hym as refon Bol to fo that be gate Bron fer popin coughtres of the which the electe me alled Albyne a thees damifelles Whan they comen by to age hicomen fo fair p it Bas Boncer Wherfor p this Dioclifan anon let make a sompringe and comanded by his ever that all the kin aco that kelven of hom shold come at a certain day as in hos les Were contenned to make a wall fefte L'Alt Boich dan thider then comen and brought worth from amically sprince & dukes and no ble thinalne. The feft Bas nally araped and ther they lines in Jope and mirthe p mough that it Was Bonder to Bit 21 no it before thus that this Dioclifian thought to mane his doughters among all the linges that the Were at that folementer, and fo ther fra ? ken a to that albene his class doughter and all hir suftes riches En Were maried By to popin lipnace that Were brees of grete to nour and of po Wer at this folempnite Und When the folempnite Bas done every king toke his Wif and lad bem in to ber o Wine cotre and ther made bem quenes And it befell thus after Bardy of this dame albone bicome fo floute and fo flerne that the tolke litel pris of fer bet and of frm had scorne and tespit and Wolte nat cone his will but the Wolce have hir owne will in diverte mater and all fir other fustwe enichone fere frm so euel amnst fir beces that it Was Woncer to Wort and for as moch as fem thought that hir huftonces were nought of fo hie page come as hir fa de cout the linges that Bere fir lordis Bolo baue chaftized frm Bith fair freche and bekeftes and also by reftes and Warned fem in fair maner Bron all bue and frendfhip that they folce amence fer lather condicions but all Bas for nought for they diden fer o Bie Boll in all thong that fem afted and had of poer Toferfor the popin . Apriges Spon a tyme and often tymes feten hir tois fee for they wend that they Bold have amended for tackes a hir Bilked the wes but of fock andicions they were that for fair freche and Warning they didoen alle the Bers and for beinges

eftfonce mockel Bers Berfor the finna that had Bedded Albime Book the tacks and condicions of his Bife Albon and the letter fent to Diochifian his face, And Bhan the other kundes here that Mebines ford had fent a lott to Diochfian anone thep fent eres enfe, ked With hir feales the condicions a the tacks of hir Wifes | When the find dioclifian fat a ferd fo many playntes of his doughtes be Bas for aschamed & become Bonder angue & Broth toBard his doughtres & thought both nyght & day of he tho myght amend it p they fo mpfood, Und anone fent his tres By to the eppin. Rynges that they fold come to hom a bring With bem hir Bifes everactione at a certam dap, for te Bolo ther chaftile them of their Billiconeffe pf & myght in any maner Wyfe So that f kynges come all at that day and tyme that the Bas fette bittene fem and the kyng Dioch fran fem Bacerfeng With moch fonour a made a folempne fest to all that were bnor his bed fin Und the throne any after that for Compnite the Apric Diocusian sent after his popisi. Soughtres that they fold come & fpeke With hym in his chambre & When they Were come he fpake By to bem of hir Wikkedneffe & of hir auchte & difpi wufep fem woweed & Bnornam & to fem fe faid that if they Wold nat le chaftifed they folde his bue befe for euermow Und When the ladics fercen all this they becomen abaffled a gretly afchamed a to fer fadre they fepd that they Bold make all amendes & fo they topar troy out from hir faces chambre, a dame Albone that was the el deft sufter lad bem all to bir chambre a tho made boide all that were therpune fo that no lofe Was amonges fem but the and hir fuftwa pfere, The fair this Alloyne Mp faire fultres Bell Be knowen that the kying our fadze Be hath revioued flamed and afpiled for en eftefon to make Bookedient on to our buffonces, but artes that Mall I neuer Bhiles that I leue fith that I am come of a more hier aprige bloce than mone foultonce is 21nd Arban for had thus faid all hir suftres said the same Und the said Alebin- full well I Bote faire suftres that our four bondes baue plencer By to our fa der Bon Be Berfor le hath Be thus foule repouted and afpifed Berfor suftwe my council is that this nyght when our houstons des fene a bedde all We With one affent cutten fix throtes and than We may bene in pers of hem and better We mo We doo this thinge Index our fadres policer than elles where And anone all the ladies confented & graunard to this counfeil Und Bhan nyaft Bas com the brees & ladies Bent to bedee, a anone as hir brees Were in fles we they cutte all hir houseonce throtes And so they so then bem all

While that Dioculian the hong ber fades thed of this though he Bicome Augely Wroth arenst his doughtres and anone Bold fem all have brent CoBut all the barons & bross of firrie countilled? not fo for to to fuche sternesse to his other coughtees but only floter toice the land of fem for enermore fo that they nen flotor come avene . Undy fo be doce . Andy Diochifian that Bas fer facte anone comaunced fem to gone in to fhip and telluered to from Vitailles for balf apere, 21nd Whan this Was done all the fur firm Went in to the fip and faited forth in the fee and bitoke all hir frences to Appolyn that Bas hir god. Undy fo longe they fail? ded in the fee till at the last they come and arrined in an ple that Bas all Bylarneffe. And Ben dame Albyne Bas come to that donce and all hir fusives this Albone Went forth out of the Ship and faid to fir other fuferes. For as mocke quoty fie as 3 am the ofcest sufter of all this companie and frest this land have taken, and for as mocke as my name is Alebone A Will that this lonce frengen Albion after myne o Bne name And anone all hir fu? ftren gunnted to hir Both a good Byll Tho Went out all the fultres of the thim and token the land Albion as hir fulter alled it Und ther they Went By and downe and fonce netter man ne Too man ne chied but Bola leftes of diverte konces Aud Wien hir Bitailles Blew dispensed and sem failled they fode sem Byth ferfes and feutes in lefon of the pere and fo they leved as they felt moutht and after that they token flefff of diverfe beftes and Bicame Wonder fat and fo they defined manys companie and mas nos konce that hem failled and for free they Bopen Boncer cours gious of kence fo that they befired more manys companie then eny other folace or mirthe Whan the centel that purpusy and Went by dustife contreps and nome body of the cir and likyinge natives thad of men and come in to the lance of Albion and lay by thoo Bomen and flad the natives Bron fem and they concepued after they brought forth Geants of the Bhick one me called Gogmandod and an other laughengan and fo they Ber nempned by diverfe names and in this maner they come forth and Bere forne fortis 6th creants in Allbion and they ducked in cause and in bulles at hir Boll and had the londe of Alebion as bem liked on to the tome that Bruce arrined, and some to Totneffe that Was in the ple of Webion and ther this brut conquered and fcomficed thes geants about faid

Dere enceth the probes of Albion that the Bas an Ite and her keneth now how excute Bas goten and how he fowe first his moter and after ward his face and how he conquered Albion that after he nempned exataigne after his own name that no We is all ted Englind after the name of English of Saponie

M the noble Cite of grete Trope ther Bas a noble Enyght & a man of gut poer that Bas afted Enes 3 as and When the Cite of Twpe Was wit and testwi ed thurad bem of Breat this Encas with all bis me one fledge thens and come in to lumbardie that tho Bas love and governour of that know a king that Bas affed Latone And an other kong ther Bas that Bas affed Tumalone that strongly Werred Bron this Ryng Latyne that often tymes did Som mocke harme Und Boten this Rong latone berte that Encas Bas comen he Underfeng hom With mockel honour and hom With helve for as moche as he had her to of hom a Wife Well that he Was a noble Annahi e a Worthy of his tody e of his dedes This Eneas bely Rong Latone in his Berre a Morten for to telle fo Bell a Box they he did that he flowe Turoxepne a discomfited hom a all his pe ple Und Whan all this Bas done kinng Latyne paf all that lonce of Bas Turaclinis to Eneas in mariage Bith faurne his dough ter the most faire acature that any man wife and so thep loued to geder in jone and morthe all hir lofes tome Und after he Bedad a Wofe and Bron hir he kecate a sone that Was alled Siluepne & this Siluepne Bhan be couce some wion of man bu Witing his fas dre and arense his Boll acqueonted Bith a damisell that Was costin to Laupne that Was kyng Latynes dugter the quene that Was Eneas Bife and brought the damifell with chile Und Bhan Ulca mus his fadze it Wift anone let engnere of the Bifeft maftres and of the greteft clerkes Bhat chied the damifell foed bring forth and they answered and seid that the shold bring forth a sone that shold quelle bothe face and mover and fo be did for his mover died m beung of hom And Bhan this chied Bas wene his faore let alle hom Brute Und the maferes faid that he ffold to moche harme & for We in many diverse places, and after be footd come to grete to nour and Burship This king Uscamus wice Blan god Bola, and filuepne his fone resterned the land and mad hom Rowrlich Well kelbuedy amongs his peple Undy Bhan dirute that Bas Sil nephus fone was y B. were ofthe fe Bent Bron a day Bith his fadre for to pley and folax and as this Wrute fold flete by to an

kert his ar We my happed and glaced and fo them Erute quellede

Do to Brute Bas driven out of the lands and holde to the factor

No Wien this mischance befalle Was the work of the fance made for the p nother and there fore an anawa and for enche on therof they orium Wents outs of the lance and Bolte nat fuffre frm amonges fem and fe fangh that he must not abive and Went feo thens in to great and ther he fonce Bij. M. men that Torre of the Anage and figured of Two that Were comen of great bloce as the Storie teleth as of men and Bomen and children the Which Were all holden in thinkome and bondage of the finna Chandras of gree for the teth of achilles that was bitraied a flanne at trope This Frute Bas a Bonder fair man and a stronge and buge of his age and of glad chere and semblant and also Worthy of body and Bas Belkebued among his pepk. This king Chandras ferce speke of his goodnesse and his condicions and anone mate from duck With from fo that Fruit bicome Bodze prine a moch befourd with the king so that long tome Wrute duelled With the king So at the last they of Trope and Brute fraken to geore of Approved and of linage and of acqueputance and ther plephed fem By to Frute of hir forthe and of hir boudage and of meny othir Bames that the figng Pandras had fem done and to Wrute thep faicen Bron a tyme, Le be a bid of our linage and a firong man and a myaffin be re our aptaph and beca and we walk bicome pour men and pour comandements done in all maner thonges and brunge w Bo oute of this Brecekoneffe and bondage and fught We Worth the kung for though the guar of the gute god We that from overcome and We thut make you king of the lance and to pou done homage and of you We shull holde evermore Frut had the grete pite of hir bondage that they were brought yn and preuedich Went hom from the konges court and all the that Were of Two Went and put fem in to Bodes and in to montaidnes and hem below and fent on to hynd Chandras that he show wife fem leve fauches for to Wend out of the lance for they note no len ger duelle in his bondage The kong Pandras Bay the fore anno red and the More that he Wotce flee fem enerichone and ordenned a gret wer and Went to Barces fem al for to fight but Brut and his men manuch frm referred and ferfely foughten and quelled

all the Arnices men that none of bem alcamed and when the Arna and from below in prison and orderned council bit Bene fem Bhat they myafit cone fomme faid that he footd be put to deth and fomme faid that he shold be wiled oute of the land and somme said that be stold be brent, Und the spake a Bole knocht that Was al & led Menpus and faid to Brute and to all the of Twee of Arng Pandras Wold wed hom and baue his lofe I councill that he rue on to Bruce that is our duke and our soueraigne his dou? after Sennogen to a Bife and in manage With fix an honcerd shippes well arased and all his trasoure of gold and silver of wi ne and of Torne and as moch as Be neverth to have of othong? and other and than go We oute of his land, and orderne We Be lance elles Bherefor We ne none of our kynnedy that comen after Bo (ball neuer have mes in this land amonges bem of Bea, for We have flanne fo many of hir anyaftes and of her othir frences that evermore Berre and contake fold fene amonges Be Brute the and alle his folke confended Well to that councille and this thyng they weten to kyng Chandras and ther for to have his lyfe graunted as mock as they aprog, and anone paf by to Brute Bennogen his doughter to Bife and the honored fhimes with as moch as fem necedy of all Bitailles as before Bas ordennedy Bus to the toke his Wife and all his men that forfoke the land of Ove ex and Wenten fem In to the fee and badden Wonde and Beder at Byll and comen the thirde day in to an Ale that was alled Lor! gers Brute anone fente of his mm a bonce for to afpie the maner of the contre and they founden an old Cite all Wasted and forlet that nas therenne nethir man ne Boman ne no thong duellong? and in the mydrell of this Cite they founden an ofce temple of a faire ladie that was called Diane the godoffe and they comen apene By to Brute and told hom Bhat they had fepne and foun den and councilled from to gone and to done facific In to dame Diane, For the Bas Boned to mue answer of What things that ener men prayed fir and namely By to them that her honoured With facific But went to that pmace and faid Diane noble goddeffe lady that all thong baft in mouth and in the poer wons des waters woder feldes and all thonges of the World and alle maner beftes that ther in bene to polo I make mp praier that w me councelle and telle Bleve and in Tobat place I fall have a w uenable duellynge for me ande for my peple and ther I fall mas he in honour of pold a Well faire temple and a noble Wherpane pe

shull evermore bene honouwdy. When he had done his vaier Dia; ne answerd in this maner Gruce quod she go even forth thy wey over the see in to frauna to Ward the Wess and ther we sould fynce an The that is alled Albion and that the is bicompassed all With the see and no man may some therm but it bene by shipes Und in that some were woned to be geantz but nowe it is not so but all Wildernesse and that land is powe assenced and orwened for your puble.

Dow Cozyn keams Bruks man and hold kyng Soffar Bas discomfices.

Den Bruce Berte this answere of diane the godeffe anone te let the ancres Wonce By and failed in to the high fee & Boen be and his men had failled no daies and moo then foucen falt believ a cost of the see a thousand men of the linage and Approved of Trope and hir fourtaigne & hir mafter of all Bas all Red Com, And Bhan Brute Bifte Bikennes they Were fe the Bus derfence fem With mocket Jone in to his fripes and fem lady forth Bith frm This Corpn the become Butes man and to frm did feault and bomage and fo longe they failled forth in the fee till they comen in to Sascopne and anone they arrived in the haven of liegers and ther thep duelled Bin daies bem for to reften and hir failles to amence ther that it was note Epopnete fone come to kong Coffar that Was lord of the lance how that mochel folke of feun are lande Weven arrived in his lance in the housen of leavers Wher's for he Bas fore andred and anoied that they comen and arrived? in his lande Withoute leve and anone be ordepned hom a drete wer to driven oute and to ffend Brute With his werk but kong Soffat Bas discomfited and all his folke and hom felfe fledce in to frauce to feke belw and focur Und in that tome waned in frauce pij. kon des a the vi-affembled a grete wer for to help Goffar for to fight arens Brute Boffar duelled Bith fem of fraunce halfe arere and more And Brute in the mene tyme and his companie defewied all the fond of gascopne and let take alle the tresour that kind gof far had and let bunge it in to his thimes 21 nd this Brute founde in that lance a faire place and a covenable and there citizute made C When that Bas done kung? a faire Caftell and a ftwonge Soffar come foo fraunce and yj. kunges With hum and broughten

ey. M. men for to farfit With Brut and his companie and Brut had but Vij. M. and car man Nothelees When the ij. hoftes metten to geore Brutes folkstagh kelp of hym felf & of Turyn his co fin and of Commissat with and manusch hym referred and fought fo that in litel tyme they had quelled of the fronthing in.M. and mo and the that Were alpue fledcen a Bap U And in this bas taill Euron that Was Wrutes cofin Was flanne and Wrute let enter Bothili hom Token he had space a leiser in the castell that he had made and the let calle the caftell Tours for the name of Tus une that the was entreved a zet in to this day ther is a noble ate that is alled Tones When king Goffar Wift that Turin Was was be some aren With his men and after paf a fewong bataill By to Wrute but Wrute and his men Bere fo Wery of fighting that they myght no lenger endure but maugre hom and all his Brute Went in to his caftell with all his men and made the pates faft for to faue fem felfe and for to take concill amonges fem what were kest for to done Arute and Corpn nome concill and ordepned that Corpn pauely shold gone oute and buss bym in a Bode til amorne So that in the morning whan owente folde fight with his Enymies Cozyn ihola come with his folke in that one fice and flee and come all the barme that be myable Indy amorning in the dawening Fruite Bent out of the castell and faught With his Enpinies and they ferfely referred but Withon a little tyme Wrute and his folke flew Bin.c.of Goffars men and tho come Corpn feo the busckment and smete to awance the and his compas npe all that Wolde stonce or abive so that Aying Goffar and his folk Were discomfided and fast they gune to flee. Und Frute and Corpn With hir companye ferfelich fem pourfued, and quel & bed mo of hem in the flegny than they diden in Batail Und in that maner Frute had the Bictorie and natheles Frute made mock for We for his cofin Toryn that thre Was flagne and for other also that he had bost of his men that is to sepn Bis.c. and y B. the Which notely he let entier in the caftell of Tonre ther that he had entered Turph his cofin.

Do B Bruke arrived at Tottenesse in the ple of Albion and of the Bakaill that Bas bytuene Corpn and Sogmagog Capitub quarto

Don all this Bas done Brute Bolde no lenger ther duel le for to fight ne no mo bese of his pepte For thyng Soffas mis mple mpght every day excesse mo and mo And With tes laffen and ther for the tolle all his men and Went In to the fee & had Bond and Beare at Boll and the fifthe day after Bard they ar rived in an bauen at Totteneffe and comen in to the Ale of Alebion and ther fonce nethir man nethir Boman as the flour telleth, but Geants and they Boned in hilles a in cause office fall the lance Bas faire e at his allying and good also for hym and for his folk as Diane the goddeffe bad bom kehight Tho Thas Brute Wonder afad and late affemble Bron a day all his folke to make a folkmp ne facifice a a quete feft in bonour a venevence of Diane the goddef le thurch Who council be Was comen in to that land It no Whan they had hir folempnite mate as they Boon a day fate at mete, there common in Spon fem forentp pop. Beants a quelled of Butes men pop. Brute and his men anone feuren Bu a foughten with the de ants and quelled bem eneriction, but one grant that was mafter of al that Bas called Sogmagog that Bas fewnger and bier than any of the othir Geants and Brute Repte hom and faued his lof for encheson that he show Burfeell With Coron for Coron Bas gues and hier than any of Brutes men from the gerceffeed By Bardy Bodmadod and Corpn Bndertoke for to Braftlyn pfew and fo to acoze they Westerd longs tyme but at the last Gogmagog belog Coryn fo falt that be book northbes of his flow Wherefor Coryn Bas fore angry and toke the Sogmagog bitibene his armes and cafe hom count Bron a welle fo that Bogmagog bouk all to was and to died an evell cette and ther for the place is called wit By to this day the faute of Sogmagog, And the paf aboute all that contre to

Tob Bute made boton & alled this land Britaigne & fool land Albyne and Balys Cambir Capitub quinto

de tounes a foules a infabited the land at bir Woll

Coim and Coim it alled after his name Coine Baille and his me the alled Coine Bailles and fo thull men of that contre tene alled for cuermon Ind in that contre duelled Coim a his men and ma

Rute and his men Benten forth and fa Be aboute in oth fe place Wher they myght fynds a good place and wurst nable that they myght make a Cite for hym and for his

folke So at the last they comen by a fair River that is alled the Thamps and there brute bigan a four att and let alle it newe Trope in mond and remembrance of the dute Trope from Biche place all fir linage Bas comen, And this brute let fall a counce Books and let cros and forbe lances and cone mo be medes for fu frenance of hom and of his pepte and he ceparted the land to fem fo that eneuchon of them had a certain place for to duelle Bunn Und obrute let alle all this lance obretaique after his owne name and his folk be bet alle Aretons And this Arute had goten an his Kife Seunogen in foens that Were Worthy of were the furft Bas afted berpy the feconde Albanac & the thred Ramber 21nd oBrute bare cowne in the Cite of ne We Trope pp. pere after tyme that the Cite Bas made a ther he made the la Wes that the abretons holden And this Brute Thas Wonderly Wel febued among all men and Brutes fones also bued Bonterly Wel to gedre And when bruke had fought all the lonce in length e in frede he fonce a lance that Jomed to Mitaique in the north and that land brute paf to Albanac his fone and bet afte ut All banie after his name that nothe is called Scotland Aind Brute fond an other contre to Bard the Best and that pas to Camber his othir sone and he let all it Camber after his name and nowe it is affed Bales And Bhan Frut had reaned op new as before is faid be died in the act of news Trope and there his fone hom entred with mocke honour. Und birph Arutes fone Was crous ned flyng with mocke folempnite of afte the lance of Bretern and after Bhan & Bas counce Albanac and Camber his n. bre thern What aren in to hir owne contre and fined With mikel hos nour. Und letryn fer brother waned and Bas kyng and gouer ? ned the land Well and Byfely for he Bas a good man and Bon? der Wel beloued of all his land, Alno, it befell fo that Albanac ducked in his o Bine lance Bith mockel honour and Burfhip e thine am king humbar of hunland, with a great poer and ars rined in albanie and Bold have conquered the land and bigan to Wetre Bon Albanac and hom quelled in bataille. When 2164 Banac Was flanne the folk of the land fled By to letryn and wed hym for he was kying of Abretaique how that his brother was slapne and purped hym of help for to a kinge his brothers with Lotrone anone let assemble all the bretone of kent of

court in to cerewant of Mozisfolk and Southfolke of Reftifen and of Concessey and When they Bew all ensembled they fred fast to Wardy their enemies for to your sem Batail Lotrine had sent to Camber his brother that be foldy come alfo to hom With alle the w Wer that he myaft make hom for to beepe, and fo he did With good Tope and fo they comen all to geores and take for They pres uelich for to fecte Dumbar Wher they myaft frm fonce Quind fo it befell that this Humbar Was befices a Bater that Was a gres te Riure Bith his folke hom for to difporte and the come Lotune and Camber his brother With all hir folke forenly er that any of that other Buft 2 Ind Bhan Humbar fath hem come he Bas fore adrady for as moch as his men Bift it not and alfo then Bere In armed Und anone Bumbar for dere lept in to the Bater and denetted fym felfe and fo died the and his men Were alle flanne that none of bem ascared and therfore is that Water afted Hum Bar and cucrmon fall to called thus for enchofon that Rong bum

bar Was therpnne drenched?

Tandy after that Lotrone Wente to his fipes and toke there gold and filuer and as moch as he fand on to som felfe and all that other piefee be paf By to other folke of the hooft and they foun ten in one of the fhipes a faire damifel that Bas Rong humbars toughter and Was aled Eferila L'And Bhan Lotryne fat fir fe toke fir With hym for hir fairneffe and for her Was of token Bith love and Bold have Wided hir, This todynas come to Corin anon: & thought to avenge hom Boon Lotune for as moch as Lotine had made couenaunt for to fpoufen Counes dou after that Bas afted Buentolen Und Expn in bafte Bente to from Bn to the news Trope and thus faid to Lotrone, nowe certes and be re remarte me full euell for all the pepnes that I fuffred? and have had many tymes for Brute pour fadre, and ther fow S Bull no Be avenge me Spon po Be and deolbe fis faucton an bias and Toold have Pape Lotrone but the damifell Bente bit Bente bem and made bem acorded in this maner that Lotrine folde foou le Buentolen that Was Corpnes doughter And lo Lotrone did 21 nd nethelees that he had fpouled Guentolen Corpnes dought preuclich de come to Eftrilde and brought bir With childe and gas te on hir a doughter thas Bas alled Abren **T** anone after that Corm died and anone as he Bas we Lotaine for foli: Guentolen his Bife and made Efenila quene And Suentos len Bente thens all in Brath in to Corne Baille and feifed all the

sonce in to hir honce for as moch as the Bas hir faces cir and Bnarfong feaultes and homages of all the men of the land and after affembled a grete hoft a a grete poer for to ben open letrone avenced that was hir bote and to hom come a paf hom a strong bataill and ther Was letron flanne and his men discomfitto the B. pere of his wane. Buentelon let take Eftrild, and Abram hir doughter and bynde bothe honces e fete and cafe hem in to a Wa! ter and so they Were deen ched Wherfor that Water Was evermone alled after abrum after the name of the damifel that Was Eftril doe doughter and Engliffmen afterf that Water feverne and Balffmen calle it abram in to this day When this Bas done Buentelon let coune fir quene of that lance and gouerned the land full wel a Wifely Bn to the tome that Madhon hir fone that betrone had kedet Bron hir Were of pp. Witer age of he myght be king fo that & quene regned & B. rere and the let ffe croune hir fone and be regned and governed the land wel and honourafely & The Bent in to corn Baille & ther the duelled all hir lyfco tyme.

I Of kong Madan howe he reaned in wes all his lose and of Menpus and of Maulyn his fones and howe Menpus flowe Maulyn his brother a to B Wolues drou hom al to peas Ea. Bi Den Madan had regned prey vere he died and lieth in ne We troit and he had if fonce that one me afted Menpris and \$ other maulon and thes if bredzen after hir fadzes weth ferinen faft for the lance Undy menoris for encheson of he was the electe sone Bold have had all that word and Maulyn Wold nat suffic hym fo that they token a day of thue and accede And at this day me pas let quelle his brother thuraf treson and hom self after Ward below the bond and a none let coune from kong and regned, and after biame so lither a man that he destroied in a While all & men of his know Und at the east he hicame so withked and so acknows that he forfoke his o Win Wif and Bled the sonne of sommie Wher for almyghty god Bas Broth and Bron hom toke Kingeamia, For on a day as the Went in a Book an huntpng the loft his folke and Went allone By and downe criency after his men and ther com Bolfes and all to drou from in to peas Blefi he had regned whin pew and when his pepte wift of he was weether max Joy y nowe and anone made Ebrac his fon fixng and be regned With mockel

nes and wiff. doughtres france and bigate vy. 16%

His Ebrac ugned by wer and a ferong man was and a moghty Und this Educ thurgh his moght and helpe of his bretons conquerd all france and Dan ther fo mock gold and filure that Bhan be come aren in to this lance be made a noble cice and after fis name let alle it & bac that is alled every Bill and this kying made the caftell of maidenes that now is called Eden? Burgh This kyng bad yy. fonce and win. wughtes by duerfe Bomen goten and the fonce Wer alled as pe foal fere Brute Ge nescheld Margand Seisel Morgh Both Flengham Bladud Slat Am Ermbar Rowlm Spacogh Bowskerl Thormnan Glangs Jorkangfut Bailoz Retin Rother Raier and affaruth. Und the doughtes highen as pe shull her after Elegene emogen octions Buenbun gnardich Auganel guenthold Tanguftel gozafon mi eftel medhan maibur Ondur Cambredan Ragan Renthelp Meeft Chaffan Skaldud Gladus Heberhyn Abalagh and Blandan and thee Ben the ppin. doughtnes and the buthenn biame good knughtes and worthy in meny contres

Of the apply brute grene skeld the frest some of Ebrac the Apply

Capitul odano. Fire the beth of kyng & brac regned Brute greneffeld his one pop. new that was & brakes forft fone that Wel and no Bly recensed and Boan tome came be died and fleth at port

Of Apric leve Mo Whan Brute greneffeld Bas wer regned his fone leve por pere and be made a fair tolone and let calle it kartille af ter his name and Bas a Boxthy man and mocke beloved of his pe ple and Bhan le had regned ppij. wer le died and lieth at Caralle Und in his tyme regned kyng Sabmon in shrem and mace the noble temple and to hom come Sibelle quene of Saba for to fere and fee of it Bere foth that men forken of the arete and noble Bit and Bisam of king Salamon and the fonce it soth that men had fir tolog

Of Anna bud budibeas that Was Anna lendes fone — Mo after this kong level regned his fone lud ludibas that made the cite of Canterbury and of Boncfefte and be red ned pin tere and died and lieth at lopnchefere

Of Anna distagued that was ludibus fone bold fe waned a Bas a dood man and a nigroman ar nd after this lud ludibas woned Bladud his fone a grete

nigromance and thurgh his raft of nigromance to made

the meruaillous hote bath as the geft telleth and he wegned pyj-pew and he lieth at the news Trope

Of kyng Leir and of the ansuer of his pongest doughter that guaciously was maved to the kyng of feaunce. Ca. wij.

Far this kong Bladud regned Leir his fone and this . Leir made the toune of leverter and let calle the toune aft his name and he governed the wine Bell e nobely, This kyng Leir had in. wughtres the fyrst Bas alled Sonorill the secod Rigan and the thride Corceill and the pongeft coughter Thas fai & rest and best of andiaons, The kyna hir fadre became an old man and Bold that his doughtres Bere maried cr that he wide, but first be thought to affar Which of bem bued hom most and best, for site that bued frm beft fold beft bene maried and be aped of the fprfte doughter how mocke the hym bued and the answerd and faid better than hir owne lyfe Mowe artes and the face that is a grete lone The ance to of the fewned countrier how moche the bim bused and the faid more and paffying all the acatives of the Borete p ma for go the face I may no more ape And the aped he of the thridge dough ter how mock the hom bued ærtes fadze quod the my suftres have tolde no Washing Bordes, but forfoth I shall tree trouth, for I were in artain for I bue post I fall post telle, as moch as pe bene Boath fo moche Mall pe be loued LEhe Arng fir faore Wente that the had scorned from and become Bonder Booth and Swore by beuen and erth the tholde never have good of hom but his dought tres that lovedy hom fo moche shold bene Bell anaunced and mas ried Und the first coughter be maried to Maugles Apna of Sot land, and the fecond & maried to hanemos Erle of Corne Baille and to they orderned and frake bitweet fem that they tholde des parte the Reame bit Wene fem two after the ceth of Apric Leir hie fadze fo that Corveill his pongest wurthter shold no thong have of his land, but this Corveill Was Wonder faire and of fo good con? dicions louv maners that the kong of feaunce Agamps berde of hir fpeke a fente to the kong leir hir faoze for to have hir By to his Byfe and praised fym therof and kong Leie fir fate fent fym Wordy that he had departed the londe on to his two doughtees and faid he had no more lance Wher With hir to marion

Who whan Agam berte this answer he sente anone apene to keir

1.15. m. 1 mt =

and faid that he aved no thenge with hir but oncly hir clethenge e hir doby And anone keng tere sent his over the see to the keng of feauna Unio he afferned hir with mock wurship and with mock solempnia hir spouled and made hir quene of feauna.

I How kyng kir was driven out of his land thurgh his folie and how Coroni his yought dughter kelp hym m his never

Capitulo vin. Bus it fel afterward that the ij. eleeft doughten Wolce nat abite till feir bir fadze Bas dede but Werred Bron bom Blike that & brued and mock for We and flame from did Wher for they benomen hym holy the wialme and bit Bene bein bad ort depnedy that one of tem floldy have king thir to foiourne al his lyfe tyme With pl. kupghtes and squpers that be myght Wur fhipfully gone and nice Whider that he Bold in to What contre that hom liked to pley and to folax. So that Managles kong of Sotland had kong feir With fpm in the maner as is aboue faid and or othir balf were were passed Corneill that Was his elected u gher and quene of Swiland Bas fo anoise of hom and of his peple that anone fle and hir bre fpake to geore Wher for his any after half and his squpers from hym Were gone and nomo left but only pop. and When this Bas done leir bigan for to make moche forthe for encheson that his estate was empired 21 nd men had of firm more fcorne and defpite then euer they had bifor Where for he nift What for to done and at the east thought that he Wolce Bende in to Corne Baill to Rigan his other doughter And When he Bas some the Erk and his Wif that Bas kins doughter hom Belomed and Bith from made moch jone a ther be duelled Bith pop. Anpahas and fqupers And to nad nought duelled the fear fely tuelfmonth that his doughter of frm nas full and of his co vanie and fir bece and for of frm had fcome and refrite, fo that from pop. Anyaftes they broughten By to p. and after Ward. V. and fo ther left Bith form no mo. Tho made be for the p no 185 and faid fore Beyong Alkas that ever be come in to that lonce and faid pit had me fetter to have duelled with my furst doughter Und anon Bene thennes to his furft coughter But anone as the fall hom come the twoise by god and his holy names and by as mocke as the mostit that be food have no mo with hom but one annaht of he Bold ther abice Tho bigan keir aren were and made mocke forthe a faid the allas nowe to bong have I knuet that this forthe and melebief is to me nowe falle for nowe am I porer that fome

tome Bas riche, but no Be Baue I no frente ne kon that me Bull Wat Born I Bas rich all men me honouwed do any good and Burfhimed and nothe every man hath of me foune and de & spite, and no We I Bote Well that Corveill my pongeste doughter said me trougth Wirn ste said as mock as I had so mock shot I been beloued and alle the While that I had good the Bas I beloued and honoured for my riabelle but my two coughtees glofed me tho, and notice of me they fette litell pus and foth were me Corceil but I Bolt nat beteue it ne Bnærftond and the fore I bet hir gone fro me as a thing that I fette little pris of, & nothe Bote A neuer What for to done fith mp n. doughters have me thus discepted that I so moch bued, and nothe mot I neces fecten his that is in an other land that lightely I bet hir gone feo me withou te any we warte or piftes and fit faid that fit bued me as moch as The ought to love hir face by all maner of refon and the A flotte have apro of hir nomow, a the that me other Bife behighten thurgh hir fale fpecke nowe have me discerned, In this maner Leir bing tome began to make his mone and at the laft be flow from to the fee and paffed ouer in to fraunce and affed and afpred Ber the One ne myatet be founden, and men told bym Ber fle Bas, 21nd Bhan he come to the Cite that the Bas in prevenich be fent his fauper By to the quene to telle fir that fir fadre Bas comen to fir for grete ne 21 noz Wifen the fauper come to the quene le tola fir euerp de le of hir suftres from the bearnnong By to the ence Corteil the que ne anone toke gold and filuer plente and toke it to the fauper m counceille that he fold gone and few it Bn to hir fades and that & shold go in to a certain Eite and hom arrien laten and Bassen & than come arene to hir and bring Bith hom an boneft compange of Enpaties plata left with ter mepne, and than be fold fence to hir body the firma and farme that be were comen for to freke with his doughter and hym for to feen, and fo fe did . Aind Bhan the April and the grene ferce that they comen with mockel honour they hym reffenued And the kong of fraunce the bet fence thurgh alle his Reame and commaunady that all men folde to hom bene en ? tendant to Ryng Leir the Quenes faore in all maner of thyngs as it Were to hom felfe When kong Leir had duelled ther a moneth a move he tolde to the Anna and to the Quenc his duafter, how his two elast doughtes bady from served. Ugampe anone bet orapne a quete foft of fraunce and fent it in to Britaigne Bith leir the que nes fadze for to conquer his land arene a his kongrom e Cortill

also come Bith hir fadze in to butaigue for to baue the royame after hir fadzes with Uniq anone they Went to ship and passed the see and come in to butaigue and soughten With the second estim secondition and queldy Und the bad he his land aren a after leued in wer and belw his wyalme in pres and after Ward diedy a Cox swill his doughter home let entier With mikel sonour at leichter

1 Howe morgan and Conedage that were ne kus to Corwill Wired Spon hir and put hir in to prison Then that kyng leir Was wer Corvill his yongest wugher feld and had the land & were and in the mene tyme died hir bio Agamp that Was king of fraunce and after his well fix left Bidue Und the ame Morgan and Concage that Were Corveill fuftre fonce and to fir Bad Enomite for as moche as there aunte Thosa ba us the lance. So that bit Wene fem they oraspned a greete w Wer and Bon hir Werred gretly, and neuer they reft till they and hir taken and put hir by to weth And the Morgan and Cone ande feifed ail the land and depted it bit were fem Und then fels te it pin were and with the pin were Bere done ther bidan bit Bene fein a grete de Sate fo that Werred ftwongely pfere a cuerp of fem did o hir moche difere for Morgan Bola haue had all the fance fro beponce humbe that Concage bette But fe come arens frm Bith a strong wer so that Morgan durst nat abice but fled aben in to Bales and Conedage purfued from and toke from and queld firm Tho come Conedage aren and feifed alle the lance in to fis bance and below it and regned after poppin, were and the died and lieth at news Trope

Dowe Reignold that was Conedages sone regned after his fades and in his tyme it wyned blow in dayes in wkenyng of grate weth

Mo after this Conedage ugned Reignold his sone a Wise knyght & an hardy & curties that Well & nokely goined the land & Bonder Well mad hym keloued of all maner of solke & in his tyme it rayned blod that lasted in dayes as god Wolke & sone after ther come are with of peple for holtes Without nombre of peple foughten till that they Were we Where no man myght have bette til that almostly god there where mercy and put and the gan it we a this Reignold ugned prince & died & fleth at post and it we a this Reignold waned prince & died & fleth at post I Holb Gorbobian ugned in pres that was Reignoldes sone & I feer this Reignold way, aft he died & fith at youk a win ned Gubbaian his sone yver & died and lieth at youk.

Dow Borkodian had if. sones & how that one show that othir for to have the kertage & how proprie hir mour quelled that othir wher for the Land was restroiced

Den this Gorbodian Bas acce his is somes that he had be? comen stoute a proude a cuer Berred to dedze for the land that one was alled ferres & that other porces, Undy this ferres Bold have an the land, but that other Bold nat fuffre him Ferres had a felons bert and thought thurgh trefon to flee his bro ther but preuelich he Went in to fraunce a ther above With the Aprig Sound till Boon a tome Whan he come arene a faught With his Grother ferres but full enell it happed the for & Bas Capne forfe When propne hir mover Wift that Dozwe Bas wee fix made grete for the for enche fon of the courd from more than that other a thought hym for to quelle preuely a preuely fix come to hir fone Bon a upafit With n. Angues a ther with cutte his throte a the body also in to smale pears Toko berd ever suche a cursed moder that quelled With hir o Bne konces hir o Bne fone and longe tome after lafte the reproue a frame to the mover that for encheson of that one sone murozgo that othir & fo loft bem both

Do Wiin. kyngis wurchsty held all Butaine and Bhich & ne hir names Ca. von.

Den the ij. bretferen Were fo dede they nad left befignog fem nethir sone ne doughter ne none othir of the Apriced that enyght have the heritage a for as moch as the fewngelt me driven and scomficed the feblest and when all fir lances so that in every controp they had gree Berre a frife Bower bem but among all other thonges ther were amonges bem in the contre that ouerwine all the other and thurth hir fewnaht and myght they token all the Cances and accep of hom take a artarn contra and in his contra let calle hom kong a one of frm Bas and Sater and be Bas kong of Scotland and that other Was called Da Wallier and he Was Apric of begers & of alle the land that Bas Lotunus that Bas OBzutes sone, The thudde was affed Rudac and he was kong of Balps, and the iin. Bas alled Cloten and he Bas king of Corne Baille But this Cloten footd have had all the lance by win for ther Was no man that Wift none fo nightfull feir as to Tas But they that Bere strongest set litell by fem that Bare of lesse estate, & ther for this cloten had nomore land among hem than Corne Baille Of Aprice Done baut that Bas Clotes fone and to B & had Bo! ne the land

Die Elben had a sone that was alled Doneband that after the ceth of his kaze bicome an hardy man and a fair a currence so shouthinesse which was anone as he was knyght to wife well whan that his fade: kied he was most rightfull thir of all the land a show that his fade: kied he was most rightfull thir of all the land a show that have had by reson but other kynges that were of more strong he than he knowe hym his land. Und after ward this Donebandy coverned hym were and syrst conquered all the land of before a after he wolve have couquered all Soutland and Wudar come aren with his men and yas sym But so it kefell that Kudar was queld and Sactra also my pleyn bataill and Rudar what was queld and sactra also my pleyn bataill as so Donebant had the vidorie and conquered all the land and well maintened it my the vidorie and conquered all the land and well maintened it my the vidorie and my quiete that never before it was so well maintened it my

Dows Doneband Bas fyeste kynge that euer wered coune of golde in Britaique

Dis Doneband let make hym a woune of gold and wered ihe wone von his had as neu kyng did kefore he are myst come in to the temple shold no man hym mysod but gone theren sauf and in pres and after gone in to what cotte that he wold without enpharme and of any man set any hond von hym ke than shout ke his life Und this Doneband made the toune of Malmes bury and the toune of the vise Und when he had regned well a worke by plyre he died and she that a new two.

Do We Brenne and felin depter bit wene fem the land aft the

no after that this Donesand was one his sones that he had reparted the land bitwene kem as hir fadze had ordened so that he had reparted the land bitwene kem as hir fadze had ordened so that which half humber a his swifter whene had all the land from humber on the solution but for as mock that when had the land from humber no therfor way worth a work had more of the land a when his brother wold anunce hym no more wherfor worth a work his brother wold anunce hym no more wherfor worth a work of his folk went for thene in two worther had no myst ne strength areas kelin and therfor brenne thurgh covill of his folk went for thene in two worther was a king of his folk went for thene in two worder at the land spon kelyn his brother spon that owenat that he wolve have his dougher to wife a the kyng Olfinges bym graited Wellyn anon as his brother was go kyng Olfinges bym graited Wellyn anon as his brother was go

to nor Wey be feifed in to his fonce all the lance of northumberland and toke all the Caftelles and let bem arrais and kepe the coftes of the fee that abrenne fold not arrive in no fice but that he were take The hing Olfonges lete affemble a drete foft and wlinewed his doughter to Brenne and all the peple that he had orcepned, a this dimifell Sampe had longe tome bued a long that Was called gut laghen and to hom the told all hir council how that obvenne the de fir have and fir lede With fom for evermore a fo fe ffold lefe fir but that fix myght forfake Wrenne Und Bhan Butlagh had berd this tydping he lap for to afpie Brenue With as many thimes as he myght have fo that the n fletes metten to geoze a long tome fou aften fo that Bonne and his thimes turned arene and Were difco Fixed And Apric Butlagh toke Sampe a put fir in to his thime a OBrenne framfully fley thennes as a man discomfited L 21nd Buttaat Bolde have Went in to his o Bine contre but ther come Bo on hom a greet text that B. daies lastid so that thurth that text be was driven in to Britaigne With in Shipes and no mo 21 nd the that Repte the coftes of the fee token Butlagh and Sampe and all his folke and fem prefenced to Obelyn, and Belyn put fem in to pulon

Mode Gelyn drofe oute of this land flyng Gutlagh of Den & marke and Sampe Earni

At Bas not longe after that Brenne ne come arene With a grete naum & fente to his brother Belon of he fold meld aren his lance to his Wife and to his folke and his aftels kes also or elles be Wold deservis his lande Belon drade no thong his manax and Bold no thong cone after that he faid wherfore Wrenne come With his folke a fouatt With kelon a Brenne Bas discomfied and his folke flapne and fipm felfe flede With pij.me in to fraunce, And this Belon that Bas Brennes bother Wet the to porke and wike councill What he mouth wone with king gut ladh for Anna Butlagh profeed to brome his man and to hold his lance of hom relding by new a thouland wounde of filuer for energ more and for fikerneffe of this cournaunt to befold Butlagh fold Bring him good foltages and to him fold done homage and all his folke Undy pit shold were Bon the whe that these wuenantz shold neuer kene broke ne falfed (Aclen tho by councill of his folke accunted hym his appng And so Butlagh kecome his man and Belon Uncerfeng of from his bomage by othe and by Writing

the same covenants And Hoon these covenants kyng Gutlagh nome sample e his folke and went thense turned aren to rennance Evermore after were the covenate holden and the truage payed til the tyme that honeds was kyng of renmare and also of this land thurgh his wif Gilreburgh that he had spouled for the was the right frir of this land. This everyn duelled the in wes e wirship fully hype ker among his barons and he mare univeal were one from the Cst in to west and that was called Watlyng struct and an other from the north 8n to the south that was called Ikelmestret and is other were he mare in bosspare thurgh oute the land that on is called soften that only he maintained well the good lawes that Doneband, his fader had mare and ordered in his tyme as byfor is said

Do We accord Bas made between Greene and Gelyn thurgh Cornellen hir moder Ca. your. Renne that Bas Belyn brother had bing tyme duelled in feaunt and ther had conquered a greet brothip thurgh mariage for he Bas duke of Burgopne thurgh the doughter of

mariage for he was duke of Burgopne Burgh the doughter of the duke Fewen that he had spouled that was right heir of the land and this Brenne orderned a grete poer of his folk and als to of feauna and some in to this land, for to fraft with Belyn his brother and Belyn come arens hom with a grete wer of his tons a Bold the have reven hom bataill but hir mover Cornelben that the Aued had berd that that one brother Botte have referried that other and Went bit Wene bir fonce and fem made accorded? Bith mocke penne So that at the last the n. bretheren Bith mi & eftel bas Went to geore in to grete Trope that nowe is alled lon ? don and ther they duelled amer and after they nome hir confeill for to gone conquere all fraunce a fo they diven and brent tounes and referoied the lance both in length & brece & the kying of frauce paf fem Bataill With his poer but fe Bas ouercome a paf truage By to observe and to his brother. Und after that they Wenter forth to Rome a coquered Rome a all Eubardie a Germanie and toke homage a feaulte of Erles Barons a of all othir a aft they come in to this lance of Butaique & duelled Bith fir butons in Jore and reft a tho made Arenne the towns of Arako We and fith le Went ouer to his o Wine bedfhip a ther duelled he all his lyfe and Belm duelled at ne We Trope and ther be made a fair gate that is alled Welpingelgate aft his owne name & Whe this kelin

bud redned nokely yj. ww he died a lieth atte newe Twic Ligoto kyng Cormbatrus quelled the kyng of cenmark for enche fon that be wold not my hym his truage Ca.ppun.

Mo after this Welpy regned his fone combatrus a good man e a Worthy e the kind of conmark Wolce not pape opm his truage that is to fep a m-wound as he had [Box? ne by oth for to pay it a also by Briting worded to othelyn his fat dre Berfor de Bas euell paied & Broth & affembled a grete hoft of Britons & Went in to conmarke a flo W the Rong Butlagh a Brougt the land in subjection all news a toke of folke feautes a homages a after Bent apene in to his land and as be come forth by Orkeney be fonce www. hipes full of men a Women besides the cost of the see e the Apring aped Bhat they Bere, Un erle that Bas maftir of bem all courtrifly answerd By to the kying a faid that they were willed oute of spanne & so that they had travailled half a were & more in the fee to witen of they moght fonce any king in any lonce that of fem Bolte have pite or mercy to reue fem any lance in any goute When they myghan duelle a have wit and kecome his linge men and to hym wolde done homage and feaulte whiles that believed? and to his kines after hom and hom and of his kines holden that lance Undy When the king this here he had pite of hem and pafe bem an Ale all Bilderneffe ther that no man Bas duellong faufe only Bilde beftes and the Erle thanked moch the kong and beat me his man & did hym homage and feaulte and toke all his folke and Bent in to the fame Ale and the Erte Bas alled Arlamal & ther for he let alle pland Irlance aft his owne name The Aprice Cormbatrus come agene in to this land a regned po B. were a after e died and lieth at ne Be Twie

How the king Buentholen regned in goodnesse and Well gou ned the land all his lyfes tome-Ca.nn B

No whan Cormbatrus Was dede regned Guentholen his fone a man of good codicions & Belkebued & & gouned? the land Well & Worlely & he waned we Bi-yew and after di ed and liets at newe Trois

1 Do B kong feifelt regned and Bell gouerned the lange after Buentfolen TEa. ww Bi.

Mo after this Quentholen reancd his fone Seifell Bell & Borthelp and Well gouerned the land as his fadze had done beforne hum and he regned po Brew and died and lith

at newe Thoir

Do B komor regned after feifell his fader and fe legate fo Wan that wegned after Ca.ppBn. Mo after feifell regned his fone kymor Bell a notely pip. pere in pres & howard his fone poper and died and fieth at ARaloune Do to Apring Mor With died thurgh meschauner thuras a best for Die Wikedneffe Far this Do Ban woned mor With & keome Wilkked & fo ferne till at the last grete Engeauna come to hym for as Bent Bon a tyme by the fee fice fe mete a grete bet that Was blak & hornble & histons & de Went that it had bene a Whale of the fee a bent an arblaft a Bold haue flagn that beft Bith a qua well but he myaft not smyte him And Blen be had stot all his qua welles the befte anone come to form in a grete haft & from counted a epfe a fo & died for his Wibkeneffe thuras ungeaung of god aft that he had regned in. neve Of Bundobodian that was mor with fone that made the towns of Cambrage Far this mor With Was wer the britons croued Brawboi an his fone & this Brawboia bing tome waned in good nelle a made temples a tounes a this Brand boian made the toune of Cambugge a the toune of Brauntham a Bas Belbe bued of net a wer for be konouned the net and help the wer This Brandedian had iin-fonce Arthogaill , Defidur Higamus & pe titur a Blen be had regned piene be died a lieth at ni Be Trois Of Arthgaill that Bas Brancolodianus sone both he Bas ma de Ryng & fitt put a coune for his Bikkedneffe Far Sundbolan wegned his fone Artogaille B.ww & be become fo Bikked & fo fterne that the britons Bold not suffee from to be king but put from a wine a made Hesis dur his Brother Apna & be become fo good a merciable that me him alled kung of vice And Whan he had wegned B. were he had to greet pite of his brother Artogaille & Bas Aprig before a anone he forfo Be his dignite a toke his brother the coun arene a mace him Apric arens all the Britons Woll, Und after Bard Urtogaille become fo good of condicion that & Bas Bellebued of all the land for & les come fo telonair a fre a did right a refon to all maner of men and & regned Bi. wer and died and lieth at Scan fam Do to Hefidur Bas made king after the weth of Artogaill his Swither . Ea.vyvj

pre Hesidur but his n. 6 where Higamus & Petitur hadde of hym gwa wspice & else scane & orwened km help so to were von the kyng hir bother and so they when hym & put hym m to puson the some wwo of his wone & they ward all Bataigue of twome km both but Higamus kuyd but Villene km both but Higamus kuyd but Villene & tho had pattur all the land & k max the wone of Pollerong

Do We the Bridge tome nomen Besidur out of puson & mad som kyng the Bridge tome Ca posis.

Defidur & mace from kyng the thrid tyme & tho regned fe in

wes vin . ww and after he died and heth at karlike Down won. Kynges wyned in wes ech after other after the

orth of Hochdur Ca.porin. Ifar the with of Defidur woned ropin konges enery after othir in pees & Bithout any long facing I fal tell fin all a howe long eche of tem regned as the storie telecth. The sprit kyng of the pypin. Bas alled Scrbodia e be regned pij. per a aft hom regned Morgan ij. www.g after hom regned Cighnus Bj. were e after hom waned Mowalan Bin. rew, a after hom waned Ros hugo vi.ww. And after from waned Woaten win.ww. Und after hym regned Catill ph. new, And after hym regned Horrey n. ree And after hom regned Cheron gon. wer And after hom regned? Copil pin. ww Und after from wance Sulgenis viin. www. Und after from regned Efand popper Undy after from regned Undeas gie pB.n. we Und after hom regned Conan B.wee, 21 nd after hom regned Elind nivere Und after hom regned Eldagan ob. pere And after from regned Claten en pere And aft from reancd? Quirgunce Bin. wee And after hom regued Mortan Fi. wee Alud after hom wegned Bledagh in wer And after hom wegned Caph 1.ww And after hom waned Sen ii.ww And after hom waned Scifell & kong Bled pois.we And kong Tabreth vi. we And Archinal pun we And Gwell pop we And Rodingu povi per And Herir 8. 1000 And Hampir 81. 1000 I'nd Carwar bij. 1000 And Digneill in wer And Samuel polificere a Rece fixe a Eln Bij. nonthese this Elp had in fonct lud a hala e enempo Libo We lud Was made king after the with of Ely his fadze Capitus po viin.

fter the well of Ely regned bud his sone and governed Well the land and mock honourd good folk e tepred e amend

Wilkled folke This lud bued more to duelle at Twie than in any other place of the land Wherfor the name of news Twie Bas lefts and the Bas the Cite alled ludfone, But the name is changed thurgh Unance of lies and now is alled known And this kynge mate in the Cite a fair gate a alled it ludgate after his name and the folke of the Cite kete it bundess and When he had urgued yr we be trite and lieth at known a fee had is yong sones Andragken and Tomace, but they wave nether speke ne go for yongth a therfor the Britons wouned a strong knyght that was alked lud that was Cas spekens wouned a strong knyght that was alked lud that was Cas spekens wouned a strong knyght that was alked lud that was Cas spekens wouned a strong knyght that was alked lud that was Cas spekens wouned a strong knyght that was alked lud that was Cas spekens wouned a strong knyght that was alked lud that was Cas spekens wouned a strong knyght that was alked lud that was Cas spekens wouned as sweet or was spekens of which was cast spekens when he was spekens when he

Far the will of Ayng lud woned his brother Caffibalam a become a good man a moche bebued of his britons fo p for his goodneffe a artefie they graunted bym the Reame for evermone to from a to his beines, a the fing of his goodneffe bet noziff Boxthetich bothe fones that Were lud his Brothers a after ma to the excelt fone erle of Cornerbaill a that other erle of boncon And Boile this Rong Caffibalam regned come Julius afar that Bas Empour of Rome in to this land with a poer of Romanns and Bolo baue bad this land thurat frength , but Caffibala odcome Som in Bataille thurgh belee of the Butons & Drofe Som out of this lance a le Bent avene to Rome & affembled a grece poer an ochie tome a come arene in to this land for to reue bataille to Caffibala But he Was discofited thurgh strongth of the britons a thurgh here of the erte of Corne Baill a the erte of knoon bis brother a thuras belge of Budian Apring of Scotland & Corband Apring of north Was eps & of Bretaill Aprice of fouthwates, & in this Bataill Was Play Monnon that Bas Caffibalams brother Berfor be made moch for We And fo Bent Julius afar oute of this land with a fewe of w mapns that Were left a louis, And the Caffibalam Bent agens to bindon a made a fest Bin to all his folk that the bad hom bolive and Bhan that fefte Bas cone eche man Bent in to his offine contre. Of the rebate that Bas bittions Caffibalam & the Erle of lon & don and of the truage that Was paied to Rome

> Mo after it befell thus Buon a day that the gentilms of the Lynges houshold a gentilmen of the Erks houshold of Ondon after mete wente in few for to play and thurgh

What that awfe among from Enclon that Was the Erks coffn of foncon quely Avenglas that Was the konges ofin Wher for the Apring (Bore that Enclin folce bene fonged but the Erle of lon & don that Was Encling bood Bold nat fuffwit Berfor the Aying? Bas Booth to Bard the Erle a thought from ceftwie a preuely the Erte fent lies to Julius war that he fold come in to this land for to befor 6pm and 6pm a benge Bron the lipng a be Bolor befor hym With all his myght Und When the Empour herce this to ! dyng & was full glad and ordened a fewng poer & come agen the thud tyme in to this land and the Erk of knoon halp from With Sij. M. men and at the thrid tome Was Caff. balan overcom and discomfixed and made were to the Empour for in-M. ponce of filuer peloping by pere for truage for this lance for evermone & half apere paffed the Empour Bent to Rome and the Erle of len don With them for the durft not abite in this lond and after Caff. ba lan waned phi. we in wes and the died he the phi. wer of his wane and beth at pork

Dowe betes of the lance after the teth of affibalan for enche lon that he had none heir mate Andragen kyng — La. 18 Bit of Caffibalan for as mock as he had non heir he his body the betes of the land by comune affant wouned Andragen Erk of Corn vaille and mate hym kyng and he wegened well and Bathely & was a good man & well governed; the land then he had woned bin ever he died & lieth at london

Tof kymbalyn that was Andragenys sone a good man e well governed the land Ca. popying.

Far the with of Andragen regned krymbalyn his sonr that was a good man and well governed the land in mock y species and press all his lifes tyme and in his tyme was borne that ails our sauguer of that sweet Virgin Marie. This kyng kymber kan bed it source Andrews West Wirgin Marie. This kyng kymber kan bed it source Andrews West Wirgin Marie.

kpy had if somes Guider and Armoger good knyghtes and Worthy and When this kyng kymbalyn had regned pyil yere he diedy and keth at known

Mo after the teth of this kymbalyn regned Gynter his sone a good man and a Worthy and he Bas of so high hert that he Wolte nat pare to Rome that truage that kyng Cassibalan had graunted By to Julius Cesar Wherfor the Empour that

Bas (to that Bas called Claudius war Bas for annoisd and a tepned a quete police of Romanns and come in to this lance for to conquere the truage thurgh fewnath and baue it of the Rong, But the kyng Synder and Armager his brother gadred a grete Booft pfere of Britons and pafe bataille to the Emperour Claus dius and quely of Romanns grete plente, The Emprous had af ter Bard one of Bas alled Damon that fa Be that hir wert Bare falt flapue preuelich be caft a Bap his oldne armes and toke the armes of a tote obaton and armed from Bits his armur and co me in to the Bataille to the Ryng and faid in this maner, Sir Bepe good of fert for goddie bue for the Romanns that fene pone me ? mies anone foul te flagne and discomfited euergefon, e the kong paf no firm ne whard to his frech for metelon of the armes that be had Bron from and Went it had fene a Baton, but the traitour eure belde hom neot the Aprice and preuelich Binder the fouldes of his armes he smote the Apring Wer for the Bas tote and fell coune to the erthe, Whan Armager fa We bie Brother det be cafte aBay his armes and take to hom his brothers armes and come in to the Bataille amonge the Writons and Bady fem bertelp for to fictit and falt lep a coune the Romapus, and for the armes they Bence it had be kong Sonder that ceft Was flanne that they Bife not then gon the Batons bertety fight and quelled the Romains fo at the laft the Empour forfole the felde and flede as fafte as he myatht With his folke in to the Cite of Bonckefew and the fals fraitour hamon that had queld the kynge fafte anone gan for to flee With all the haft that be myaht and Armager the Apriges brother purfued from full ferfely With a ferfe bert and drofe from By to a Water and ther be toke hym and anone smote of both fond fee and feet and bette the body all to peas & the aft him in to the Bater Blerfoz Hat Bater Bas afted hamonus haven and afterBard ther was made a faire toune that pit franceth that is called fouthan ton And after Bard Armager Bent to Topnchefere for to felle chaus dies afar the Empour & ther Armager fym toke & Claudius the Empour Guraf councill of his wmains that Bith fym Ben left a loue made wee With Armager in this maner as pe foull fere & is to fay how that Claudius the Empour fold your to Armager Gennen his fair doughter for to baue to Wife fo that this land feo that tyme after Bard fold te in the Empours wer of Rome Spon fucte covenaunt that never after Bard none empour of come fold tale none other truage of this lad But only feaulte & fo they Ben

anited And Bron this conenant Claudius war sent to Rome for his doughar Gennen and Whan she was come Claudius war yas fire to Armager to Wys and Armager spouled hir at bondon with moche solempnice and myrthe & the Was Armager counsed and made king of Armager

gouned And Claudius Cefar in unschause of this awid e for uncurace shonour of his dougher made in this land a fair wine e a fair aftell and let alle the wine after his name Claus wituen that nowe is alled Glucktre and When this was all done the Empour nome his line e thowent awn to Rome e Armagir tho was king and gouned the land well e nowly all his lyfes tyme and this Armager gote a sone on his wife that alled Was western and Whiles that this armager ugned seint with which he sat synstem and there he duested His chyrch in Which he sat syrst in his chair and there he duested His word after he went to Rome e Was made now till that New the Empour let hym martriand tho prechod openly all the apposition in diverse lances the right says Almon Whan Armager had ugned vouising the holed e seth at landon

Thow: kyng Westmer pas to Berpnger an pland forlet a the

His Derpnger mate the toune of Berewike -Mo after this Armager waned his sone Bestimer a good? man & a Borthy of body & Well gouned the lance. Bit befoll so that trounge came to hom on a day that the king Rodryk of ga fcome was come in to his land with a fouge number of pepte and Bas duellying in fearnesmore And Blen king Westmer here the tydynges be let affemble an houge hoft of butons and some to the kyng worke paf hym bataill e kyng Bestmer queld worlk With his owne honces in playne bataille Und When kong worikes me fa We that her bed was dear they polary hem all By to the light we stmer & bicomen his men for camore and be paffem a contre that Bas forleten Bleve in they mouth duelle and thider they Went & duelled there all hir lyfes tyme a ig.c. men there Were of hem a no mo left at that bataill. Diz gounour and prince Was alled De rynger and anon be bidan a toune that they myaft there in duell and have restorte and bet calle the towner Berr Byk By thear and there they duelled and bicame riche but they had no Women amonges fem & the britons Wold nat pefe hir dought we to the fira gers wherfor they Went ouer fer in to Irland & brought With fem Women & tho fem the spouled but the men house nat Inversionse p langage ne the specke of the Women & ther for they spoken to geore as scottes & after Ward thurgh changing of hir langages in alle frauna they Were alled the scottes & so shall be that folk of that co two for evermore

Dow Apng Westmer let awer a stone in the entring of Westmer? Rand ther y be flow worde a ther be began first bousing La.pfi

Mo after this bataill that is about said When Rodzic Bas wer king Wesemer in umsbrauna of his Victorie lete a zwer ther besides the Bey a great stone an high and yit his stant a cumous stall stand and bet grave in the stone less that thus said The king Wesemer of Britaigne quelte in this place Roderic his enemied Und this Westmer Was the first man that made town a four in england a at that stone beginneth Westmer kad that Westmer bet alle after his o Wine name, a Whan Westmer had so done to duested all his lyses tyme in that worke of Westmerland for he do sued that worke more than any other worke, Undy When he had vegtined up Berner he died a lieth at Carille

Of kyng Coill that Was Westmers sone that belte his land in pres his lyfes tyme — Ca.plin

Far this kyng Westmer regned his sone Coill a goodma and a Botthy & of good condicions & Well governed his sance & of all men to had due & pres & in his tyme Was ne ver contakt rebate ne Werre in Brataigne & to regned & Bas kyng in pres all his lyses tyme & Bhan to had kene kyng yi. pre he died and beth at porke

How keng lucie regned after Coil his favre that Bas a good man e after he become culten — Ca.phin.

fær kyng will wegned kucie his sone that Was a goodma to god a to all p reple he sent to wome to p apostele cultifive that the Was pope and said that he Wold kome a cultin man a west pue baptisme in the name of god a torne to the right her kull Eulenthue sent in the name of god a torne to the right her mo this land a baptised that Were alled pagan a Eubani in to this land a baptised the kyna a all his mapne and after Wet fro toune to toune and baptised the kyna all his mapne and after Wet fro toune to toune and baptised the pole till alle the land Was baptised and this Was in the E. Phi. were after the incurnacion of our bed this and this kyng lucie mare the in this land in erche

Byffloppes on at Canterburie an offic at york and offic many byffloppes that get kene in this lance. It not Whan there is le 4 gatz had baptized all that lance they orcepned preftz for to baptize children and for to make the facament & after they went are to Rome and the kyng duelled in his lance and regned With mo the honour p is new and after died and keth at Glouchter.

Do B this land Bas longe lopth out a king and howe the bu tong chosen a konce This kyng lucie bad non feir of his body bygoten that Was after Bard gute harme and for Be to the land for after this Apring lucies with non of the dweet of the land Told fuffer an other to be king but lived in Bern and in abate amonges bem. f. were Without knug But it befell afterward that a grete Prince come fro Rome in to this land that me called feverie nought for to Ber re But for to faue the right of Rome. But natheles he had nat duel led halfe a new in this lance that the breton ne quelled hom when tho of Rome Bylt that severe Bas so scapne they sent an othir great lord in to this land that me alled Allec that was a fewna man audy a myafity of body and duelled in this land long trine and did moche for the the attentions fo that after for pure malice they chosen sem a kying amonges sem that me alled afterpaces & affembled a greek hoft of britons and Went to loncon to feele Helec there they founden from and queld from and all his felatos & one alled Balby defenced from ferfely and fought longe with the bus tons but at the last he was discomfited and the butons nome hom and bond hands and feet and cast hom in to a Bater Weer for that Bater afterward Bas called evermore Balbroke. Tho re gned aftle paces in quiete till one of his Erles that me alled will made a fair toun apens the Appares Boll and let are the toune Colchester after his name Afterfor the Anna Was full Wroth and thought destwie the erle and bigan to Were Bron hom a brought greet power and paf bataill to the crite and the Erie refenced hom ferfely with his power a fawe the kong hom felf in that battill and the Bas Coill counce and made king of this land. This Coill regned and governed the ropalme Bell and notely for he Was a noble man and Welkebucd, among the briting. When tho of rom: bert that Ufelepotes Bas flaph thep tore Bonter glad and fent an other grete chrince of Romanis that Tas anded Con france and become to the Apric Coill for to chalenge the trungs that was woned to be mied to Rome And the king answerd wel

and voyledy and faid that de wolve page teckom eall that right and reson wolve with good will Andy so they accorded the with good will and withoute any contak and both they duelled to geders in love the kyng Coyll yas his doughter Edyn to Constance for to have her to his spoule that was both fair wyse and good and well better Andy this Constance spouled hir ther with mock ho nour. Andy it kesell some afterward that this kyng Coyll diedy in the year of his wone win, and keth at Coluster entierd

Of kyng Constance that Bas a Romagne that Bas chosen kyng aft the with of Coyl for as mock that he had spouled Elym thas Bas kyng Coyles doughter Ca. pers.

Far this king Copl Constance Was made king and cousting for as mock that he had spoused king Coples doughts that Was her of the lance the Which Constance waned Well and Worthely governed the lance and he bigate on his Wif Eleph a sone that was called Constantine and this king bare twie faith and truly did to him of wine all his lyse and when he had we ned no know he died and lieth at york.

Dow Constantine that Was king Constances sone and the sone of seint Eleyn governed and ruled the lance and was Empour of Rome

Fier Ryng Conftances with Conftantine his fone and the lone of leint Eleyn that fonce the holy croffe in the toly late and folde Confeantine bicame Empour of Rome. Dit befell fo in that tome ther Bas an Empour at Rome a Samsone a traunt that Was asked Mayena that put to teth all that beleved in god a destwied holy chyrecke by all his wer and (bugh alle Crift men that be mouth fonce. Zindy among all other he let martin frint kas: terine and many other criften pepte that had never of beth that fled and come in to this lance to Ryng Conftantine and tolde bym of the for We that Mayence dree to Enthiente Wherfor Constantine had pute and greek for the made and affembled a greek foft and a grete willer and Went ouer to Rome and nome the Cite and quelled all that ther in were of my felene that he mouth fonce, Und the Bas he made Empour and Bas a good man and go ucrned from fo Bell that all lances to from Were attendaunt for to fene Brer bis douernaill. Und this rewell timunt mayence that tyme was in the lance of Greek and herce this tydynge be

knome wood and soventich he died and so he ended his lyfe when Coftantine Bent fro this land to Rome & whe Bith fpm his mo, der Elepne for the mockel Bisdome that the course and in other gre te lorges that he most loved that one Was called Hoel an other was afted Dakerns and the throve Morhin and who all his fance to Repe By to the Erle of Corne Baille that Bas called Octamian, Und anone as this Octanian Wift that his bed Bas duellyng at Rome & feifed all the land in to his hand and ther with did all his Bull among high and dive and they bette hum for kying wha this tropinge come to Costantine the empour be Bas Bonder Broth to Bard the erte Octanian and fence Takerne With pij. Moufand me for to destrois the Erds for his fallenesse a arrived at portes mouth Who when Octamian Bift that he affembled a grete power of Batons and discomfited Takerne, and Takerne fledce thens in to Softands and accepted there a greek to Wer and come arene in to this land an othir tyme for to reue bataille to Octauian When Octauian herce telle that he affembled a grete policer and come to ? Bartes Takene as mock as he mouth fo that the is heftes metten Spon stepnes more and strongly smote to geoze, and the was Oda man discomficed and fledce thens in to MorBen and Takerne feis fed alle the land in to his band tounes aftelles as moch as they ther bad And fith Octavian come agene feo Mor Bey with a gre to po Wer and feifed arene all the land in to his hance and drofe out all the Romains a Was the made frong and regned

Too B maximian that was the Empours win of Rome frous. fed Odanians congier & Was made Roug Lea. 28811.

Dis kyng Octanian gouerned the land Well and nokely. But he nad none heir sauf a dought that Was a yong child that he kneed as mocke as his lyfe and for as moch that he was sike the was in point of deth & myght no lenger regne he Wolde have made one of his nepheus to have henc kyng the Which Was a noble knyzt & a strong mã y Was alled Conan meriedoke & he shot have kept the kynges doughter & have maried hir Why tym had hene but the brees of the lande nolde nat suffer it but yaf hir counseill to be maried to some high man of gree honour and than myght she have all hir lust And the counseil of the Empour Co; stantine hir brd and at this council they accreed and chose tho ador of cornewalle for to Well to pempour for to do this message

and he nome the Wey and Went to Rome and told eth Empoile this tydyng Well and Wyfely & the Empour sent in to this kande With hym his o Wine whip has his Buckes sone a noble knyght and a stronge thas Was alled Maximian and he spouled Data & mans doughter and Was arouned kying of this lance

Tho We Maximian that Was the Empours cofin conquered the lance of Umorican and paf it to Conan mericole La. pap. Dis Aprig Maximian bicome so riall that he thought to conquere the land of Amorican for grete recheffe that he berce tell that Was in that lance fo that be ne lefte man thas Was of Worthineffe Angght fquper ne none othir man that he ne toke With hom to grete damage to all the lance for he left at fome befond from no man to kepe the lance but nome fem Buth hom feo this land pop. M. knoghtes that Were doughto menos Bodies and Went ouer m to the lance of Amorican and ther flewe the king that was called Imball and conquered all the lance. Il no Wifen fe had fo come fe called Conan e faid for as moche as Anna Octanian Baue made pole Ryng of Butaigue and thurgh me pe Were lette & destrobled that pe Were nat kyng I peue polite all this land of Amorican and polite ther of make kyng Und for as moche as y ben a buton and your men also and become feo' Britaique & Bull that this land have the fame name and no more be alled Umorian but be alled little butaigne and the lance feo Blene we ben comen Ball be called moche butaique 12 Ind fo foat men kno We that one Britaigue feo that othir Conan mericol tha ked hom kencely and fo Bas & made kong of kite Britaique Thoy When all this Was some Maximian Bent thene to come and Bas tho made Empour after Coftantine Conan Mericook dnelled in licell britaigue With mockel fonour & let ordenn ij.M. ploudimen of the lance for to ene the land to har We it and fathe and feffed fem richely after that they Bere I And for as mothe as kyng Conan and none of his knyabas ne none of his othir reple Bolte nat take Bifes of the nacion of feaunce le tho fent in to drete abritaique to the Erle of Corn Baille that me called Di onothe that chefe thurgh out all the land of. M. of magane that is to fan Bij.M. for the more peple a ij.M. for the gretaft lorges that folge bem frouse 2 no Blen Dionothe Bn & fonde this co maudament & let feche thurgh all grede britaigne as many as the nobre came to for no ma durft Withftode his comaudamets for as moche as all the land Was take hym to Warre and to kepe to rone at thying that hym good liked Und When all the mayons Were affembled to let him come before hym to known and let oursens for he shippes haftely as moche as him need to p Viage a take his owne roughter that Was called Orfula that Was the fairest weature that any man wist and Woldy have sent hir to kying Conan that show have showe from some for any man wife and word have sent hir quene of the land but she had ma to prevely to god a to We of chastic that hir fadre Wiste not ne no man elles that Was lyung Pron erth.

Doll Cossula and of M. maycens that Were in hir companie Bent toward little britaigne and all Were martied at Coleyne Capitulo quinquagesimo

His Wefula chefe By to hir commanie pi. M. mapoens that of all other the was ladie a maftreffe and all thep wite in to fig at one tyme in the Bater that Bas aled the thami fe and commaunced hir kyn and all hir frences to Almyghty god? and failled to Bard litell Butaidne, But Blen they Bere comen in with high fee, a fewnge tempefte awfe as it Bas goddie Wille I Lindy (Orfula With hir fhippes and hir companie Were dritten to Bard hundland thuraf tempele and arrived in the haven of the Ei te of Colonne, The king of the land that Bas alled Golban Bas tho in the Cite, a Bhan he Wife the trooned that fo many fair may ? dens Bene ther arrived, he toke Elga his brother and other of his fourthold with hom and Went to the thinges to feen that faire compa Price and Bhan he fa B fem fo faire he and his companie Bold have ouerlapne fem a ketake fro fem fir maptenfote Wat Orfula that good maid councilled punied Barned & tauaft he that were hir fe lattes that they fold befond fem Bith all hir myst and rather fuf fre well than suffre hir body to be refoiled So that all the maybens become fo feed faft in god that they defenced fem thurgh his guat fo that none of fem had poer to cone fem any flame, T Wherfor the Aying Goldan Bay fo fore annoised that he for Bouth bet flee fem everichone anone right, and fo were all the mappenes martired for the bue of god and hen at Cobone

Tow kyng Go Wan some for to restroic this land & how a man of grete power that Was called Studien refenced the land Capital quinquagesimoprimo

Hen all this Bas done apped Bolkan that Bas a facusen afted his bother Elga and faid to hym that he folde go to coquere the lad that all the fair martens were in borne Unor the orderned the a great poer of Petites of tenmare of or konep and of norther and they come in to this land and brent tou nes a fle we folk and aft a doune chreckes and houses a religio and white land in length & buck & put to with all the that Bolte nat forfake the right beteue e criften come Wolce nat forfake the right keleus & criften come as ther Was no souscaigns that myght from below Ufox the kung Maximian had taken with hom all the Worthy men be Went to co quere acell britaigne Ind in the fame tyme that pe fere no Be telle Was feint Albone marted thurgh the Book timunt Diochian in the same place Wher is no Be an Albane made of seint Albone Whiles that he was a paynome Cout he converted from to god thurth the protocation of a clerc and a Bofe man that Bas affed Unafel that was ferburgted a nyght in his house And this was after the Inarnacion of thu arte a pobj. were And men Bull Bnærston that seint Allone suffeed his mattroome before that feint Comondy Bas martredy and fer for is feint Altone alledy the forft martir of England This Bolbannes brother & his folk that Bere farazenes Went thurgh out the lance a referoised all thong that they found and no thong they ne found When this todona came to Rome Howe that kong Bo Ban had bigone for to fewie this lance the Empour and the of Rome fent a feronge man and of great poer that Bas afted Smaan with poin. m. men Well fraftping for to cafe out Sources out of this lance a all they awined at portesmothe U Maximian myatit nat come from felfe for as moche as to Was chofen Empour after the teth of Conftantine that Was feint Elepnes fone Dien this Bracian Was arrined With his hoft & let afpie princep Wher the kong go Wan myafit befounce and be come Bron fem foundy as they lay in hir bedoes and cofcomfited hom a flet hem in hir bedoes every chon that non of hom afcaped fauf Go Ban that fled With mocke forthe in to his control Sone after it tefell that Maximian Bas flapne at Rome thurgh treson And When Smain Tople that tys dynate be let acoune from Ang of this lance Do Be Brain mace from Arng when Maximian Ras flapne and after ward the britons queld from for his wilkedneffe

Die Bragian When he bigan to regne he bicome fo Bikken 63

and fo ferme and fo moche for the did to the britons that the falls hym amonges bem Tho the king Bolban had Underftond that Smaan was flapne and done to teth the affembled a grete power a come arene in to this lance, and of he had erft come harme the did be moch more for the reference be all this land and the cuften reple that Bas in moche britaigne so that no man Bas so bardie for to dies sprout at the sold of snone be of and of the format with What the bifftom of bordon that was the that was alled Soffe Lyn scaped and Wente thene to them of Rome to seche sowur to before destrois the sarazones that had destroised this land Quind the Ros ma me faite that they had be fo ofte annoied for fir fending after folke in to Antaigne all for to helpe the Antons and they Bold no more fo cone And fo the biffom Boffelpne Went thens With oute any focur or before And the Went be to the flyng of little bri taigns that Bas called Alexois and this Bas the throat king aff tr Boldan menetoke as before is faid LEke bifftop praiety this Aprig Altozoic of bely and focus C The kong had give pite in his tert When he had here hold the hiffhop flede and hold the Eris fien men Beren flapne in grete Britaigne thurgh papupme and fas wisenes be amunted hom Coftantine his brother hom for to belve With power of folke and frm did arais fors armure and fhipes & all thong that bem neved to that Biage Wind Bhan all thongs Bas woy & afted the bifftop and to form faid I take polo few to belpe and fowur Coftatine my brother Bron this couenant that if god peue fym gwa the papapmes and the facusenes to flence and discomfite that than we make hom kong Unor the bishow it graun troy Bith good Bolld Coftantine and the bifftom toke leve of the Aving Aledroic and betoke from to god and toke hir men pin. M. and Bente to hir fhippes and failled to Bard grete Britaigne and arri ued at totaneffe U When the Britins here the todonges that to hem come focur they were fewongly holpen and ordened hem an bucke nomber of reple and come to fem and Bnærfende fem With mochel honourd Go Ban anone as he Wift of this thunges he aff fembled all the favazenes and come arens bem and pafe bem bata ille Und Costantine soll from With his other fonces And all the othir fatazenes Wete discomfited and flapne that none ascaped but the that West converted by to god .

Do B Coftantine that Bas the kunges brother of litell Brita?

Capitub quinquagefimotergio

None after the bataill thep Went to bondon and crounch ther Coftantine and mad hom kong of this land and the biffop Gofeline fette the counc on his fix & anoun ted from ad falletts to a living for to tene and the bugan cristencome This kong Coftantine Wen the Was counce anone after the from ted his Bife thurgh concill of the britons and be begate in. fonce on bit, The forft Bas called Conftance that othir Auritambros and the thridge cour Conftance the efter brother when be came to age be made hom a monke at Bouchefere Coftantine for face Bas flapne thurgh trefon for it befell on a tome that a White come to from Bon a day in message as it Were a said that he Bold freke With the Apna princep in wnwill The Apna let Boice his chambre of the me that were Buthonne and ther alex no me But the Rond and the Webite and made a contenaunce as thep be Wolde baue Tpoke Worth the kung in his ew and thew he quelled from with a bonge knyfe and after Went quepntely oute of the chambre is to an other chambre fo at the laft no man Topfe Bleve be Bas bico med When the Annges men Tople that hir bed Bas fo ced then made fo mock for the nyfe all Totat to done for as mock as his n. sones Hunlambros and wer Bern so ponge that none of frm myatt be kong and the thude brother was moke at work efteftre as is faid beforne But Bortiger that Bas erte of Beftfene thought princep in his fert thurgh quepntyle to be kong and Bent to Bonckfew ther that Conftance Was monke and to from faid Confrance quody fe pour fadre is dece andy pour is. bretheren that bene With Goffeline the bifflop of loncon to noriff ben fo ponce that none of fem map be Apna Doferfor I conceil posse that re forfalte pour abit and come with me and I fall wine fo to the butons that re shall be made kynge.

Of Constaunce that Was kyng Costantines some that Was monk at Wynchester and how to Was made kyng after his sat dres with thurgh conceil of Wortiger that Was Erk of Westseys for as mock as Auxilambous and Wher his history Were but younge of age And Wortiger ket ske hym to be kyng hym selfe.

Tapicub kiss.

Dis Consider conceilled this Confeance fo mock till the

forfoke his Abbet and Went With hym Und anone after & Was

This fing Constance Whan & Bas couned and made fignge he Bift ne kne Be but litell of the Borle ne coude no thong Bhat Enpafthore aped he made Wortiger his chief mafeir and councils ler and pafe hom all his police for to orcepne and to do as moche as to the Reame apterpredy So that hom felfe no thong entermel & led but only bare the name of Ryng When Wortiger fa B that he had all the land in his Bard and gouernaille at his o Bine Byll be thought a prine trefon and to flee Confance the Ryng, that be m patit hom felfe bene aouned and made hong and wane and bet fence after an honozed Anyaftes of Wehites the Bouthieft of all the land and fem bette With from to duelle With from as to be Repers of his body as he Bola Bena thurgh the land to ordene thenges that apprepried to a king LAnd this Wortiger honound so mos che the houved anythes and to mock pate hum of gold and fil's uer and fo riche je Belles whee hors and othir thingis plente Toke for they befor hom more body than they did the hund and work tiger were fem of he most be kong was it Were thurgh twon, he Bolte make bem richeft of the lance So at the lafte thurgh grete pifes that he had your largely they cried thuraf the courte that Wortiger Wire fetter Borthy to be frong than Confrance, Wherfore Workiger made femblant as he had bene Wroth and departed thens fro the court and faid he must gone eles Bhider for thong that be had to cone, and fo the traitour faid for enchefon that they fold flee hom that is to fap Confeance When this Wortiger Bas gone it befell some after that the houndred knyathers of Pehites Breken the down of the Apages chambre and ther they from for and fmp ten of fire feed and few it to contider ther that he duelled And Blen Contiger fa B that feed de Bente full tenterly with his ene Und notheless he was somewill glady of his weth and anone let take the fondeed knythtes of Wehites and Synce hir fondes before tem and leve from to london and there they were dampned to the ceth as fals traitours Und anone after all the britons of the lance by commune affent crouned Wortiger and made fym Ryngt of the lande

How the Barteyns that had the two children to kept that were Costantines somes lad to sem to like Waterigne for the twon & fallenesse of Wortiger.

Capitub quinquagefimoquinto

Die Apng Wortiger Wen & Was couned the that had the n. children in keppng Auglambros and Oter thurth of dinauna of Soffelpne thas Tas Bifffop of buton at his toth durft nat duelle in the lance With the children but lad bem to the find of litell Butuigne, for as mothe as be the Boft the trefon of Wortiger that the Bas made Apng, thurgh Bom Conftance bir Swither Bas Planne, Berfow the houndred knowfices of Wehites Bere put to beth and beren all the blame as that (Portiger had not-Topfe ther of nothir ther to confented L 24 nog fo the Repers of the the chilozen ozed left Contider Boto put fem to cethe thurch his trefon and falleneffe as & had done bir brother beforne, Und ther for they Were lad ouer in to litell abataigne, and the kynar fem reffenued with mocket konour and lete frm to noriffe, and ther they duelled till they become faire Anyables and fewnate and fers and thought to be avenged Bron the tethe of Confeance fir Swither When they fa We her tyme and fo they did as pe fonll here tell after Ward Dit Was not bonge after that the tod under ne come ouer fee to the Apriced of the houndred Anpahtes of Defites that Were dampned and put to the dethe thuras Contiger in this lance ther fore they Bere Wonderly Wroth and Moren that they Bold bene auenged of hir konnes with, and comen in to this land Bith a drete police and willed in many places and queld and did all the for We that they myatt, Whan Contider it Wift he made mock for the and for thas annoised, And in an other place also tydynges came to hym that Aurilambos and war his brother ordened and affembled a grete hoft for to come in to mochel Bus taigne that is to fep in to this tande to fene quenged Bron Confea a hir brothers with, So that in one halfe and in that other he Was brought in to fo moche for the that he ne Toufe Tobioder to Bource

Dow Engife and vi-thouland men come in to this lance to Bom Coatiger pafe a plag that alled is thongaftell Capitub guinguagesimolopto

To some after this sorbe tronnge come to coatiger that a green nauve of strangiers Were arrived in the contre of that the Wyst not When they Were no Wherfore they Were come in to this land Che kyng sente anone a messager.

der that fomme of bem Idola come and focke With hom for to Topt Bhat folke they Berr and Bhat they ared and in to a hat contre they Bolte gone The Were is bretherne masters and princes of that ftwng companie that one Tras aled Engife and that other forthe Engift Bent to the kong and tolde bom encle? fon Wherfor they Were ther aremedy in his land. I Alnoy faid Six We fen of a contre that called is Saponic that is the fance of Ecrmanne Aber in is so mocke soz We that of the walle be so moch that the lance may not bem sustepne and pance that have the lance to governe and rule make to come before fem men and Bomen that bolteft ben among fem for to fratt and that beft may toquaill in to directe lances Tandy to they thuse tem peue hors and harnays Armure and all thong that fem neveth and after they shall sep to fem that thep gone in to a other contre Wer that they move lyun as hir aunce ftres did befoine fem Tandy therfor Sir kynge of we have ought to do Bith our companye We be come in to your lance and With good will powe wel serve and your lands keps helps and des fencedy from pour enpmpes of that polic nearth When Coatiger here this todonge he faid he wolce gladly hem Withold Bron such wuenant of they moght whiter his land of his Enemies & Bold wie fem wonable bonds Wer they stold duell for evermore Engift thanked fipm goodly and in this ma ner be and his companye of M. Rold duell with the lyng Worth ger and so mock they did thurgh hir betoenesse that they whitewd the land clene of his ennempes Tho praied Engift the kyuge of fo moche land that de myght make to hom a Cite for hum and for his meyne The Appag answered it Bas nat to done Bith out conceill of his Butons Engift praied fpm eftfonce of as moch place as & myght compale with a thonge of a lkynne Ther buon he myght make hom a maner and for him to duell on Aprig gaunted from feely Tho nome Engift a bull faynne and cut it as small as he most all in to a th Bonge all a wunde and ther With compaled to as moch kance as he made Bron a fair as

Of Rone Ben that Bas Engiftes doughter and ho Be the Ayng Dutiger foouled hir for hir beaute

feell and Why this aftell Gas pmade he let all it Th Bonga & stell Lou as moch as the place Gas marked With a thongs

Capituto quinquagefimo feptimo.

Ben this Caftell Bas maked and full Bell amied Ens ctift prevely fent by letter in to the contre that be came of Cafter an houndred fhippes folled With ftrange men that Bare tolde and well foghtong in all batailles and that they fold Bring Bith fem Rone Wen bis Dugbter that Bas the faireft men & ture that a man moutht fee L'And when the reple Bas comen that he had fente after be toke bem in to the Caftell With moch jone And form felfe Boon a day Bente By to the Rong and praised him ther Borthely that fe Bolde come and fee his nelbe maner that & had made in the place that he compassed With a though of the flying The kyings anone graunted it hom frely and With hom Wente thider and Was Well a mied With the Caftell and With the fair Werke, and to geores ther they eten and oronken with mocket jone Dany Whan nyght come that the Ryng Wortiger fold gone in to his chambre for to take ther his nythers refte Rone wen that Bas Engifees wughter come Bith a course of gold in hir fonce and kneled beforne the kong, and faid to bom Baffaille, and the konce Wife nat What it Was to mone ne What he folce answers for as moch as fym felfe ne none of his Batons pit coute none Engliff fpellen ne Bnærftond it, but fpellen the the fame tangage that Writing pit cone Mothetees a latymer tolke the Ryna the full Underftondyng ther of Baffaille, and that other follow an fuere drynke baille And that Bas the fyrst tyme that Baf saille and drynkbaille come Bp in this land and from that tyme On to this tome it is Bill Bled in this Cance. The Rynge Cortiger fa Be the fairneffe of Rone Ben and his ar mes laid abute bir nelle and in. [Betelp Apffed bir and anone

right he Bas anamered Boon hir that be defired to have hir to Bife and afted of Engift hir fades And Engifte graunted fym Bron this couenaunt that the trying food reue frym all the cotte of fent that he myght duelle in and his reple Lete kyng hym graunted preuelp With a good Will And anone after to fpoused

the armifell that was mock covfusion to from felfe.

Ulno therfore all the Waterns become fo Broth for encleson that be had froused a Boman of mosteleue, Blerfoz they Bent all from hom and no thong to fom toke kepe ne befpe fom in thong that be had to done.

Dows Contymer that Bas Contigers sone Kas mad kyng & Engift driven oute and howe Contymer Bas stapns
Capitulo & Bin.

His Engift Bent in to kent and scised all the land in to his hance for hym and for his men and bicome in a like Whyl of so give poer and so mock peple had that men Byle not in likell tyme Bhich Bene the kynges men and Bhich Wene Engistes me Wherfor all britaigns had of hym dreak slaid among bem that yf they ne toke other council bitwens bem all the land show be kettaied thurgh Engist and his peple Coartiger the kyng had bigoten on his fyrst Wife in some the fyrst Was all bet water that second Catagren and the thud passen

The britons energefon by one affent chosen Coatimer to be bir torde and fourtains and hir counciller in every bataille a counce hym and mad hym kyng and Wolte fuffte Wortiger no lenger to wegne for enchefon of the Alliance bit Wene Engife and hym The briwns orderned a grete foft to deine oute Engift and his cos panie of the lance and pafe hym in. batailles that furst was in Rent ther he was love The fewndy wat at Tette force Und the thrid to Bas in a fire athifbalf Cool in a more 12 thoy in this bataill frem met Catadren and forffe Engiftes brother fo that cele of he flewe other Cout for as mock as the contre Ras reven long for fore to forme thurgh Contider the he had frouled his colin ther fr had made a fair aftell that me alled forneaftell afar his offine name 12(no coortimer was so anoied for his brothers teth Cas tagren that he was cece in such a maner Wherfor anone he let felle the aftell to grounce And after that he ne left nyght ne day till he had driven out Engift & all his pepte of the lance 21 nd When Engift Bas driven a Bap Rone Ben his doughter made for The y nowe and quentelyn spake to fem that Were next the kying Coortimer and priupest With hom and so macke the pas hom of pis tes that le was enwifened and died at bondon the un-year of his regne and ther be lieth

Dowe the bridus chosen an othir tyme Coatiger to bene hir fryng and Engist ame m to this lance apen and they foughten to gedre.

I Far Wortimers with the Wickons by hir commune affent

effonce made confider bir kung Bron this ouenant that & Thea neuer afar luffe Engift ne none of his eftfonce to come in to this land I And Bhan all this Bas cone Rone Ben the Quene prenety fente by letter to Engift that ffe had en poifened Coatimer and that Contiger fir bed arene bare the cowne and regned and that he fold come in to this lance well arraied Bith mock work for to avenge from Boon the Butons and to Bonne this lance as reno. I And toban Engift fered this tropnge fe made grete Jone and awarailled frm haftely with pB.thouland men that Bere couldfift in every bataille and come in to this land Ind Bhan Contider ferd telle that Engift Bas come anene Bith a grete wer in to this land be affembled his Britons and the Bente arens Engift for to Bane peue fpm bataille and his folke Engift: drad hym for of the Batons, for they had discomficed finn beforne, and had driven from oute Bith ferength, Berfore En gift praied a bue day, and faid & Bas not comen in to this land for to fight, but to have his lance grene of & moght acord with the Withing and of fem have guar O The kong Contider thuras councill of his Batons graunted a bue day and thus it Bas or depned thurgh the Butons that the fame bue day fold fene folde faft te fice Salifbury Boon an bull (Ino Engift fola come thider With four houndred Annahar Withoute moo, 24nd the And Bith as many of the Wylest of his lance Quant at that any the Apna come With his councill as it Was orcepned But Engifte had Barned his Anyofices prevenich and hem commanned that every of Bem (Bold put a longe Annfe in his tofe 1 Windy Whan de faid fair Sims no We is tome to freke of loue a mes euern ma a none (Bold drawe his knyfe and flee a Baton and) fo they queld a thousand twi. of anyther and with mock for the mann of Audy the Anng Wortiger from felfe tho Bas ta ! Bem ascapedy ken and fady to Thongastell and put in to pulon, and somme of Encifees men Bolte that the Anna bad tene brent all gunke

Thon Coatiger the for to have his lyfe, graunted bem as mo che as they wolve are and pafe by all the lance townes Laftelles Cites and burghes to Engile and to his folke And all the continues there in to water and there they bette hem feil

And Engifte Bende thurgh the lande and feised alle the land Bith fraunchises and in enery place let ast a doune thurgh the and houses of Religions and described Existendme thurgh the lands and let change the name of the land, that no man of

his were so hardy after that tyme to alle this land britaigne but alle it Engistessand and he texted all that lond to his men and ther made His kynges for to strength the sad that the britons show never ome after ther in The syrst kynge me Was kent ther that Engist hym selfe wined and Was wid and master over all the other Thin other kyng had southfey that now is Chickste the in kyng had Westey The wine kyng had Westey The wine kyng had Estey The Whyng had Estey The Billing had Estangill that now is alled northfolk Southfold Merchinerich that is to say the Ersome of Nichol The Visad leichtwise Morthmytonshim Mertfold The Visad leichtwise Morthmytonshim Mertfold The Wisad Oyūsold Skouaste Wynckster Ware Wyk and Derby ship had Oyūsold Skouaster Wynckster Ware Wyk and Derby ship

Do We Briger Went in to Wales and bigan them a caftell that Bolo nat stand Without mortier tempord With blow — Carly

Den Endift had depted all the late in this maner bitte ne his men he delinered Bortiger out of prison and suffred hym feely to gone Rhidar & that Wolae & be nome his Wey and Went in to Wales ther that his butons duelled for as mock as that lande Was stronge and Bolkked to Bonie Und en gift never come ther ne knewe it never before that lance coortider feld hom ther With his britins and aped wüxill What hom Was keft all for to done 12 nor they paf firm conceill to make a stronge caftell that mytht hom felf ther in Repe and refence of near were Masons in hast the were fet and bigan the Werke Bron the holle of Brigh But artes thus it befell all the Werk that the majons made a day adounc it fell anyafit a Bift not Bhat it myst bene ther of the kying was fore anoted of that chance a Wylt nat What to done Diferfor he let fend after the Topfest clerke and also le ? red men that Beren thurth oute Wales that mouth bene founde. Uffor they show tell wherfor the foundament so failled water the erke and that they solve hym telle what was best to cons Ino the wifeft men loge tyme had ftudied they faid to the kong that he shold done seke a chieve borne of a Boman that never had With man to done and that childe he sholde see and tempre with his blow the mortier of the Werke and fo folde the Werke over en dure Withoute en de

Do we the kong tete feche Merlyn thurzh all Bakes for to fpeke with hom

Den the kynge ferde this he commaunded his meffagiers anone to Bende thurgh oute all Bakes to felle that childe of they myght hym fynde and that they folde bung bim forth with bem on to bom and in warre and in witnesse of this thunge he had take fem his ere that they ne Were deftourbled of no man ne lette Ino tho the meffagiers wente thems and fpedce fo fast that they come in to a toune that Bas called Rars mardine and as they paffed forth hir Way they founden nochil 4 dren of whin, were age chidden pfere with bally Bondes, and one of Bem faidy to that othis Donebat quody fe re cone all Bronge to chis te on frufe With me Jon pe haue no Wit ne reson as I haue Certes Merlyn quoty he of your Wit ne of your wson I make no force for men telle communely that we baue no thongs of gody almy ghip fith me had neuer fader but euery man knoweth Well Who is your moter & The meffagiers of the kynge coatiger When they kerce this ferife bit were the two gromes they aver of fem that fee de fesides bem Whene that Merlyn Bas borne, and also Bho hom notiffed and the folke fem told that a grete gentil Boman hom Save in Brarmardine that Was alled Adhan & But neuer myst man Wite Bho myght be the childes fadze (When the Rynges meffactiers berde this tround they Went anone to bom that Was Barcepne of the toune and tolde fym the kunges Toul and his tre Bewed hom Wherfor they Were come thider Meren and his moter anone were fent before the Wartene of the toune and be commaunced fem that they folge gone to the find as it was orcepted by his meffagiers I Merlyn and his moter Bente thens and comen by to the kongrandy there they Bere Bnærfonge Bith mockel fonour and the Appar aved of that lady us that child Bere hir fone and Toto hom bracke The lady answerd full tenderly Beprings and faid the had nes uer commanie of man Borcely OBut Sir quod fle as 3 Bas a pond mapten in my fattes chambre and offir of drete anage Bes w in mp companie, that often tomes Were Bont to play and to fo ? face I beleft allone in my chambre and Boldy nat gone oute for Brennge of the fonnel And Bon a tome ther come a faire back fer a entredy in to my chabre ther & I was allone, but to to be come in to me @ Blene I Bifte it neu ne pit Bote it nat for f comes Be ve fast Barredy, a With me be did game of loue for I ne bady most

ne poet hym to befende feo me e ofte de come to me in f forfaid mas ner fo that he kegate this chito, but ned myst of Wit What he Bas

Of the answered of Merlyn Werfor the Rong aved Why his Berk myst not frond that be had bigone ner proue Q Qa. Pop. Den merlyn had ferce all that his moter had faid fpake to the kong in this maner. Thir howe I was begoten av pe no more for it falleth nought to pothe ne to none othir to topt but telleth me encheson Wherfor I am to pold p brought and Wherfor re haue sent after me. Certes quod the Ayng my Topse wuckers haue done me to Bnostond that p moxier of a Werke that I have bigone besoued to be tempred With your bloce or the foundement Ball faill for evermore Six quody Merlyn Boll w flee me for my bloce for to tempre With your mortier re got the king or elles shall never mp castel stance as mp conceders done me to Underston The anfuerd Merlyn to the Ryna Sir he faid let fem com bi fore me tho wyle concers and I will proue that they far nat welle ne trewell Ind when the wyle were y comen merkyn ar; ed of his bloce were the encheson to make the weeke standy and endure All these Byle Were abassized and counce nat answere Merlyn the faid to the kyings Sir I shall tell you thenckson Wherfor your Work thus fapleth and may not stone I Ther is Bnær the montaigne ther that re have bigone your toldr a grete ponce of Water and in the kotome of the ponce Uncer the Water ther kends. dragons that one is White that other reed that frafte to george agens your Werk Do je myne tepe till your men come to the ponce and doth your men take away the Water all oute & than re shal se the dragons as I have power what to gedze south arens your werk And this is the enckson artes where for the fundament failleth The Apna anone let digge Bnoer till that men come to that ponce and let done a Bay all that Bater & ther they found novagons as Merlyn had told that eguely fou after to geores The White dragon egrely affailled the wede and laid on hym fo strongly that he myaft nat coure but Withdro We hym and refted in the same cause I Und when he had a Whyle re fted & Went before & affailled, the wed wagon anguely and befor hym so sow that he must not arens hym endure but Worthdow We hym and refted And after come arene the White dragon and stron gely fought with the reed dragon and bote from evell and hym ouercome that he fleigh thens and no more come agene

Of the significacion of the ij- reagons that were in the bottom of the ponde that foughten to genee

Die kyng Workiger and his men that faught this bataill had grece mer kulle a praied Merkyn to telle hym What it myst ketoken I Six qdy Merkyn I skall post telle

The rece dragon betokeneth pour felf and the White betokeneth the folk of sayonic that frest re toke and below in this cance that nothe fiathern amens police and police baue drucen and enchaced. other britons of pour linage ouercomen fem and driven fem a Ware and fithen at the compni aren of the favons they recuerdy this land and feld it for evermore a driven out the batons and did Both this land hir Woll and defenid cuftendome thurath out this land Use had had fyelt joye With hir company but no We it is turned to po to grete damage a for the for the n. bretherne of Constance that Was kong the Bhich we let see Shulle come bifoz a quinzeme paffed with a greet poer from litell britaign: and foul den a lenge the weth of hir brother a thep foull brenne polle forft Bith forthe Unor after they full flee a grete partie of Sagons & Thull out drive all the umenaunt of the land a therfor above pe thre no lenger to make aftell ne none othir Werke but anone goth elles Were your lyfe all for to saue to god I po We bytake for twuth I have said to powe of thyng that stall befall I Ind In derstondeth Well that Aurilambros Ball be king but the Ball be empoisened & litel tome wone

Of Kyng Aurlambws hows be purfued Cortigue & Engift & Kows thep dicen

Rarmardyne (2) not so after tydyng a turned, anen karmardyne (2) not so after tydyng wme to the but to me that Auxilambws a Wer his bother were axined at Tottenesse with a greek host (2) And the butons anon assembled sem a went to knowfong Auxilambws a Wer with greek nobit selfe a lad sem to known a counsed ther Auxilambws and made sym kyng and diven to hym homage And se avery wher worth ger that was kyng myst be sounce for he wolve to a kenged of his bothers with and after the wolve were known paynyms (2) And they were hym that wortiger was in wales a so they ladde hym thioderward (2) configer wish well that the wetherne wme hym to wangue a start them in to a after that was alled Gerneth that stove known a high montaigne and there hym kelve (2) Auxilates and where his worther a sire folk had weleged the after full long tyme for the witch was strong and well avaied. So at the last they ask well was strong and well avaied. So at the last they ask well well was some home and well avaied.

bir arrais and as moch as Bas Bitten the caftell, So that Cort ger Bas brend amonge all other and so died be With mockel for We The Was Engift in Rent and requed ther and frece this troping and anone fledde and Bold have gone in to Scotland for to have had fowur but Unvilambros and his men met with hym in the northontre and pafe frm batuille and Engift and bis men fem tes fenced Whiles that they myght, but he and his folke Beven discom fited and flagne And Otto his fone fley By to yorke, and Aurila hws frm foldbed eguely Otta a litel While arens frm ftod, but afterward & putte 6pm to his mercy Ino Auntambros Bnoer fenge from a to from and to his men be pafe the contre of Galettep in Sotland and ther they duelled The Ryng Auntambros Wit the thurgh oute the land and put a Bap the name of Engifteflad that Engift after his name had called it before The let be it calle as mene grete buttigne and let make amne churche bufes of religio Castelles Cites and buraftes and tounes that the Sapons had te fewied and come to bondon a let make the Walles of the Cite Bhich Engift and his folke had aft a down Lake Britons led hym to the monte of Unbuan Bler somme tyme Bas an hous of wligion that the was aftwice thurgh papulmes Wher of a knyst was called Unbry that somme tyme Bas founder of the hous and ther for the hell Bas alled the mont of Buan, and after Bas alled mbre Bury and Ball for evermore

Do B Murilambros did redreffe the land of grete Bataigne that Bas deftwied thurgh favons Ea. Ep 8

OW the kyng Auxilambros let amend and redelle the hous of Ambesbury and thereyn put montes but nowe there be nonnes a lickle from the place that was alled Salisbury three the the Sayones queld the butons Where Engile and he stock have made a bus day in Which tyme ther were slayne a m. loj. knyghtes thurgh two of Engile. The kyng there of bad gue to pite, and thought to make in mynde of sem a monumet of stone that myght endure to the Gordess onto And of this thyng they take hir councell what there of Was best for to done a The space to the kyng the billsop of bondon that was alled Terrethyn that he show enquere after Merlyn, for he course best take how this thyng myst he made. And Merlyn after was sought a foure a come to p kyng. I not the kyng the home his woll of the monumet that he wold have made.

Ther ken greke stones in Irland, and binge spon the hull of kyan that men alled Geants karoll and yf they were in this place as they kine there were they Wolve endure enermore in remembraishes of the kinggives that here ken entered [There may and the kyings as kined stones in my land, as in Irland (Sooth and Merlyn Lidut in all your land ken none such for Seaunts set hem for great god of hem selfed for at enery tymes that they were would and than wells such they were would and than wells such they were that and than wells sem such a mone they were took

Do We the britons Went for to feche the grete stones in Irland

Capitulo CoBi.

then this britons bad force of this throng ther Wet a Wort among fem that then Bolte gone fech the ftones & nome With fem Oter the Apriges Swifer to ben bir cheusteyns e vB.M.man a Merlyn conceilled fem for to gone in to Arland & fo they diden (12knor When the Aying of Arkandy that Was called Sur Pomer fero telle that ftrangiers Were arrived in his lance te affembled a great wer a fought arens bem. but be a his folk Bas discomfited The britons Went bisozne till they come to the mote of kylian & climed By to the mote Tout Whenne they saugh the stoness the maner howse they stounce they had greet mer taille and faid bit Wene fem that no man folde remeue for no ferength ne en douc fo bude they Bere & fo binge But Merlyn thurch his cafte and quepntize remeued bem & Brought bem in to hir (hipes and) come arene in to this land And Merlyn fette the fronce ther that the king wolce have fem and fet fem in the fame maner that they ftoden in Jelandy Qindy Boten the kong faugh that it Bas mas te te thanked Merkon a richely fem w Warred at his o Wine Wolf and that place let calle ftoutenge for evermore

Do to paffent that Bas Coatigers sone a the king Guillomer come in to this lance and so the a traitour that Bas alled Cama

mpossency the kyng Aurlambros

To men sould Bowerstondy that Passant was war singers some levedy in the same tyme and some in to this land with a gree wer and arrinedy in the northwonter and wolfe dance with a gree wer and arrined in the northwonter strongly trusted won the ampanie that he had brought with hym out of the land of Germanne & had conquerd all the northwonter by to youke And when kyng Aurlambros kerd this he assent wo a gree poor of british & went for to kefyght hym And he &

his prote Were discomfided but passent ascaped thems With some of his folke, and fledce thens in to Irland and come to kyng Buillo mer and praied fym of felpe and fowur, The Aying graunted him With good Wolf, and faid & Wold bely from With good Wyll By; on that covenant that I my felfe muft gone With poll with alle my police in to Butaigne, and I Bolte me auenge Buon the Buis tone rather than they in to my lonce come and token the fronce with ftrength that ailed is Scauntz karoll The king Buillomer let ors topne his shipes and Bente to the fee Bith y B.M.men and arri? ued in Wakes and begonne to wake and mach for the dona Dit kefell fo that kyng Aualambros lay fike at Wynckfen and myst not helpe hom felfe So that he fent in his name Oter his brother With a grete power to below Wales and thid ar Wards be Wente as moch as he myafit The Ayng of Arland and Chaffent had herd tel le that Aurilamboos Bas fike a to hom come a facisen that Bas alled Coma & faite Sir qo fe duelle pe fere all in mes With pour hooft and I before pot thurgh my quepntize that I fall fee the kyng Hunkamboos that is like wif pe to fo quod paffent 3 fate po B richely anauna This traitour Coma put Boon hym an ab s byt of Religion and let frame from a book coune and come to the Aprices ourt and faid that he Bolde felt the Aprice of his maladie The faid the traitout Coma By to the figning Sir ben of good coms fort for A fall were po to fuch a mediane that we foull Tweet anon right and lusten to sleep and have good rest and the traitour paf hym fuch popfon that he fleep anone right and died in his flepping And the traitour faid that he Wold gone oute in to the ferce till be Were a Baked, and so scaped he a Bay, For no man had to hym su spection for encheson of his 2166pt that he Was in chthed and also for his brode croune Wut Blen the konges men Boft that be Bas ted they becomen Bonder forp, and fast sought the traitour, But they myght not fonce fym, for Coma turned arene to the bolt feo When s that he come

When Auntamboos Bas dete a feere in the morne Bas fepne. Bith a cleve light and at the bought of the feme Bas feyne the best of an fourible deagon Eally Biff

Hen the kyng Auxilamboos Was thus was a empissed at Wynchster amount after that he was was about the ty me of prime ther was sepne a sterre greek and cher & the

keme of that sterre was brighter that the some and at the bourt of the weem appeal a dragos were and out of his mouth come if huge lightes that were as bright as any five brennys 2 and that one were till to ward feaunce and strongly oner the see this we ward strong 2 and strong out of that were come with the light of five 3 his sterre was seen of many a man but none of sem west what it were need to were that was the synges wother that was in walve with his soft of britos saw that seem were at the greek light of yaf the wonded there of greeky what it myst set to ken a bet all increms a praised him for to take what it myst while a fee we were light in passed him for to take what it myst while a fee when my of the sterre

Erlyn fa W that feere e bekette from tode tome a fithenes k gnoke & Wept knowly And fact Alkas alkas that for noble kying & Worthy is see And I not I to police to bus Corfeonce that Aurilamboos your boother is enpoylened & that I fee Well in this fecure a pour felf betokened by the fece of the dea 3 gon that is fern at the bought of the been that is your felf that that be king a wome It not by the beem that that towarde thetel is Bnoerstond that we shall gete a sone that shall conquere all frau a all the fances that ken bugging to the crouns of frauna that that be a Bouthier kong & of more konour than ever was any of his aunceferes 24nd by the keem that ferryght toward Irland? is kewkened that pe fall geten a doughter that fall ke quene of Arland Und the Bij. bemes betokened that the thall have Bij. fonce a enery of fem (Ball be kying a regne With mockell honour & abore pe no lenger few but goth e peuc bataille to pour enemics a frache or with fem bottely for pe foull ouercome fem a have the Bicorie Locker thanked fretely Merlyn and nome his men and Bent to Bardy his enpmie a they foughten to geoze mortaly a fo be discomficed his enpmies all a destroied a hom self quelled passent that Was Contigers sone I And his britims queto Guillomer that was king of Jaland & all his men I And war anon after that bataill toke his Way to Bard Bynchetre for to done etter Au rikambws kyng thas Bat his bother Cout the Bas the boy borne to stonkence with mockel honour that he had done made in w mebraux of the briting that ther Ban flann thurgh twon of En ctift that fame day that they fold have fone accorded a my the fame place they entered Murlambros the feconde per of his regne With all the Burshim that must belongen to such a knug of Whos soule god have mercy. 03

Lof War pendragon and Wherfor he Bas called so after pe shall kere, and so the Bas over take Bith the grete bue of Igerne that Bas the crie of Corne Bailes Bis

For the well of Murilamboos Oder his bother Fas cou ned and waned Well and Botthelp and in wmembraun ex of the dragon that he Bas liked to be let make t Bo drag done thurgh council of his batons, that one to be bore before hom Whenne he Went in to bataille, and that other to abive at Bonches fix in the biffhomes church Ind for that encheson he was aled suer after wer pendragon And Otta that was Engitee fone commenced but licel (Ocer Abat Bas made news kyng and arens hym kegan to meue Berre, and ordenned a grete companie of his frences and of his kynne and of Offa his brother and had take all the fand from humber on to porke, but the of porke helde ftrongely actarns bem a nold not suffre bem to come in to the toune nothir to peloe the Cite to fem, Unor fe befeged the toune anone right a pafe ther to a stronge affaute but they of the Cite fem Repte Well and strongly Und when wer here ther of he come thioder with a trete police for to below a refere the toune and put alap the fiege a pafe a stronge bataille and Otta a his companie fem defenced as Bill as they myafit but at the last they Were discomfited a the most part of hem quely and Otta a Offa Were taken a put in to prison at london Und Wer hom felfe dnelled a While at porke a after he Went to Bondon, and at the Efter after fueng he Wolde bere cowne and fold a folempne feft, and let fompne all his Erles and Bas was that they food some to that fest and all the that fad Topfes Poloe bring bem also to that felte and all comen at the lipnace cos mauntement as they Bere commaunced The fest Bas richely hol! den and all Worthelp let to mete after that they Weven of eftate fo that erte Soudops of Corne Baill and Jacene his Topfe feten alifer next the Apric, and the Apric fato the fairneffe of that lady that fle bad And Bas campffed for hir beaute, and ofte fe made to hir no a femblant in bokung a laughung fo at the laft the Erle papued? the pue lokyng a laughyng e the loue bit Trene bem e avos of fed the table all in Bruth & toke his topfe & called to him his knyghtes & Went thens all in Wrath Withoute takong lene of the kong The kying anone fent after hym that he shoto come agenc and goo not thene in telpite of firm I Und the Erte Bold not come arene in no maner Tople Der for the Anna Bas full Touth and in

Worth hym deffied as his wally enymy And the Erk Bet thens in to Corne Baill? With his Wif in to the Cafeell of Tontagell UNING the kying let ordene a grete hoft g come in to Corne Baill for to describe Erde of he myght But he had put hom in such a aftell that Bas stronge & Bell amied of Tyntagell and Bold not weld from to the king The king anone befeged the caftell and ther ducked pB. dages that never myght frede and ever thought Buon parne and Bon hir laid fo moch bue that fe noft Boat to don So at the last he called to hom a knocht that Was called Colfon that was princibith hym and wed hym all his confeil and aped of Apin What Was keft for to done Sir goy be dothe fendy after Merlyn for be can telle po toe the beft coucill of any man lyupna? Mercyn anone Was fent after and come to the kong and the kong told from all his woll. Sir qoy merlyn I fall cone fo mock thurgh crafte that I can that I fall make pole come this nost in to the aftell of Tontagell and that have all pour Tout of that

Ho Be War bigate on Igerne that Bas the Erde Wif of Corne Baille Arthur Ama Erlyn thurgh aaft that he coute chaged the Annges fiqu in to the alteneffe of the erleg Blfpn gartbys his chabir anne a to the figure of Jordan that Bas the Erks cham Birlanne So that eche of tem was transfictured to other alkenesse. I And When Merlyn had so come be faid to the finne Sir gor fe notes mothe re gone foremen to the aftell of Tontagell a aven en tre ther a have your Work The kong toke prively all the hoft to go tine a lede to a lingst that he moche bued a nome his Bay to Ward. the cafeell a With hom Befin his chambirlaph a Merlon 121nd Blen they come thider the Portier Bent that it had bene his other Botd a Token tome come for to go to bedar The Rong Wet to bedar Bith Igerne the Erles Topf & did With hir all his Woll & biga to Boon hir a sone that Was called Arthur. Dopon the mor we the noble modfin and nome his leve of the lady & Went aren to his fold (2 no the fame noght that the hong cap by parne in bedor p fere With the Erkes Wif the Amages men peuen a stronge af faut to the aftell and the Erle and his men mante fem befented OBut at the lafe it befell fo that atte fame affaute the Erle hom felfe was flanne and the Caftell taken.

And the figng anone turned agene to Eyntagell and fpouled Agerne Bith mochel fonour & made hir quene & fone after tyme

come that she shot de relinend and ben a chied a sone that was alled Urthur, and after he gate on hir a doughter that was alled Umra. Und whan she come to age notely was maned to a noble Grawn that was alled Ubth that was wed of leone. When were longe tyme had waned there were known hym a greek sthenesse as it were a sor we a suffer some of the mene tyme the that had to keep Otta that was Engisees sone a Ossa his brother that the were in pusion men let sem gone for greek risks that they kem yas a went with sem. Und when the two brethern were ascaped a come aren in to hir owns controlled the controlled him a greek soose a greek poer and kygone to were estiones know the kyng

Dow kyng wer chefe Abth to kep the land of Britaigne Whi Les that he was like for as moch as he myght not for his likeneffe

Capitulo leptuagesimolecundo

Mo for as mocke as kong Wer Was fike a myght not hel w hom felfe he orcepned Albest sone of Elepne of the Was chosen to bewardene a chineterne of all his folke and he anone a bis britone affembled a grete fooft a pafe bataille to Otta Low 11 7 1 1 2 and to his folke, but Otta at the last Bas discomfited thus afterward thas this britons had redignation of Albeth and Bola nat to form bene attendant, Boker for the kong Bas annoised Thonar force let put fem in a letter in the fooft amonges folke L'Und they lad hom to bevolopne that the Bas a faire Cite ther p feint Alebon: Was marteed and after Was that Cite descried with papulme a thurah were a thioder they had fente Otta a Offa a hir pile a entro in to the toune a let make faft the pates and ther they belw bem, a the hund come a bem beleated a made a fewnate aff faute, but the that were within mantice fem refered Uth finner let orcepne his gonnes & his engynce for to butte the Balles & the Balles were fo ftwonge that no thong mouth from motor O Otta e his wole had grete respite that a kong loggong in a lotter had Bem befeged a they token council amonges bem for to from by in the morte e come oute e reue bataille to the kong e fo thep dicen e in that bataille Reve bothe Otta & Offa flapne, all the othir that ascared a spuc fled in to Sotland a made Colegrone hir conuctan ne, e the favone that were a loue e afcaped fro the fataille bough tin arene a drete ferendiff a amodes fem they fepten that of hunge Wer Were ded they fold Bell conquere the land and among to he they thought enwifen the figner and accepted men for to come this

dece and paf firm of piftes gut plent this thing to done and the orcepted from thider Ward the that the finng was ducling a the thed bem in pour were the better all for to fpece his ather purpofe, but nothelecs for all bir falfeneffe and quepntize then myatt ned come to north the finng (Dut fo at the last they afpied that the Apric drank, mone other Rour but only Bate of a cher Bell that Was nygh befices And these fals traiture Spon a day preue? lich Wente to the Well & put theun poplen fo that all the Water Was en poisened, Undy anone after as the Rong had otonke of that Bat be began to [Well a fone after be died, and as many as dronken of that Bater wice affor And anone as this falleneffe Bas affied folk of the toune let ftome the Bell for eucrmore Doken the April Bas wie his folke bem fpm to Stonfinge With grete folempnite of Biffboys a of Bawns that Bere their that beried hom beffer Hun lamboo bis brother a after turned arene the evenchin a let fence after Arthur his fone and they made hym flyng of the fand With moch wuewur after his favors with the y 37. per of his wone

Mow Urthur that Was the sone of War Was counce after his snoves with a how he drose Coleguns and the savones and Chelduk of Almanne oute of this land

Ca. Lyvin

Wen Urthur Was made Aprig of the lad he Bas but rong of act of pos. were but be was faire and botte and doubte of fody and to meke folke he was good and courts and large of frendping and made from Belbebued among all men ther that it was need Unor when he began to reane be Twoic that lay? ons never fold baue pes ne reft till that for bad drive fem oute of his land, Und let affemble a grete fooft and faught Bith Cole ; gane the Bhich after tyme that Otta Bas det the favons maynite ned, And this Colegane was discomfitto e flede bis to porte e toke the toune and ther feld form I 2Ind the Rond befeded of toune but he myght no thong fpece for the toune was fo ftwonge and they Bithpune Repte the toune well corpole Ind in the mene imme Colectaine let the toune to Bladulf a fled fpm felfe to Chelospite that Was Aprice of Almapne for to have of April Tocour a the Aprice affembled a grete wier a come a armed in fcotland. Bith B. E. Gimes, 2 When Wethur Bolt of this tooming that he had not wer and fewnatth pnowe to fight arens Chelouph be let fene the fiere a Bente to London Undy fente anone his lettres to the Apring of little

butaigne that Was allow foel his neuku his fustres sone that he thold come to from with all the poer that he mouth and he attembs led a grete hofte and arimed at fouthinpton Thind Tiben kyng? Arthur it Boft for Bas alad p no Be a Went awns frm and frm rescenced with mockel honour so that the is hester bein assembled a token fir war even to ri : fol that Elelozik had befeged but noust pit taken And they come Bron Cheldrik a Spon his peple or they it Wyst ther that they were a sem egreen affailled The finng chel drik and his mepup referred fem manky by hir wer But kong Urthur & his men quelled fo many fazons that neuer er Bas faz ne suche saughter And Chetorik & his men that Were left alp; ue fleden a waye And Arthur fem poursued & drofe fem m to a wood that they myght no ferthir passe Ekelorik & his me sawe Well that they were brought in to mocke difefe a fem polary to Ar thur in this maner Pople that he shold take hir hors a hir armure and all that they had they must only done a fote in to hir shipes Und fo they Bola gone in to hir owne lance and neuer come a wen in to this land Und Spon affurance of this theng they wuen hom good hoftages I Ind Arthur by coail of his me grunned this thying and refferred the holtages And Ar Bron the other Wet to hir fhimes I Und Boten thep Bere in the hie fee fer worlt chaged as the œuel it Bold and they retourned hir naupe and come a pene in to this lance and armed at Totteneffe and Went out of hir fhipes and nome the land, and clene which it and moche pe ple fle B and token all the armure that they myght fynde and fo they went forth till they comen to abothe court the men of the towne thitten fast hir pates and Wolce not suffre fem come with yn the toune and they referred fem well and ormoly arens fem

Do Be Arthur pafe bataill to the fazones when they come aren and before the toune of Bathe and hem our come Capitulb. Exviii.

Den Arthur kerce this tydynge ke let honge anone the holtages and lefte hoel of britayne his nepku for to kere the marche to Wardy Scotlandy With half his pepke a him lefte Wet to kelpe whem the towne of bathe a When he come thider he paf a knonge bataill to cheldrike queld all most al the pepke that he had for no man myst hym Withstondy ne enduw Und the stweet of his word And ther bothe Were same Colegrans and

To talk not noticed by walk

Whadud his Brother Ind Chelwyk flede thens & Boto have gone to his fimes But When Arthur it Bofe & toke p.M. Anoch ars to Catot that Bas Ert of Corne Baille for to lette & ftome fis compna And Arthur fym felfe Bent toBard the marche of foot land, for meffagiers told fpm that the frottes had befeged Boell of britaigne ther that be lap file and ther for be bafted the derribard the Andr Cador parfued after Chelorphe e tolle fom er fe myght come to his fimes and queld Chelorphe and his peple L Audy Ben Cado: bad cone this Biage, de bafted 6pm avens as fafte as de myght towardes Urthur, and fonce hym in Sottand ther that & had referred hoel of Britaigne But the scottes were all ferre with in Mountef, And ther they beld fem a Boile but Arthur fem pur fued a they fled thene in to emmaigne that Were in that contre fiv. Alks and grete plente of bridges & grete plente of Egles that We re Boned to crie e fight to gettes & make grete nople, Whan folke come to wife that land and weren as moch as they mythet and fo they dicen for the Scotas Ber fo grete muenoure that they to he all that they myght fynce in the land of Cymoigne Without any Marynd and ther With they charged arene the folke in to fcotfand oz fo Bende

Dow Ayng Arthur aved of Merkyn the auenture of His the last kynges that Weren to regne in Englind and how the land following

It ad Mertyn In the per of inarnacion of Itelu ailte M.C. y B. hall come a lamke oute of Bynckeler y stall faue was stonge a trew super and he stall saue was some super and he stall saue was some some stall make many godes souses, he stall haue per the most yt of all his lyse. Und he stall make one of the sairest places of the world that in his tyme stall make one of the sairest places of the world that in his tyme stall nat sully be made an end And in the end of his lyse a wolf of a stang land wall do him mocke harme a sowe thurgh were but at the end the lambe shall be mastive thurgh below of a red soy that stall come oute of the northwest and sym sall our come and the wolf shall die in water and after that tyme the lambe shall eyue no white that he ne shall die and see than shall he in a stange land, a the land shall he without a governour a wall while

Ho after his tyme (Ball come a dragon melled Bith mercy and else Bith Botenesse that (Ball have a feed as a goot hat (Ball wite in england (Bate Be and) (Ball kept the land there are for all

from who e feet e his one feot stall be sette in Byle e that oxice in bondon and he shall enhance in habitations and he shall open his mouth whave? Walls e the trembling of the histour of his mouth his ews shall street whard many habitations and contribe e his both shall be full show in strange lands. I no in his tyme shall the uters wine with blow and with bayne and he shall make in places of his land walles that shutle done moch sarme on to his seed after his tyme. That there were a perfect out of the northwest during his regne that shall be tad thursh out a withked have that the dragon shall done croune king that after wad? That she to over the seagon shall done croune king that after wad? That

I And in that tyme the sone stall be as new as blow as me shall see thurgh all the world that shall between greet pestilence and with of sold thurgh and the word of were and that peple shall ben fadeles till the tyme that the dragon shall die thurgh an haw that shall meue axens hym werre on to the ends of his lyse that shall not sully kene ended in his tyme. This dragon shall be hold in his tyme the kest body of the world and he shall die kestes the marches of a strange lande and the lande shall duelle sadeles without a good governour and me shall were for his drift from the Ale of strange of march. Where for Allas shall be the om; mune songe of sadesless folk that shall overlynen in his land destroied.

of the this dragon shall come a goot out of kar that shall have fornes and a kerde of silver and ther shall come out of his nostrell adomp that shall befoken hunger & south of his nostrell adomp that shall befoken hunger & south of the peple and mockel of his land in the bearnagen of his regne shall be Basted?

This goot sail go ouer to frauna and shall opene the fibur of fis lyfe and of ceth In his tyme ther stall ause an egle in Corne Baille that shall have fethers of gotte that of price shall be with out pere of the sance and he shall despise becas of bloce and after be shall see shall see shall see shall see shall see made brigges of men ken the costes of the see and stones shull fall see castelles and many other womes shull be made playne In his tyme shall seme that the ken shall knenne and a bataille shall be one know the armes of the see in a felog ordened as a

sheld Und at that bataille shall die many White heres Whrfor his bataille shall be alled the White bataille

2 And the forfaid bete than come this good mockel harme and if (Ball come oute of the fouthwest & of his blood, than shall the goot lefe moche of his land till at the tome that flendfin fall fym of come and than fall be chth fen in a lyon flynne and than fall he Bonne that be had boft and move ther to, for a peple fhall come oute of the north Weft that Ball make the goot for abrad & & fall Renge him of his memies thuras council of the offes that first Shall be in vill for to bene By done, but the olde oude (ball Bende a artapne tome, and after & fall come arene in to this land LEthe the obles foullen to grete farme to many on and fo they Ball wuncill the goot that he Thall avere Berre avens the forfaid be re, and at the laft the goot a the offer fall come at dourton Bp Trent and foull Bende ouer and for diede the fere foalt flee, and a Ban Bith opin feo his companie to Burton to Bard the north a ther they foull bene With an bard flour and than the Wan fall be flance Bith forthe and the bere tallen and befreed alther neet his nest that shall stonce Bron a broken bringge on Bhom the sonn shall cast hir femes and many shall sym seke for tertu that fro him shall In the fame (Ball die for for the and ane a peple of his land fo that many lances foul tens on hym the more before af ter Bard, and the two order foulle to moche barme to the forfaite flour of lyle and bir foull lete in diftreffe fo that the thall paffe ou in to fraunce for to make pres bit were the goot and the four wafe and ther for the fall ouelle till a tyme that hir feed fall come & feche Bir a then foullen be feille till a tome that then foull bem cloth With guar, and they foull feche the older and foull put fem to refpitous Tethe Ino after thall this goot tene brought to difese and grete augnyff and in forthe & ffall true all his Epfe.

Fier this Goot shall come oute of Wyndeson a we that shall have an sere of white a syons text and a pitous bette shall have an sere of white a syons text and a pitous bene stanchings of therst to bem that sens a therse his Book stall be gospe R, his strying shall be mede as a sombe. In the sprise were of his wone to shall have greet papes to Justifie sem that sens until some shall his sance to multisty which alters. Und in his tyme shall his sance to multisty plied with alters.

Und this fore Burgh ferfeneffe of firte that the fall baue, that make Bolfes kemme tambes, and the fall to called thurgh

out the world boar of holynesse fersenesse of nobilesse and of these benesse and he shall wone mesuably all that he shall have to wone on the world of Hell wone will and he shall what he shall have to wone of Paris and very will ance Spaigne shall twenste for dress of Paris and very will shave Spaigne shall twenste for dress Gastoyne shall swee In fraunce spaigne shall twenste for dress wost will wise mengland soften Almayne shall quake for dress of sym This wor shall were manuels to his wones of England and sold make the River wone with shood and with swape & sold make many mewwes wed and he shall get as mock as his Aunastres dian and or that he ke was he shall sew in cones and he shall put a land m to gut subsections and after it shall ke where of but not in his tyme I This wor after he is was for his doughtynesse shall be entened at Cobigne and his land shall be than sulfyshed of all good

After this Goor stall come a sambe that stall have sect of beed an bed of base an best of a lowe a suppres skyn and an bard and in his tyme his lade shall bene in pres the syrit year of his vane be shall to make a circ that all the world shall sprike ther of this same shall be sure in his tyme a great part of his same thurgh an bidone wolfe but he shall reduce it greve a broship to an Egle of the winder and this Egle shall were a broship to an Egle of the winder and this Egle shall were a broship to an Egle of the winder and this Egle shall were of his brothers sured and after shall the same sail to the forfaid sambe that shall governe the sand in pres all his system and after he shall die and the sand he sulfilled of all maner good

Far this lamke sail some a motor varied of god? The mouthe a weighte a covered an have he sail have an Elverly super as a got and tengeaux stall fall som spon sood gut pleut in his lance and wward hym also and in his lance and wward hym also and in his lance and wward hym also and in his lance he shall have gut purifying till the tyme that he shall suffer his uple lyne in to mock price without chastisquage a kerfor god will be worth a find arpse by a wagon of the north that shall sene full fers and shall me we were arens the forsaid molor ware and shall were some batterns a stone.

Hat stall out some of Best to beginne werre arene the forsaid

SHE S

Molow Werm in his fix and fo foull the magon and he bond hir to illes to geoze L Than fall come a lion oute of Irland that fall falle in companie with hem, and than fall tremble the land that than frall be alled Englond, as an afpen bef, Und in that tome Thall castelles be felled a count Boon thample and it fall seme that fouerne fall be ozie for the bodies that falle falle dece therin The iii chief flows in Englond foull winne in Blook, and grete dred foull be and anappffe that foull aufen Difter the motor Barre foat flee and the oragon The Epon and the Bolfe fem Bull orine a Ban, and the land that be withoute fem, 21nd the molowbarre fall baue no maner wolder fauf only a flime Bler to be may Ben de Und after that he shall gone to bonde Bhan the fee is Bithoza ; Wer Alnor after that be foall weue the thride part of his lance, for to have the fourth part in pees and reft, and after the fhall leue in forthe all his lyfes tyme, And m his tyme the fote bathes fou ten becomen ofte, and after that that the mole barne die quentourly en and founty, Allas the forthe for the thall be drawnt in a flow of the fee, Die feed fall become fadzelees in fecange land for evermos re, Und than fall the land be departed in in. parties, that is to fep to the Wolfe, to the dragon, and to the epon, and fo fhall it be for eurmore and than Mall this land be alled the land of conqueste 24 nor fo foult the nathtfull feiwe of Englond ence

Tho Wathur ouerome Buyllomere that Was king of juland and how the scottes known his men

Capitule septuagesimosente

Then Guillomer that Was kyng of Irland, had tydynge that kyng Arthur Was entwoy at Glastenbury, de orders ned a gree power of Justimen & come to the see With his Irist that kyng Arthur Was With his hoofe & anone as to Wyste ther that kyng Arthur Was With his hoofe & anone as to Wyste ther of he Wente towards hym and yase hym Bataike, and ouercome hym anone right and Guillomer seed with his men arene in to Irland And Wkn this discomfidure Was done, Arthur turs ned hym arene ther that he Was in the place ther that he had befor the Scottes and Wolfe have hem alle slapne, But the his fissiones Abbotes and other folke of the contra and sadies open have ome before kyng Arthur and aried hym mercy and said Sir gentiff kyng and myghty have mercy and pick of Bs, And as your

selfe ben of the right lawe to hold and magnety arisen some full grete dissonant it shoke be to quelle sem that beleue in almoght p god as pe done and for goddes bue have mercy and pite of bo fuffee Bo for to leve for the have had mock for the and pone for the favons have many tyme thurge our bonde paffed but that is no it p note to potte for often tomes thep have done de forthe e diffic For our aftelles they have taken and our beftes flance and eten and moche harme they have Bo done and yf w wolk notice Be quelle it Were none honour to a kong to quelle hem that creas hym mercy for y nowe ye have y done and be overcome and for the love of god fuffer de for to lyne and hancth mercy of cri ? ften peple that keleuen in aift as pe cone When king Arthur berte this for We be had pite of bem and paf bem lyfe & lymme and they full downe to his fete and bicome his liegmen and he tolks of fem homages And after that king Arthur turned agen With his holt and come aren to porke and there above during that Biage 21 not the paf he all lorgers to 21 loth that had spouled his sufter and other piftes grete plente and the was Gaven his co; fin but of ponge age and to all his other men that hom had ferried m his were he paf rick piftes and he thanked hem mocke of hir acood ferinfe

Dowe kyng Arthur spoused Gunore that Was Gunores cofin Erle of Cornwaille & after he conquerce of Gullomer all Frad

Capitul Coven.

IDen Arthur had brought his kance m pees and wst and in good state and wst was in every contre the nome he e weded a wyfe that was called Gunor e mace hir quene a fair kady and a gentill that Cador the Erk of Conwaill bod longe tyme norissed in his chamber that was his owne whin sut never they had childe in his chamber that was his owne why sut never they had childe in gedre e nothelees kyng Arthur wood fir woncer well e verly Und anone as wynter was passed he let as semble a great host and all his barons e said that he wolve Fence in to Irland for to conquere the kand and he taried not longe that he ne passed over in to Irland And Sullomer the kyng that he ne passed over host and yas basaill to kyng Arthur. But willower was discomsisted and passed hym to the kyng Urthur and bicome his man and to hym did feaulte and somage and of hym between that sance see that tyme for ward

And after paffed kyng Arthur furthermore and conquerty Sutlate & Affandy e wike homages of folke e of the lonce ether

duelled yn yw in pres and regned With Joy and myrthe and Wired no maner man ne no man Bron fyrm And he brome fo wurwis and large and so honourske that the Empours wurt of Rome ne none thurgh out all the Borle Bas not accompany to king Arthur that any man wost ne none so Well prised?

And ther for the keft knyghtes of all maner knies wine to hym for to ducile and hem welched with good wolk and whereas And all the knyghtes weren so good that no man knews the week And all ther for kyng Arthur man a wunde table that when they show sitten to the mete all shuld be akiek hie and enemly ser such at the table that none myght make a wit that none wir hier than other And kyng Arthur had at that table Britons Frenshmen Normans Flemynges Gurgouners Mausers Lokerms & of all the lances a this halfe mone of Gorge and of his sance of butagne and of the great Cane waitle of walys and of Francand ond of Swelland and shortly to tells of all the lances that wold wurship and chinalne seche women to kyng Urthurs wurt

Tho We kyng Arthur come in to fraunce and conquered that la to of I will that Was a Romagne & hym queter Cally Bij

Yoth it kefell that kong Arthur thurgh conwill of his ba ? rons a botte gone to conquere all fraunce that tho Bas cleved Galle Gurath romanns that the felte that lad in hir wer e in hir brothip e the romanns had take that kance to a noble anyate a Worthy of boy that was called frolle a Wirn he Worlt that Arthur come he ordepned an holt a a great poer and fought with the Apric And he e his folk were discomfited a then nes they fled by to change entred the wune a closed the pates and ther from before Arthur Work that froil Bas gone to nave be pur fuedy after a come thidder a hom befoged but the Cite Was fo from ete a Well araised a the that Were Withon referred from Will a mas Ep 1 Repng Arthur dueffed there more than a month a ther Bas to mo che peple in the Cite a dispensed all hir Bitailles that Were Bitton and fo grete hunger bicome amonges fem that they wicen Bonder Wilke Withon the Cite for hunder and comen to frolle and praied hom to bene accorded with Aprig Arthur for to house mes and they botte were hem to hom and the towne alfo ! from law that no lenger to ne mouth folce the toune arens hir Boll & trust gretly Hong his o Vone strength & sent to kying Arthur that



he shold come fight with home body for body and so shold they texte fraunce bit Wene fem to, Repng Urthur anone graunted it a Bol to nat that none of his peple bnortoke the bataille for him I It no Spon the morte both comen well armed Bithoute Paris ther that they shold fight and anon they smyten to geores so fersely a so will they foughten in bothe fixes that no man coure teme the better of he 21 nd fo it befell that Swelle paf Arthur fuch a ftwat that fo Bries ked to the ground wolce he notice he and as Frolle withdrows his suerdy be Toundedy kinne Arthur in the forthede that the bloods fell a dune by his pien and his face Arthur anone ftert By fer tely When he felt him hurt as a man that femedy almost Bode, and be tolle Tatourne his good fuerde & drotte it Boon high, and pafe frolle fuche a fewle that ther with he clafe his bed downe to the Tholores to that his belme myght nat & his Warrant, and to be fille a counc dece in the place and the of the Cite made diete for the for Frolle, anone enerichon webe bem to Apng Arthur, and the toune allo, and becomen his men and did to hom homage and feaulte, a he Bnærfenge fem and whe of fem good hoftages, Und hyng Ur thur after that Went forth With his hooft and conquered Quicien and Ungiers Bascopne Defito Mauerne Burgopne Berry Lo: therne Turpy and Ocithers, and all the other land of fraunce be conquered hollpeth I Indy Token to had all conquered and taken by fomages and feautes fe turned agene to Paus and ther fe duct led longe tyme, and ordened pecs longe tyme over all the contrep and thurgh oute all feaunce Ind Than pees Bas made où all thurgh his noble knyghthood that he had and also for his owne Boxthoneffer Undy no man Bere de neuer fo grete a bot durft not meue Berne amns hom nothir to aufe for to make the lad of fraun a in quiete and peed, he Boned ther in wer, and did ther many gre to Bondres and reproved many provide men and lither tirauntz & bem chaftifed after hir deferufe

Dow lyng Arthur anaunced all his men that had trangled in his fernice _____ Earlywip

Mo after Bard it kefell thus at Eften ther that he belde a feft at Paris richly he gan anauna his knyghtes for hir ferma that had hom holum in his conquest

The pafe to his stilbard that Bas alled Ray Augien & Angi? Ers And to Becker his Botcler be pase Mormandie that the Bas alled Neustrie, And to Holdyne his Chamburlague be paf Flaunders and Manie And to Dozell his cofin to paf to bigue And to Richard his nepheu & paf Pountyf And to all other he paf large laws and rees after thep Were of cfeate 21 no Wirn Arthur had thus his knyghtes feffed, at averill next after frepnet fe come apene in to Butapne his a Tone land And after at Whytsontyde next se Wong by cowill of his bawns & Wolde be crouncy king of Sibmergon audy belde a folemene feft and bet fompne konges Erks and bawns that thep folce ome thider everishing The Has South Ryng of Soutland, Cadiffer Aprice of fouthwales I Buillomer king of north wales maco king of Arland Malgams kyng of Sutland Achilles kyng of Afe land Aboth Aprig of Denmark Sone Bas Aprig of note Bey and Hel his cofin king of dorkeny Cator king of atell butaigne Mor Worth erle of Corne Baille Mauran erle of abuatere queron erle of Wonchester Boel erke of Bertford Writigy erle of Opuford Eur fall erle of Bathe Jonas erle of Chefte Enerall erle of desfette Expense erle of fall bur Baldth erle of Caunterbur Jugerne er le of chickeftre Avall erle of leichftre & the erle of Warlopke & ma np other riche brees Butons alfo ther cam mo that is to fap dipo conaudy gennes and many other that he nat fere nempnedy Were at that feft and many a fair feft flyng 21 reffur had folde biforne But never none fucke ne fo folempne a that lafted of dayes with mochel honour and mirthe

Dof the letter that Bas fent from the cite of Rome for prize to king Arthur

De in day as kyng? Arthur sate at his mete amonge his kynges and, among skm that seten at the feste byforne skm come yn yn eldren men of age rickly amied, and, con urwisely salued the kyng and, said they come from Rome sent as melsagiers sed the Empour and, whe to hym a lee that thus mo the Was to Uncerstond. A write Bs mer kuskth Arthur that thou art ones so hardie with eien in thy sed to make open Berre a contake axens de of Rome that o wen all the Borle to teme for thou hast neu pet different this tyme proued ne assaid the streath of the Romayns and, therfor thou it shalt in a litell tyme for Ju lius Cesar conquerd all the land, of Bartaigne and toke ther of truage and, our folk have it know y bad, and, nowe thurgh thy price thou wythsolvest it.

Hou if wer anne and vit baft thou more foly done that thou baft flagne Frolle that Was our bawn of franna all With Bronge, & the for all the comunes of Rome Barnen a commaunce the Bron lyfe a lymme, that thou in halt be at Rome amences to make of the my oces that thou haft cone, 21nd if it fo be that thou come noust, We fould passe the hylle of Jone With strength and the shull the se De Ber cuer thou may be found and thou falt nat have a fote of land of they o wine that We ne fall deferoie, and after ward with the body B: foul done one Bell, When this fee Bas made all men it herd, then Bere annoised all that Bere at that folemenite, and the Butons Bola faue flame the meffagiers, but the fing Bold not fuffre fem, and faid that the meffagiers fold baue none harme, a mo We by refon none referue, but commaunced bem to be Wurftip fully ferued, And after mete be take councill of Apriges cries and Bawns, what answer he myght reue arene to the meffagiers and they councilled hym at onys that he fived a Temble a grete port of all the lances of Bhich he had brothip. and manly auenge hym Boon the Empour of the cofpite that he had fent hom fuch a lie, & they (Worth by god & by his names that they shold hym pursue & bunne as mock as they myght, and faid that they notog never faille kong Arthur, and rather to be dede, And they let wate a lie to fence to the Empour by the fame meffagiers in this maner Of the folce answere that king Arthur fent to the Empour of

Rome & to the romagns

Nærstonæth amonges powe of Rome that Jam kyngg
Arhur of Gataigne & feely it hoto and stak hoto; and at Rome bastely J well be, nat to peue pow truage, but for to any truage, for Costantine that Was Etyphes sone of Was Empour of Rome & of all the honour that the to kelongeth Aud maximian kyng conquered all feaunce and Almagne, and mont Joie passed & conquered all sumbardie, and these horse myne aun assessand that they bette & had, I was have thurgh godge will Of the reverence that Arthur did to the Empoure messages of Rome

Den this letter Was made and enfekt fixng Arthur to the meffagiers pafe gut piftes, and after that the meffagiers whe hir deue and Went thene and wome to the court of Rome agene and where the Empour how Wouthely they were do derfongen and whiche a rialle companie de had hom to serve, and

howe he was mor rially served than the Empour or any kyng? to upng in the World Land when the Empour had same the test a fixed what was ther yn and so that Arthur wold not be ru ked a fixed hym he let assemble and accepte an huge host for to be strucklyng Arthur yf that he myght. Land kyng Arthur touchyng his poer and partie accepted his poer a knyghtes of the wance table

Of the fignges and bries that comen to help figng Arthur affens the Empour

De kyng of Scotlance and of Irland and of gutland of tenmark & of Almaigne every of fem had y. M. men The duc of normadie gafeogne ffeatres chehito e of 180 bidne had iin. M. Berm of Chartres had K. M. Doel of Butnigne had vij.M. a form felfe of his offine land vij.M. and of Arbala & friers a of archiers a of other folk in foot that no man coute fem nobre 21nd When all Were way for to Wence Aring arthur his lad & Sunore his Byfe whe to kepe to one of his nepteus that Was a Bys Anyafit a an fardy that Bas alled Morozed But & Bas nat all tre We as pe foull bere after Bard Aprig Arthur toke alle his reaulme to this Morozod fauf onely the croune Und after that Ryng Arthur nome his hoft a went to fouthampton there that the Thippes were brought a the folk affembled a they weren fem to the fee a had good wond a Wether at World a also some as they myght then are med at Harflete And as sone as then myght then Went out offir shipes a speadon all the contre

Do Be kong Arthur fought with a Seaunte in spaigne that Was alled Dinabus that queld Elepne that Was kong foels as fin of licil britaigne

Ing Arthur had not duelled in the cotre but a licel whi the that men ne were hym that ther was comen a grete get ant in to spayne e had muysshed hir von an hyst that was wo sin to hoeld fortaigne e bad brought hir von an hyst that is at the the mounte of seint Gernardy e ther was no ma in that cotre so where ne so bardy of durst with hym sight ner come new the place ther that geant duelled alk was called dinabus that mock for we did in the contre. When kyng Arthur kere this tydyngs be called key and Gerewere and comanned hem to go prucely and espoe where the geant myght be source and they come to the Rinage ther that men spoke gone to the mounte that was also enchess about with water and yit is and ever soll be. And they

fa Wabunnyng fin Spon the hille and ther Was also an othir hille no that, ther was ther bron an other five brennyng Rey & Wes deliver comen to the next full a founden a Wice We openhave sittlyings fesites a tombe for Wepping and grete for the mate, & ofte the faid Ele ne Elepne And Rep and Dece Bere aped Bhat hir Bas and Wher for the made to mock for We and Who lap in that tombe O go the What for We and implauentive faire brice felie re free for pf the Geant may polic few fynd pe Worth de anone alene feille good Wyfe ady they ther of dismay pe not but telle Be the foth Why thou makest so moche sorwe and Wepping Sive ady six for a damisekt that I noussed With my bust that Was also Elepne that Was new to Boel king of Bataigne, and here deth the body in this tom be that to me Was betaken to nouls of So ther come a ceuell a Bes ant and raniffeed fir and me also and lad Be both alap, and be Bolte have forlagne that maire that was fo ponge and tendre of age, but the moght it nat suffre so grete and so huge as the Beant Bas, And of he no Bome as he is Boned to do artis he Boll yo B quelle both to And therfor faft Bende me fennes And Berfor faid they do no not hennes Certes Sir ad the When that Eleyne Was dear the Beant made me to above to done and hannte is Byll and me must neces it suffee And god it Bote 3 wit not with my good Boll for me lever were to be dece, than With hom to dele, So mothe payne I have When he me forlieth (When Rep & Becelbere had firm all that this Boman had told they turned arene and come to April Arthur and told hom all that they had fepne and herce, Ar? thur anone take sem both With sym and Bent preuedich by nyght that none of his hooft it Byft and come on the mortoe eren to the ge ant and faught Bith hym fewngly and at the laft hym flowe 21nd Arthur bad Beaworn smoke of his keed, and bring it to the hooft to state tem for a Bonder for it was so grete and so huge, When they comen arene to the hooft, they tolden Wherfor they had bene oute and fletbed to fem the fred, and every man tras glad and Joifull of the Borthy ded that kyng Arthur had cone that Bas hir lorde And Hoel was full for wefull for his new that was fo lofter after Bken be had space be bet make a fair chapell of our lady ouer Elepno tombe

Do Bligng Arthur pafe bataille to the Empour in the Bhicke Bataille the Empour Bas stagne Capitule. Lygg B.

Actions and his pepte had fodong that the Empone had affebled a grete poer as Well of faculyns as of payment and ciften me Wer of the nomber Bas topp. M. fors me and for man Arthur & his pepte excepted falt forth in hir Way to Bardy the Empour and paffed Normande and fraunce In to Surgonne and Bold even have gone to the hole for men tolde hym that the Empours hoft Works come to lucie The empour and his holt in the begying of August remeued for some a cam forth right the Bay to Bardy the hoft Tho comen kying Arthures espice and faid of that Arthur Bolte & folce find ther falt by the Em pour But they faid that the Empour had fo grete wer with hym of Anges of the land and of paynyms pfere and also culten pe ple that it new but gut foly to king Arthur to meten with hym for the efvice told that the Empour had B. men or Bj. arens one of his Dang arthur Bas bolte a hardy a for no thong hum difmaied and faid go the beloely in godoes name arens the Ro ? manns that with hem led faculins and paynyms that no mas ner truft thep have to god but only Bron fir frangth. Go Toe no Be and fech fem Sharpely in the name of Alimpathy god and flee We the paymoms and ariften men that ben ennmies with tem for to destrois cristen men and gody stall Be belpe for the baue the riafit and ther for have We truft in godyand to We fo that the ene mies that be to aiftendome and to god mo the be dede and defenced and that men mo We record the Boath uneffe of Anyaft hose Wen Apna Urthur had thus faid they cried all Topth a high tois.

T God fader almyghen Wurshipped be the name Withouten end amen and draunte de grace well to done and to reftwie our ene & mpes that tene agens aftendome In the name of the faces of the fone and of the holy gofe amen and god reue frm neuer grace ne Boxffip in the Boxed ne mercy of frm to have that this day (Hall femiten Well for to smyte and eguely and so they vicen softely and orderned his Wonges Well and Wysely

The Empour Berdy telle that king Arthur and his folk Were way arried for to fight with hom and thider they come And be orcepted his Bonges in the best mance that be most and more trust von his strength than in god, almostly and that Was sepn after Bardy & for When the is. hoftes mette the Empour lofe hicke iin. of his folk as did Arthur and fo many Were flagne What in that one five and, in that other that it was greek vice to Topt and to fee 1. In this Batuill Bene Clayne thurgh kyngs

Arthur B.kynges of the paynyms and of othir Bonder moch pe ple. And kyng Arthurs men foughan so will that the wymams and paynyms had no more strength to withstonce than you skepe a yens B. Bolfes. And so it befell that in this batelle in swore that Bas Bonder hard and hinge during in that one side and in that o thir the Empour amonges him there was stayne, but no ma wife for 64 Blo him show

Live B kyng Arthut let entier his knyghtes that he had whit in p Satuille and his he fent the Empoure body to come that ther Bas flagne in Satuille

Jon the romaine wife trat weetingous and figning Arthure folle the felte and the pagingme also And figning Arthure en the romains Bift that the Empour Bas was they for ofter fem charge till it was nost a fo many of fem queto that it Bas Boncer to telle I And the turned Aying Art, ur agen the it was next, e thanked god of his Bictorie, And in the mor we he let whe e fee all the ferce for his knyghtes that he had ther white that is to fap Bourk Erle of Maunt Beck Ber and Rep and Lis giers Erk of Boldigne Orgeti Erk of BaacAlbth erk of Byn chefter Eurfale erte of chefter and after holdem erte of flaundres thes were the grete broes that kong 21 r hur kfe in that batuille, amonge other Toothy Anyagers, Und some be let entier in Abbeis In the contre fomme be let be borne in to hir offine contre, And the Empoure body & let take & put Bron a keer & fent it to come And bit to fap the wmains that for butaigne and fraunce Bhiche that he belte other trugge Bold be none pap, And of they aged him any other trugges right such trugge fe Boto fem papel The kong let few Ren to Renen his offine Caftell and ther he Bas entered, Eis gier Bas beine to Boldigne ther to Was lord, And Holden Was forme to flaundres, and the be Bas entered 21 no all the other be let entier with mockel konour in Abbeis & in houses of wagion in the contin ther that they Were dece 12 nd 21 rus fin felfe foiour ned that same were in Burgopne Bith his hoft, and thought the fa me were fold toping to paffe the mounte of Joye, & have gone to come all for to take the Cite and have put the romains in subjection but the Rolled timunt Morozed frm lette as after re ffall fere

How moured the twitter to whom kyng Arthur toke his land there and his aftelles and kelve it arens hym Lea. Lypybh Don kyng Arthur had taken to moured his Reams to he is and was gone arens the Empour of Rome a was raffed the fee, Madred anone toke homages a feautes of alle

bem that were in this lance and Golde have had the lands to his owne Ble and toke aftelles about and bet him awie. Und aft this falfenelle is did an other grete wonge for agens the laws of ailst to the his his own come where wonge for agens the laws of ailst to the his his own Arthurs company to botto the land them him with strength for everywore. Und to leve thing Arthurs of him with strength for everywore. Und to leve thing Arthurs of my ple and the series of and land a letter assemble paging a cost of the my Andral also more of ent to Chelorik to tone men to the which with him moch sink he worth dates a worthy dates, a byter him y that he wought with him moch sink he worth dates a worthy dates, a byter him y that he wought with him moch sink he worth granner him he entage for everyword the the lance that Engist day of Vatigers yift. When that he spouled his daught well. Und Chelorik come with grate strongth a poer of pepk, and morderly say assembly also had seen him the halfe that they had yel. Most stronge knyghtes. Then that they had nece

HoB Arthur enchased morteed the traitour e folk de Bas stand ne g also kyng Arthur Bounded to deth Ca. Lyggbin

Den this tod page come to kong Arthur ther that be Bas in Oburgophe be was full for anoied a toke alle feanne to foel for to frepe with hatuenort of his men and praised bim that be Wolce it kepe till be come avene for him felfe Bold Bed in to (Butaigne, and anenge fim Spon morded that Bas his trail tonr and forth Bent his Bap and come to Bhytland & made his men gene in to fipe and Botte faue awined at fange Breb, aud Brought Bith him a grete foft of feaunce alfo Bith his o Bine lance With er that he myght come to lonce with his people that Were comen out of his fhimes Morored Bas comen Bith all his polier, and pafe a fteange Batuille fo that from 21 z Bur bft many a man er that be myght comen to bonce I for ther Bas Gallen his neptent flapne and Augniffelt that befor footland and many other wher of Aprig Arigur Bas full forp, But after that they Ber come to lad mordred myaft not arens fem endure but anone Bas diftofited & flede the the fame next With his man, & Bron the morne to bride But the of the air Bolo net fuffer him to come in a fed thens & fed to Bonchefere & ther be beter bim with his pepte that With him com Remd Arthur be tale the toop of Ballen bis cofin and the toop of Augni Tell and bet fem betome in to Scottano in to bir offine

contre anto, ther they were entried 21nd after anone hung Ars thur nome his Wep to deferois Martred and fled feo thens in to Corne Baille TEte quene Gunore that Bas fignig Arthuns Bif that the source of your and fired that Morared Was fled their that he was a must not endure agens kinng Arthur ske Was sore adred and well not what was best all for to come For the Tople Well that hir bedy kong Arthur Tooks never of hir baue mercy for the greet frame that fie to hym had cone & nome hir Wey princely with in men with oute mo & come to karti one a ther the duelled all fir lyfe that neu Bas fey amonge folk hir lyfe during L Arthur Tople that Morored Bas fledce in to CorneBaille & let fend after his men in to Scotlandy & northum ? kerland By to humber & let affemble folk Withonte nombre & co & men feo thene in to Corne Baille to fecte and purfeloc after mozs dred And Morared bad affembled to from all the folk of Corne & Baille a had peple Withoute nombre and Byle that Arthur Was compand and had lever to die a take his chaunce than lenger fle Undy above a paf an hard bataill to Apna Arthur and to his pe \$ ple so that so mocke peple Bas slapne Bhat of that on half and in that other that no ma Worlt Who had the better plie wint fo it be fell at the east that Morozed Bas seame and all his folk and the good chinalrie that Ryng Arthur bad gadeed and noriffed of dis uerfe lances Uno alfo the noble anyonces of the wunce table that so mock was pressed thuras out all the world were there seance And Arthur hom felf was wounded to the with but he let from he worne in a litter to a Brown to be belted of his Wonness & pit the britons supposen that he eque in an other kant, and that he shall come pet and conquere all Britaigne but artes this is the profice of Merlon & faid that his deth fhall be doubtous and faid? foth for men ther of pit have toubte and thulle for evermore as me faith I for men lopt nat Blether that he lyueth or is vede Atthur Bas korne to Augon the gyn. zew of his wone after the Anarnaciony of our bedy 18th aufe & C. and peri-pere Do the king Arthur celivered the reaulme to Cofeanton the fone of Cadoz his Mepleu

100

Then kyng Arthur Byft that k myst no leger regne ke ket come hi forne hym Costantine that Bas Cadors sone crie CorneBaille his cosin & to hym hitche all his reaume &

to hym faid and had hym ther of to ben thyng till that he come agent

for as mock as to had none thir of his body legoten and grow by
me Was it that fo noble a kying and so will have bod not letty of the
word legoten, but all thying that god Will have cone in
Whos name to buffled Withouten ence Amen

Dow Ryng Costantine Bas Werred of Mordentes

Die Costantine Bas a noble kinpyft and a wathy of bo dy & tho is sones that morded had kegean had gute muie to Costantine that the Bas couned king and so that they kegonne to meue Berre arens hym and assembled a gust host of he that were kefour with mordete and had kene remen a Bay and that diven mocks so we thurgh all that kand that one worker overpredy hym to known for to take the Cite and that other to Procheste, but Costantine come to known and so by that was there, and after he wet to workeste and so how that there was absorbe that both his ennemies were were. And when Costantine had urgned worthe by iii, were to died and keth at known

Of the lynges Acelbught and of Earl — Earlyngy

Fier Rong Coftatines with the r Wete il. Ronges in Brita igne that one Was alled Avelbright that Was a danege . and felve the contre of Northfolke & fouthfolke Ahat ethie hight Etell and Bas a briton and belt Michel Lynnesen e all the land Bn to Bumbet U Thefe if Appropr o faft Bered to decres but af ter they Weien accorded and bued to geoze as they had be berne of o body The king Evell had a suftre that Bas called One Benne, a be pase hir thurgh great france him to king A telbriable to Tople, a he begate on hir a doughter that was asked Urgentill; Und in the in. were after com: Bron from a fewnge fifeneffe that neces & muft me a fpelle Bith fom and le come to fom Bith good Bett The praised to the king and contined alfo in the name of god, that aft Blen de Bere dede de sholde take Argentill his doughtre e the lands and that be Best bir Well and nouffte bir in his chamber 1 2 100 When the Bere of age the thold be maried to the fewongest and Burs thieft man that he myght fynde and than be fold pelde By hir land arened Egel it draunted it and by off confermed his maier. 21nd Bothen Weelbright Bas are and entered Earl toke the dami fer Argentill and noutfled fir in his thambre, and the become the faireft avature that mydift lyus or any man finde

Dolle Long Edd maried the damised to a know of his kychek

is kyng Evelf that Was Vnck to the damisek Argetike folgest how that he myst falsely have the kady from his new for evermone a falsely arms his othe thought to discount the damised awaised to discount the wathiest a strongist man of ho dy that any man wyst m any land; that the kevedy and to hym he thought hir skendfully have maried for to have had hir land after Ward but he Was clene discounted. I for this Euran that Was bavelockes sone that Was kyng of kyrkelane in renmark a this Euran conquered his Wifes land; a skend as in an other place it teleth more openly a se ne regned but in-yer for sayons a danops hym queld a that was grea harme to all britaingne a britons bare hym to Southing a ther they hym entered With morfel sonour

The this Cump regned Conan that was his why what was a Wonder prouds knyght e regned e out have no maner due but ever he was mexclyng with his pepke twice his duck which were e queld his his fis pepke twice due of the duck which were entered areas hym off tymes but he kem overcome at the last and so he was in pees all his lyse tyme e he regned win, were a after he died and heth at london

TOf king Cortif and of Surmona that winen thurgh the pay, nems in to Butaigns — Ea. Looppiin.

Fur this Conan regned his win Contif that Was hila? to of all his pepk and no though keloued and this with bit all butaigns thurgh Were and in his tyme fells that gut impleted in Butaigns that ayltendome Was aftervied a all the butons Were divined out and the kande y bit Withoute any womer but after Ward keft the kand to fayons as we after Ward stall here. For in that tyme ther Was a paynyme that Was alked Gurmod that Was the kynges sone Daufeikes of the paynyms folke that had the wame after his fadee and Was kyng sauf he kequath and yas it to his bwither a said of he note near he kyng but ys he myst get a wanquere a wamme in a strange control for he was beld and eke stronge of why a of hym precied Merkyn a said that ke show he so hope of hym precied Merkyn a said that ke show he a Wolfe of the see and he ket assemble paynyme Wythous

nomber and bet apparaill hipper and Bent by many bries and toke homages & feautes of many and fo the Bent by the fee and co quered many duicefe lances, fo that be come in to Jeland and cons querd that land that ofte tymes Berred Bron britons and Britons Bon tem, and ofte Bonen & ofte loften, & were hoftages to Butons and fo they fente to Gurmonte ther that he was in Irland that he shood come in to Sataigne e belpe bem apens the batons, to belpe fem reduce that land of fem and they Bolte fum bolte gladly for hir bid for he Bas a paynome and they Bere paynoms a the Odi tone Were aiften, Well ought he them for to help fo as they Weren of one la We Den Burmond ferd this praier fe hafted finn as moch as he myght and arrived in fcotland a come in to Morthums Berland ther that the fapons were duellong, and then confermed & couenaunts bit Bene fem that Wire made by other and by foftages for to ber from tre B: fap a folce from for love a map to fum truage by were The legan the favons & the Uffrans to referrie wate & bænn: tounes and referois all thong in as moch as they myabt is frand nethir man Koman ne child leved ne leve that alle the quelo and aft a counc tounce Caftelles and churche and fo put they all the land in grete destruction, as some as they myght firen they fledge thene as Well wer as nicht, 33. Mbp: 6 21 6 fores Chas none and all other grets and fmale fomme in to litell Bataigne fomme in to Corne Baille, 211 the that fipes mothet baue,

Dow Ryng Burmond drofe the Aying Cortife to Chichefen and quelo the batons and thurgh quentife gete the toune Capitub lynygh

Ortife the kyng fley thene in to Chickelte that the Was a good Cite and a stronge a ther kelw hom yo daies Unique that the Gite Gue fo stronge that the myght not gete that Cite by no maner engry that he myst done, I the bythought they Voon a grete querntise for to brenne the tou nexteen made engries With gle We of nettee and when pres of tunder and of six and when pres of tunder and of six and when a strength fley and who get from the tourse the that his nestee Were and in states and in ensulying of soules a the six began to tende a word of tourse, when the bridge and that in each word is the found all founce, when the bridge and that in each six they fire by out a faut but anon they

Ben stagne and discomstad and Bhiles the bataille dund the king privily his hym and stake aBaye in to Bakes and int Bist never Her to biome and so Bas the wine of Chicksten taken & teleminal Unit after Bent Burmond and assertion Cities & wines that never Ben after Bard mate aren as it is seen yit in many places

Dolbe this land Bas cleped Englond for the name of engift

and howe many kynges were made after in the land

Capitulo Copposi

Den Surmond had defewied all the land thurgh oute for pafe the londe to they favos anone the take it with good Bylle For the Savones long tyme had defined it for as moche as they were of Engiftes hynrede that frest had all the lad of Britaigne and the let fem be called Engliffmen for enchefou of Engiftes name Und the land they let alle it England in hir langage a the folk ben alled Engliffimen for as mock as in his tome it was called Engiftes land When he had coquerd it of Wox tiger that had foouled his coughter but from the tome that Brute come for t in to England this land Bas called Britaigne and the folk britons But fith the tyme that this Burmond eftfones cons quered it and paf it By to the favons and they anone ught chan; gedy the name as bifore is faid I 21nd, When this Bas doff Bur mondy paffed ouer in to fraunce and ther conquerd many lances and destroiced all disten pepte ther that he come and the Sapones ducted in this land and bygonne fast it to inhabit at hir o line Bolle Hudy they Bolde have made no We kynges and lordes but they myght neuer affenten to have only o kying for to be to hem en tendaunt and therfore they made many kynges in diverse Shires as it Was in Engiftes tyme The furft kungdome Was kent a that other fouthfepe and the thride Bestleve and the in. Esteve and the B.northumberlad and the Bieltangle that is to lep northfolk and fouthfolk and the Bir. Merchenorth and that is the erledom of Michol huntpugdone Herford Sbucksten Koncksten Kaus Worke and Derby and fo ceparted the engliffs all englond in Bis. parties 2 2nd after that it befell that the Avnace Werred ofte tome to geoze and ever be that Bas ferengeft bonome hom that Bas feblest and so it Bas longe tyme that they nad no kynge counced amonges bem ne no Custen man Bas tho amonges fem ne aistendome nothir But Bere papupme till that Seint Gregorie Was pore of Rome that had feyn children of the nadon

of Englind in the Tick of Rome, that Were Wonder fair acadimes and had guid Woll and desire hem to kesolar, and any of the mar; chantz Whennes they Ver and of What nacion, and men told him that they Were of Englind, and English they Ver alled, but they and all the peple of English Gere paynyme, and keleued not Hy, on god Allas quod seint Guegarie Vell move they ke alled en; glish for they have the Bisages of Angeles e therfor Will angle they to ke aisten, And for this encleson seint Guegarie sent Seint Austry in to English and for this encleson seint Guegarie sent Seint Austry in to English and puck and teck and to connect the English peple, and hem turne to god, and that Was in the Hi, yere that seint Guegarie had kene pope, that is to say after the Inarnacion of our dro Ikesu aist V.E. Lypy Vii, yew as the conicles telleth Love seint Unstein baptised a converted kyng Acelought and

the biffhomes that he made his fela Bes T Ca. spop by Den seint Austen come forst in to Englond & auxuro in the Ale of Tenet and so passed forth a come on to Caun terbury a ther sociourned And lyng Acebright of Rent that Bas of the anage of Engift fair Uncerfeng feint Aufen and his felaties with mockel konour and fem fonce all that fem ne ded and ferthermore he pafe hem a fair place that nothe is alled the Abbey of femt Auftyne in Bhich place & lieth bym felfe ffizy ned, This kyng Acelbright Bas a good man, a Bith good Boll ferce femt Huftons produccions, a pate from leue to preche thuras all his bonts of frent to wine and converte to from all the peple that be mouth, At be fell fo after Bard thurgh goddes grace that in little tome the Anng Com felfe Was conucreed to god e all his peple of his land Ras Baptized Und in the mone tome Bhile the reple tur ned from to god Seint Multon come to Roucheftwe there preched goddes Bord, The papupms therfor hom fcorned and caft on hom wigh tailles to that all his mantel Bas fonged full of wigh tail? les and for more respite they ast on him the autres of wiales and of fills Wherfor the good man frint Mufepn Bas for annoised and dreued and praired to god that all the children that flotte be borne afterBard in that Cite of Rouchfere moft have tailles, 2nd Boken the Anna Boft and force of this langraunce that Bas fall thuras feint Huftpns praice & let make an fous in konour of almpatity god Bherin Bomen (hold be delinewed of hir children at the Bruds des ence in Boich hous pit Bomen of the Cite bene religioned of childe, widen feint Bregorie had ferce tille folk the Engliffimen

9.

Were kurned in god and converted to sent to seint Austyn his pat tione by a bishop that Was alled Gaulyn and mad hym pmat and Erchbishop of England, and sent Wood that to than shot coopne and make bishopes in the land And anone as Austyn had the pallione of the dignite of the Erchbishope he mad it. his shopes of his felaws that come With hym from Rome that one Was alled Mellit & he dielled at known And that other Was all bed Justyn that held the dignite of Rouckstew & this bishop mel bit the Went to puck in to Essay & baptised the kyng of the contrest was alled Sicwith that Was king a delbrighus whin his su steep some This Justine Went to puck in first was king a delbrighus whin his su steep some This Justine Went to puck in southern which had been the puck to god And seint Austyn Wet hym selfe puchyng thurgh out England

Do We feint Austyn Bent in to Bakes ther that the britons We re and howe they note not be obligated to the Erckbishop of Can

Ca.pcBin terburp > Den all Englond Bas baptifed a turned to god Seint Unfern Bent in to that long ther that the briton's Bew & for to flere fem from Engliffime that is to fegne in to Wa he Und ther be founce monkes abbits a Bij. biffopes I for the Britons destroiced all Way the cristen pepte that seint Austyn had co ucrad a faid to the biftomes that he was a legat of come & pmat of all Englond a that they fhold by all refon to hom be obedient a they faid that they noto pout to Erchebishop of Cartion a said they note never for no maner thong tene of dient to the englishme U for the englishmen they said ben our adulances & our enemies & have drive Bs out of our o Bne cotre & We ken auften me & ever have bene e the englishmen have ever ben paynyme but now late that they bene converted Seint Austyn myst of hem none ans fuer hane other Byle but laisen aperaly that they not we never he meke to hom ne to the pope of Rome And feint Auston turned a ren the waying Ucelbright that Was lying of kent a wea hom that his folk note not be to no man ofedient but to the Exchebis from of kardion Und Bokn the king berze this de Bas fow anoi ed and faid that he Wolce hem referois and fent to Offence kynge of Rorthumberlad that Was his frence that he shold come to hym Bith all the poer that he mount and that he show mete hym at ley after and from thens they Bold done in to Bakes and aftwic the Erchebishop of Earlione and all the that had refused Seint Husten .

Thow kyng Acelbright and the kyng Office quelo Grama le that was a kyng of butons that held the contre of leicestre Capitulo lypyvin

At befell fo that ther Was a kong Nationn that befor the contre of leicefere a all the coutre about named Arecmal Und this buton berte telle of the nienguish avages Bol de mede ther at leiceftre for to Wence in to Walls The let ordenne all the poer that he had for to fight with three is kynges but lick it a kuilled hym for his folk that he had were flagne a hym felf fled a Boft his lances for cumore LAnd thele n. Apnaes Acebracht & Effice duelled a While at leichftre a cepted the lance amonges he e token homages e france of folk of the contre And after then BE ten to Bard Wales & the of Walps had here telle of the scomfiture that Abrecmal had at knicktive & Were Bonder fore adrad of the H. Epnace Hindy nome & chole amonges fem good men a holy of fere mites monkes a profees a of other folk grete pleute that Wenten Baarfoot a Welle Berd for to have mercy of the is. Aprices But the Aprides Were fo feerne a fo Topkked that they not o new freke With fem but queld fem everichone Allas for forthe for thep ne fpared? fem no more than the wolf oothe the fleve but smoon of the freces of everichous a so all Were there martied that to hem come that is to bincerstonce B. C. g pl. g after Bardy the n. Rynges Wet fro thes to aBauctore for to quelle all the that they myst there fynce of the Britons Und When the britons that fire that affembled a order? ned all hir wer for to fight With tem Tho Bas ther a bawn in Ba les that Bas alled Bledrik of Corne Baille that some tome Bas Boto of Denenthine but the Ryng A webright had driven hym in to Balps a reue frm bataille Und at that bataille Bas kring acels bricht flanne & Effeid Bouded fore & forfolte the felde & the moft part of his peple flanne Und Elfeid, fled in to northumberland that Was his o Wine land 21nd after Ward the pepte of leichftre Thire made With fewngth Cate Wan of Was Brechnalis fone kong of kicefere a he after regned nokely a With grete honour

How Ease wan kyng of kisesten and Elfice kyng of northin kerlance were frences and of the what that after was hit were Gown and Cad Walyn that were both hir sones.

Capitald Centesimo

No after that this bataille Bas done, the britons affemb? led fem and Went thens, g come By to lever two g made Ca de Wan that Bas Wreanales sone kong of levastre, & of all the contre, a be toke homages a feautes of all the folk of the con twice after that he affembled a grete hoft a faid he Wold gone in to Northumberland to refewie kyng Elfrice, & flee him if he myght & When he was comen thider frances went so hit went hem a made hem accorded in this maner, That Effeid foold fold all the land from humber By to Scotland, & Cace Can folde haue all the land athic fix humber by to the fouth, and after that they become good frence all hir lyfes during a bued to gedze as they had be if brethe ven, And this Effect had a fone that was called Ed Bone of he de e held all the land of Northumberland after his fadres weth as his fadze had hold all his lyfes tyme Undy Cadeban had an othir fone that Bas called Cad Talpy that helve his faders lance as he it helde Whiles he Was a lofe and they loued to geder as they had be bretheren, 21nd the bue last but were frem but only nivere Und after began bebate bit Wene hem thurgh a lither enmons co fin of Cad Balone that Bas affect of aens, so that they affembled a grete fost in both pties, and at the last it befelle that Cadibalone Bas discomfited and Edbon him pursued and desfe him feo plas a to place, so at last he fley in to Arland, Alnor this other restroicd his land, and aft a doune aftelles and frent his mancro and to pted all Cad Balpne land amonge his frences 21nd longe tume of ter come Cad Balyn apene from Freand With a fewnge politer, & in planne bataille quelled Ed Bone and all his frendfipes, and namely the that Witheld his lance thurgh Ed Bones pift Dow krng Olbola Bas queld thurgh krng Cad Balyn and Wrand, and how Ofthe that Bas frint Ofthal de brother regned afær bim and queld Weanda -

Den that Cowyne Was slayne Offics his sone Brærwke the Werrs agens Cadwelyne his Eme so that this Offics wice during the Werre. And after the with of Offics tho reined a gentill aisten man that mock wied god almygity, that had alle the land of Northumberland by heritage that Was all sed Osword, and he Was king of all that land Obut for as moch as he Was frend to Cowyne and held a guite part of the land of Cadwalyn the same Cadwalyn Berred Bron sim and we fe sim to Ward Swotland And When Cadwelyn saws

that he note not above Cawwalph notes no lenger from purferte But toke fomme of his folk to Deanca his brother in la We and praied Peanda to purfere Of Bald tift that he Bere take a flapa Und Cad Walm turned fome aren Wikn Of Bald ferd the to dong that Cad Balpy turned fome aren & Bolte no lenger flee But above Peanda & paf hom bataill and Peanda Bas discomfis ted and fley and come agene to Cad Balpin and faid that he Bolde never hold a face of land of hom but of Were fo that he Bolde a ten geh m of Of Bald Cad Balyn let affemble a grete hoft for to first Bith Of Bold fo that he & peanda come on to Northumberland & peuc Bataill By to Of Bold and in the fame Bataill Fas Of Bold flague and his few smyten of and after be Was entered at the abs key of Bardeney in Which place gody bath Wouldst for hom mas np a fair muche both ther and eles Tobered 2 nd anone Of The his brother ferfed in to his hand all the land that Raso Trales and the folk of Northumberland bued from Bonder Well and fred hom for hir lord but he had men of his fin Worthy y no We that Bol'x have departed the bond and they Berred to gette & for as moche as they were not fewing p nowe they comen to chean da and praced byin of helps and fowur and byfets hym of that fond largely Hon covenant that he Bold fem affre and helpe & council Deanda ferdy fir praier andy fo fpake Bith the Aynge Ead Wallyn that he shold orteyne a grete hoft a fast orteyn hym in to Northumberland for to fight with Of wy And Of Wy Was a meke man and mock bued pees and charite and praised Ocanan of thue and pees and proferd from of goed and of fifth grete pleute Und this Peace Bas fo proud that be volve quante hym pees for no man thyng but for all thyng he Wold With hym fight So at the laft ther was let a day of Batail Windy Of By ever had trust bron gody Undy this Cheanda trust to mock Bron his price and Bron his hoft that he had and to geore they Impan egrely but Peanda anone Bas discomfited a slayne a this Bas after the Anarnacion of our bed 380 aift Bi. C. & CB were Und this Of By the waned post in sew and a king that Bas affect Of Bone that was Peanda is cofin Berred Bon kong Of Top & to geoze foughten but Of Top had the Bictory of Of Topne a Of Toph Was discomfited and slapne and lieth at Tonnemouth.

To W kyng Cave Waldze that Was Cave Walkynes sone regned after his fadze and Was the last kyng of britons Ca.C.ii.

Wer the well of Cad Balenne regned his fone Cad Bala; de Well and nokely a his mover Bas the sufter of Aprig Deanda and Aban he had requed pri pere he fell in to a gre te fikeneffe and than Was ther fo greek discord bit Wene the lorges of the fand that enery Berred Bron othir. Und vit in that tyme ther fell fo grete derth and fearate of come a other bitailles in this land that a man moght goo in daies or iin. feo toune to toune of the foldy nat fonce to box for gold ne for filuer brece Wome ne none other bi taille Ber Bith a man myght fpue But only the pepte lined by wates of ferfes for other lyung had they none fo moche was it fas illed all aboute fiffhes Bildebeftes and all other thong, to that pit to this myfauenture ther fel fo grete mortalite and wftilence amog the pepte, by the corrupcion of the eir, that the loupn't pepte ne fuffis fed not to burne the were bodies, for they wive fo fountly both awa & smale bid and sexuant eting gopna spekeng so that never Fas herd of more sozyme test among the pepte, that thent for to Bune the tet boy, With the same tet boy Bas buried, They that myghan flez fledan a forfoke hir lances a houses as will for the grete bunger dertie and scarate of come and other Bitail as for the foruble mortalize and pefeilence in the land and Wenten in to other lances, for to faue fir lyues and left the land all welert, and Walte fo that ther Was not any man to travaille and till the lond ne ere ne folder fo that the land Was bareone of cornes and all other fruptes for defaute of tiliers, and this mylauenture dured pi, were and mos that no man myght ere ne folde.

Thom CaceBaldre Bent out of this land in to atell Britaigne

Ad Baladze saw the grete hunger mortalite and pestillente and the bind all poure, and failyng writes and other vitas illes, and his folke pissed, and sawe also the most ptic of his land all Balted and vive of pep's he apparailled him and his folke that were left on lyue, and passed outer in to litel Britaigne with a litel naupe on to kynge Aleyne that he moche buted that was his wish and that his save had moch buted in his tyme Und as they sailled in the see he made grete lamentacion, and so did alle the that were with hym, and, said

Dedifti nos die tang ours efcaze e in gentibus dispertisti nos Mo than began Cad Baloze to compleyn hym to his folke piwusty and said Allas said & to Bo Weaths and

Caying Hox Why for our grete synnes of the Bhich Re Bold nat amende Bs Bople We had fpace of repentaunce is comen By on Be this mylanentur Bhiche chareth Be oute of our offine re? aulme and propre fople fee and out of Bhich fomtome romans Soctors Savons ne dance myaft nat wilen Bs (1) abut What a Railleth it nowe to Be that before tome oftfithes have goten many othir lances fith it is not the Bolle of god that We above & duelle in our o line lance God that is Werray Jugge that all thynges kno Weth before they be done or made be fethe that We Wolce not at fen of our fonnes and that our exemies ne mothe not Be ne our linage wifen feo and oute of our waulme fr Wolce that We amed Bo of our folies and that We fene our proper refaultes Und ther for bath be the wed to Be his wouth and will chaftife Be of our mylware Sith that he with Be Withoute bataille or strength of our enemires by gut commanyes weechely to leve our owne reaulme and propre lance Lurne agarne re Romarns turs ne agayne pe scottes turne agayne pe Sapones turne agayne pe Afraunfois no We fix Weth to po We Britanne all refert the Bhich pour polber myght neuer make tefert ne pit pour polber hath not note put Be m wil but oulp the power of the konge Almoghtp Bhom We have ofte offenced by our folies the Bhick Be Bola not leven on till fe chaftifed de by his dybyne policer Umoge the Borges and lamentacion that the Amaz Cad Baladze mace to his folk they arrived in litell Britaigne and come to kying Alepne before faid And the kyngg reffenued from with joie and mate figm to be feruco Bonder notely and there to duelled longe to: me after L The engliff pepte that Were lefte on Eque and Were ascaped the great hunger and mortalite Epued in the best Topse that they myght and moch peple formae and come of fem

Unof they senten in to Sayogne where they were borne to hir frences for men women and children to restore the cities with pepte and other townes that were all wice of pepte & fortolatour transille and tillen the erthe when the Sayons had bree this ty dyng they women in to this body wonder thikke in gree compa in ies and bagged and berburghed hem self in the contra all aboute when they work for they found no man hem to bette ne withstour a Unor so they woven and multiplied greetly and very the curs stownes of the contrass where of they work women and the laws and the language of hir owne land Unor they chaunged the na; mes of cities bunes afterless & burghess yaf hem names & alled

fem as they be no We called, And they before the Countres the bas wonages bed hipes and trees in maner as the Britons before to, me had compaced, hem, Und among other drete companies that co me feo Germanne in to this land, came the noble quene that Was a Ledy Swburga With men and Homen Withoute nombre, and arrived in the contre of Marthumberland, and toke the land from 21 lbp ine m to Corne Waille for hir and for hir folke for tar Was none that mouth letten bem for all Bas refolat and wice of peple Nut it Were a felbe poure Nationsthat Were left in mountapnes and Bodes By till that tyme, I Und fea that tym? forth loften Batons this Ropame for alle daies, and the Engliff peple bes gonne to reigne and departed the land bit were bem and thep ma de many konges about by diverfe parties of the londy as here bene deuled, the furft of Weltlen, the fewndy Merchanch, the thude Estangle the fourth Rent the fifthe southley All thece regned in this land after Cad Baladze Bas willed out of this land, and duelled in little Butaigne With Arna Alepne his wfin and the f Und Whan he had bonde duelled there and had knowner that the mortalite and reftilence was over miffed? and that the longe Bas replenyffed of 21 hene pepte be thought to turne arene in to his owne lance and praied fing Alepne his cofin of fowur and belpe that he myght be reftored to his proper w? alme and furst dignice and kynge Alegne grunnted from his Than did & amamillen frm to take his Way and Biage in to this land and praised god Almyasty wusutly that be Wolce make to 6pm cemonstracion sif his praier in to this land Bere to from plefaunte or none, for againe the Byll of god Almy; gifty be Bolde no thong done, Whan he had thus denoutly made his praire, a kois feo feuen to firm faid, and bad firm leve that Journey a Way in to Englond, and that he go to the pope of Rome For it was not the Woll of almpatity god that Britons weine no more in Britaigne ne neuer recouer the lance on to the tome that the prophecis that Merkon faid before he fullfolled, and that flored neuer bene. By to the tyme Were comen that the whiques of his boy foull bene brought fes Rome and translated in Writingne 21nd Bhan the reliques of other faintes that have bene hid for the perfes cucion of the papupme folke foull be founden and openly fle Bed than that they recover her land amme Thicke they have fo longe to me bft thurgh fir referces Q Win Cad Waladze had ferce this answer & meruailled gretly and told it to kong Alepne.

Than king Aleme did fend for the chergie of his bind a made bem to bipnice the feories and precies that meren a fibile hadce faid in hir puffeces and when he knows that the puffece that fefto me had publiced of the eath and other publices accorded to the dy? uine ansuere that Cad Baladze had berd be counceilled from to leue his pepte and his natic a submitte from to the disposicion of god and cone all that the angell had comaunced bom TEhan Cadiba ladze alled Pnoz his fone and plozy his cofin that Bas his fuftre fone & faid to fem Taketh faid & my folk & my na Bie that is fere all way and raffe in to Walks and the re lordes of Wintons that no diffenour come to he by intereupcion of the papupme folke for refaute of lorces And to hom felfe left his wame of Mataigne & his folk for evermon and toke his Bay to Rome to the pope Ser gius the Bhick Burfhimed hum moch and fo he Bas confessed and toke penauna for his formes 21 nd be had not bong duelled there that he ne died the wij. Rakendy of Man the new of grace B. C Popip.

Thow kyng Offa Was soutcaped about all the kynges of Eng glond and fo W every kyng Werred Bron other — Ca. C. i

E befell so that all the kynates in that tyme that Were in the bond as they of Befefene Merchenriche Estage of Ret and of fouthfeve and of other coftes eche Berred Bron offir and to that was most myatty benome the fond of frm that Bas most feble But ther Bas a king amoges from that Bas cal led Offa that Bas feint Of Baltes brother This Offa conquered all the Aprices of the lance a wegned about hem all And so gue te Bas the Berre in enery cotre bit Bene Apriges that no ma myst Byt how the land went But abbotes Priours a men of whichin Written the lykes and the dedes of kynges & hold bing every mg ? ned had and in Whos contre and in What mauer every kying died e of biffopes alfo 20nd ther of made grete tokes and let alle be the conicles and the good kying Aluved had that whe in his Ward a let bring it at Bonckefter and let it fast be takked by to a piler that men must it not reme to ne bere it thene fo that every ma must it fee and ther Bron toke for ther in ben the ales of all the kynges that ever Bere in Englond

Tho B the kung of Morthumberland Ofbright forlay the Wyfe of Querne Coard thurgh frength and after this Querne co quered the kung with poer and frength — Ea.E.in

No thus it it before in the fame tome that ther was a king in Northumberlad that Bas alled Ofebright and foiour ned in porke and this king Bent hom Spon a day in to a Book him for to disporte, and Blen the come arene, the Went prenely in to a good mannes foule that Was afted Buerne And the good man of that place was gone that tyme to the fee, for often tymes he Was Boned ther aspie and awaite theues and wolders that ofte tymes were would to come in to the land to wake swine and flee, The lady that Was this Buernes Wife Was a Wonder fair Wo man and Belcomed the figning With mockel honour, and Boxthely him ferued in all thyng, Token the kong had eten, he toke the lady by the honce a lad hir m to a chambre and faid that he Bola freke With hir a councill and all the folke from the chambre be made to de fauf only the lady a be but the lady Bift not Bherfor he it dedy, till that he had done With hir his Boll / And Bhen he had done this tow he turned arene to porke And the lady he lefte ther Bonder fo re Bepyng for the ded that he had y done And Bhan hir bid Was comen fome & falbe fir Were & fuch for We & mornpng make he anto of hir What the had cone e Why the mace fuch for the I Sir goz for quemtrey and fallely the flyng Ofbright me hath done fba ine & Bilange agens my Topil and tolde fim tre Tothe for the fing had her forlagne with ferength Wherfor the faid the had leuer to die than lyuz . Jair leef le still qui he, for avens strength feblenesse is litell Borth and ther for of me shall thou never the las fe be loued, and namely for thou halt told me tre Bithe 1 21nd of al myatty god graunte me lyfe, I fall the Bell auenge This Burne was a grete man and a myghty bed & was wel beloned and grete frences had and let fence for the gretteft lorces of the land g to bem made his compleint of the despite that the Ayng to him had y done, and faid that he Wold bene avenged hold fo that ouer it Were and all his frences councilled a granuted to Bend to Ward porke ther that the Ryng Bas, Qundy Buerne toke his morne and come to the figna, 21 nd Then the fing him fatt fe cal? led fom our bufly Buerne by name, and Querne him answerd and to hom faid, Sir I gold ceffee, and pelce Bo feautes, homages and bonce, and as mocke as I have folde of pole, and fo feo this some foreBard I Boll never of the no thong fold, And fo be dep ted from the Rong Bithoute more frech or any abydyng, and toke Frue of his frences and Went to commark and playned to the kying Scorpie & toke him of the cofpier, that kong Ofbacht to him bad

done of his Wife, and praied him of soour and of kelp him to and gall When kyng Godzyne of denmarke and the danois had here the pleint of this Guerne and of the praier that he had they Were Wonder glad in hert, for as mocke that they myght fynde ause for to gone in to English for to Were Hon the Englishmen, and also for to ausege Guerne of the despite that the kyng had done to his Wife, and, for as mocke as Guerne Was sible to the kyng of Densmarke. Unour they let ordene a great host of men and let are ne spite sond, as mock as Was ned to that Biage, Und When alle the host Was a wdy, the kyng made his is brethern churchyne that Were noble knyghtes and bold that one Was alked hungar and that other hubba

Dow the danois toke porke and quelled the kyng Of bright and afterward kong Ele

Den all thong Bas a won Tho is butferen war leue of the Rung Godzen that Went to Bard the fee for to Bende in to English as faft as they myght free Nore is Burne fo Well comforted and fast hird from With the danois that they bene ar rued in the Morthontre and comen thurth oute beforenelle and te stroved all the contre and brend tounes and wolked folks, and quels ked all that myafit be take till that they come to rocked Und Then Anna Of bracht fa B fem come, he toke his pepte that he had and co me oute of the Cite and faught with bem but no forfon be nade at gens frm and moche was the pepte that ther was flappe in bothe parties And kyug Ofbright fym felfe ther Bas flapne, and the Eite anone Bas take, and the danois Benten in Und ther Bas al fo an other appear in Northumberland that Buernes frences had chosen and below hom for hong a man that was called the, for as moche as they Bold not to kyng Ofbright bene entendaunt for the defrite that he had done to Querne her cofin,

Dit befell thus that the kyna Ele Bas gon: to Bote hym for to tesporte and of Benison somvel he had take, and as he sate in the Bote at mote to a king it he said. We have Bell y sped and mock Benison taken, and with that Bote there come in a man, and to hym said, of we so mock of Benison had Bonnen, an hounted ty; mis so mock more there are no make the for all this contact the Danois have gete, and take the Cite of yorke, and are no your soull suit both that never we soull not come thereon, It not for soth

they have slave the kyng Osbright And When kyng Elle these Workes here he let assemble all the folk of the contre e oranged all the wer that he myst have eWolde have get f win of yorke With strength but the danois comen out anone and yase hym hataill equed the kyng e the most wice of his men that he had brought With hym and the same place the that they Were slaves shall ever he as both the danois never till they had conquered all Northumberland and in that contre they made Warreyns and Went serther in to the land and when Northyngham and ther they abyten all the Wynter and diven the source that they myght And after Why Somer tyme come they remewed from Northungham and come in to Nichol & to syncesey and to holand. If or no man myght hem Withstone so moche were a strongth they had.

DoB feint Comondy the Aprig Bas martred ___ Ca. C. B.

nd so ferre had the danois passed from contre By to contre and evermore brennyng & whoying and refewerd all that they myght till they comen on to Thetford. Und in that confre they forncen a criften kying that mocke buedy god and his Werkes that Was called Comondy Aindy & Was king of North? folk and fouthfolk Tehis feint Edmond kyng ordented as mo che folk as he myght and fought with the danois but he & his folk Were discosized a the kying spim selfe driven By to the castell of fra melynham Q And the danois from purfued and comen by to the fa me aftell Und When kying Comond fa Behat the aftell myght not hem Withstond? he come arens hem with Whom the danois feest fpeken Und anone they aped of hym Where kyng Edmond Bas nowe forfoth and he when I was in the after the was f king & When I went oute of the castell be Went out also gndy Whethir he Pall ascape or die att goddes Topel mote it be Den seint &dmod had nempned god by that they Bysten Bell all that it Bas be hym felf and anone hubba and humbar nomen bym and faid that he sholde gody forlake and all criften la we as many othir had done hom beforne And feint Comond faid that he noto neuer but w ther he Wold suffre with for godies whee and his lawes to kepe tho nome they kying Comond and bunce bym Bin to a tree and mas te hir archiers to hom thete With are wes till that his body Styll? ked as full of an Wes as an Breson is full of prikkes but for all the payne that he had he Wolve neuer god forfake and in the same payne & turnet he died and ketoke his soule to god Und Why they saw that he was well suffer so his hew Und this maner was sent Edmond martred

Dow hubba & hungar toke the wome of Redyng La.E. Bi Den feint Edmond Was marted hugar and bubba Went thens Bith all fir danois by to Redmige, Und as they Went thid ar Bard they from to wines a Cites and quelled all aiften pepte that wold not god forfakt e aft a doune churches e comen to Redmige e tofte the toune and ther felde bem till that the kong Exelf of Bestsen come thidax Bith all his wo Ber for to take the tounz Tho comen oute the danois for to were fatail to kying edelf and at that batville Was queld an erle of danois that Bas called Cidrate Bon the morte come the fing Elwon e his brother Alu wed with a stronge wower and a grete fost, Und the kong Ewife come arene that had foughten the day before to that bataille, Und the danois the comen oute for to fight with bem and the batail was Bonder fewonge, for many a man Bas ther flapne 21nd the canois that day had the Bictorie, and the Apric Elozed a his brother Alux wo that an Were discomfited But the unitar after Bard ile dano is and the engliffishen foughten to grove an other tome Boon Elel cenne 21 ndy ther Bas flapne a kong of cenmarke that Bas alled Rafying and iii.ertes of grete potter Und that day had the dano; is flame for they were deuten on to Engil felde Q 21 nor the w 8 day after the danois and the Engliffman and the danois fonghan an other tome at Rafong a there were the engliffmen discompined and from thene a danois that Bas called Ropat Bent to Reding Bith his hoft and destroied all that he myght take, Al nor kyng Elozed fonacht With him, but & Was Wounded fo Wherfor & Bas ded, and he had not reaned but B. rew and leth at Wonburne

Of kying Aluxed & how the danois in his tyme paied him of mercy that they must gone oute of the land ______ Ca, E. Hi

After the teth of this Elved regned, his brother Alured, that Dolfynes Was alled The Went the canois and affembled kem, and Wente for to feele Alured that the Was the new: king of fouthles, and ther then founden him at Wiltone With a livel pepk, a nothers he kaught With he hut at the lake he fled thens from the felter and Wente in to Weltsep, and ordepred so mocks pepk of his owne Realms and also of other so till that he

had a stronge host so that the danois had no poer agens hym to sto to And he come to known With his host and ther were the danois sownered and ther Wolte he have foughten With him but the da nois durst not With hym sights but pured hym of pres and that they must gone agens in to hir owns worthe and neuermore in to England, for to come agen any harms to done And Pron this co usuant they shold gue hym to please good sostages and such as the Englissmen Wold agen

Dow hubba and hungar Were quelled at Chippenham & how the danois brought hir kong to our kong — Ea.E. Bin.

Mo the same day that the Danois demrted from Concon so fast they noten both nyght and day a neuer toke rest of going till that they comen By to Exafter and token tho the toune and them felde fem. (1 When finna Allumd feed the tydyng anone he let take the holtages Und Went from thene to we after with all the poer that he had And What the danois herd? tell of his compng they Benten foo thens in to Bestseve and comen to Chippenam and ther they diden mocks forme in the contre they wolked folk and brought fem in pulon I The lipna Alured frm purfued and come Boon fem and ferfelp fem affailled and ther Were flanne both hubba and hungar his brother and Querne OBoard and methis Bataille Was mocke folk flanne in o ptie a in that other but the gree of the felde left with the danois For as mo che as f kyng the come with little commy The kyng bafted hym as moche as he must for to Wendy agene & When the danois founde hubba his boy ligarna was they entered it and made byon it a grete logge and let alle it hubbeflowe and fo it is alled in to this day Und that place is in ceven sive Ithe barons of somerset wil teshire and dozset ford telle how that hir kong Bas discomfited & ordepned all the poer that they myaften have a comen to the kyngs ther he was and thanked god that they had hym found alyue for they had went that the danois had hym feague. The nome they a councill the king and his barons that they Bolde gone a feche the danois With hem all for to fighten and so they rioden all that nest fem all for to feche a come a mor Be abonte pme to 21 byngoon ther of the annois were The king the Alured & his barons affe bled ather affailled the canois egrely a there paf fem a ftrong ba taill a the danois nobely put fem of bonge tyme that no man Tople in Whethir ptie more peple Were flapne. Dut thus it befell as god? Wold that the kung Alund had the Victorie With

mockel konone for the danois Were fo dries that they ne Wylt Bhid der for to torne, and pB. caies the Apng bem purfued at his Tople, that glad and fagne they were for to freken of rees and of accord a token fym good hoftages, and faid that they noto neuer more Bon frm Bene ne no cebace arem And more ouer they febiatht to the Apna Allurdy that they Bolte gone and bring hir oldne kong In to hom and that his king and they all folde be Baptifed, Und Bo on this condicion Ryng Aluxed fym graunted lyfe a fymme, And faid to fem that they ffold gone hir kyng for to fecke e at a certagne day to comen arene that to frm Bas fette, Und fo they Bente forth falt and comen awne at his day that Bas affigned And all the da nois brought fir kong With hom The kong Alured anone lete fem tene Baptifed and fir names change fo that the kong of cano is a Led Bas A Helfton e pov. of his felathes names Were chan ged alfo, And the other were vaptifed to the night beleuc. And alle this Was cone at Wifempnfew Und after that the king Alured he de With figm Apng 24 thelftone & all his canois pij. caice at foiours ne With mockel folempnite a pafe hom grete pifces, after that the Were Baptifed a fo then tepted Tho Bas Apng alured all at cle Blen be bad his enemies ouercome and that they Wire turned to the night believe of Alempasty god

Down the canois that comen in to feaunce with Guemond comen arene in to England and of the weth of king Alumon (Ca. C.ip

No thus it befell after Bard that the danois of Morthums Greany that Were pannyme comen with a grete ferength and an fuge fost of feaunce that is to Uncerstonce with be that Went in to feanna, With Burmond of Aufrike Ban & had conquerd England, 24nd it pafe Bn to the fapone and the that cos man feo feaunce acciurdy in Rent, a fent in to Mathumberland that thep foed come to bem, and when the n. hoftes were come and affem Bled anone they Bent to referoic the criften werk of England, from place to place and diven moch for Bell Dit befelt thus as almost to door Botor an hardy chaunce in Englandy, for the good kings Meuron that Thas Boned to abate the danois deide in the mene tos med This fina Alurdy reduced pop-yere and a good finage bad bene and Bell oute chaftife his enemics, for he Bas a good core and let make many whee Zind a whe be made of Engliffs of auchtures of Apriges and of batailles that had bene cone in the bnd, a many othir tokes of gefts fe let fem Brite that Bew of gut

Topfome gof good kenning thurgh Bhich bokes many a ma may hym amend of Wyll kem wat & Bron loke Hoon Khos soule almy? After god have mercy Und this king Alumd lieth at Topnekstre of kyng Alumd lieth at Topnekstre of kyng Alumd lieth at Topnekstre of kyng Alumd kyng Alumd lieth at Topnekstre of kyng Alumd waned Edward his sone of Was a good man and a Wyse that Was alled Edward that Was Boncer wurtus of The danois did mock sow that Was Boncer wurtus of The danois did mock sow that the bond and hir were enacted and gan for to was from day to day for the danois women of the With hir companies in to this land Aud When the kyng sa We that he myght no ketardone he nome tw Wes With hem and graunted hem his pees I Und nothicles the treve down nat long that the danois ne begone strongly for to were by on the englishmen and did hem mock so we where by and did assemble a great soft for to fight With sem I Und tho this kyng Edward died Ward do Wolfe This kyng Edward.

Of kyng Awlston and of Edmond Eldred and of Extryne bis brother - Ca. E. pj.

waned win . ww and lieth at Wonckelew believe his fadze

Far this Ed Bardy regned Athelston his sone Andy Boken de had regnedy in yere he helde bataill arens the das nope and drofe king Saufrice that was king of the da nove and all his hoft on to the fee and refted by Sotland and nome frongly the contre all agent Und after that the of Cum? Berland, and the scottes of Westmerland Sections to Werre Bron kyng Athelfton And he bem paf fo stronge bataille that he queld To many of fem that no man coure telle the nombre of fem & after that he ne regned but in ser And he reaned in all up B. and lieth at Malme Bun I And after this A westen regned & mona his brother for as mock as king Acelsone had no sone And this Edmondy Bas a Borthy knyast and a doughty man of body & a noble knouth Und the in were after that he Bas kong be Went ouer humber in Which place he fod ii kongco of danops that one Bas called Enclaf Unor that other Renant This kying Comody drofe fem both from the land, and, after wet and toke a grete prey in Cumberland This Edmond ne regned but Bij. reve and acth at Blastenburio Undy after this Comond regned Elored his brother that alenged Ed Ward his fadze of his enemies that hym quelled a after Bard he feised northüberland in to his hand a ma to the scottes alo We a make By to his Boll Wind the second reve A had woned come Arnalaf guyran that was king of demarc

and seised all Narthumberlands and bette that bond sizer and af ter that some kyng Elverd Bith a grete poer and drofe him out of this land? Und this kyng Elved Was a noble man and a good of Whos goodnesse seint Dunstan preched and this kyng Elved regned yi we g lieth at Wynchestra Und after this Elved Ed. Wyne some of Edmond his brother regned y Was a lither man to sward god y the pepte for he have folke of his owne land y buedy y honoured straunge men Und sette little by holy churche y broke of holy church all the tresour that he myst have that Was grete some & Blany: to hym selfe y pill to his soule Und therfor god wold not that he show and dred y lieth at he show and dred y lieth at he show a lieth at he show as the show and dred y lieth at the show as the show a lieth at the show as the show as the show a lieth at the show as the show as the show a lieth at the show as the show a lieth at the show as the show as the show a lieth at the show as the show as the show as the show a lieth at the show as the show a lieth at the show as the

Of April Edgar that regred a toue the April of feotland & of Bales & both & Bas legiled thurgh takeng of his Wife,

Capitulo Centrimo duotecimo

Mo after this Collyne wegned Edgare his brother a ma that moch bued god g pees g holy church also And Bas a Worthy bed befor a mysty a manntened Well this land? And this Edgar Bas bid a finng abue all the finnges of fcotland a of Balps from the tome that Arthur Bas a gone & nouer Bas fithen Apng of his wolder And this Edgar Bas feint Ed Warces fadez And Blen Edgare Topfe Bas we that Bas frint Ed Barges mover a entered the ferce forthe of the fairnesse of Estudge that Bas Organis dought a favon of centifier that Bas fo fair a Boman that all men freten ther of & all:001 of his line athtes that he mocke bued a trufted Bron a told hom, Go ad he to the nible baron Organ of tenenthine a fee if his wughter te fo fair as men forken of a if it to fothe, I Boll have hir By to my Bofe LEhis Enpath that Bas called Edel Bold Bent forth his Bay, come ther that the lady was a When he law hir fo fair he thought to hane hir hom felfe to Bofe, and ther of fpake to Orgar bir fatee and Ozdar Bas an ofte man and had no moo children but only fir and falle that Exel Boldy Bas a fair ponge Anpast and Box the and riche and Bas Bell With the kong, and thought his doughter foto Bell & marred e Well befet Bron fim e graunted him his doughter of the good bed the kong Bold confent ther to This Exelboto come arene to the finna a toto fun that fit Bas fair mothe 8 con to fee but the Bas Bonder bether The anfuero the kind and faid that he toke but litell charge, Sir quod Etel? Bold to fle is fir faces feir, and I am nat nele of lances

and yf ye Wold wasen and graunke that I must hir have than shold I be rich y no We In godes name and the kyng I wasen there to well wold thanked the moch the kyng & Went awn in to Denenshive & spouled the damisest & in that water be duelted Und thus it kefell knon a tyme that he told his wurdle all this thyng kin to his Wys hold wave had hir to Wys Und anone as she it Wyst kyng that wold have had hir to Wys Und anone as she it Wyst she save when never more after ward as she had done keforne This lady wavened by hym a sone and when tyme was that the child shoto be worne Evelwold wome to the kyng? & praised hym to knue a sone of his at southern the kyng shum graunted? & let all hym Edgar of his owne name Und When this was don be though that he was speer y nows of the kyng of not wolk have

taken his Worfe for as moch as his bed Bas a Joly man and an

Hus it befell that all men in kong Edgarps court the fpe ken e faid that Exerbold Bas rickly a knunad thurgh an hunderd foldy more for he had spouled the fairest Boman that euer Was fepn Und the kong berte fpeke fo mock of hir kaute he thought that Exerbold had hom refferued and begiled and thought prinely in his fert that fe Boto gone in to Denen him as it Were for to hunt for the fert a for the hynde and other Topla bes stes & than he spoke se ther the lady as he departed thennes Und this lady was duelloug at a maner befices the fouft ther that the Aynga Bolte hunte g at that maner fr Was ferburgfed all nyght and Whenne tyme come the king folde fore and the fonne frome the kynge afked after his Goffpp and after his godfone and earl Boldy made hir come before the kong Undy notheles of it othir myght have tene the tholde not bave comen in his fiatt by his work The lady Welcomedy the kings and Wetely hom affedy and be nome hir the honce and the next by hom her fette and fo foped? they to geare Undy the Bas a custome and an Blage in this land that When a man deonke By to an other the depuker floto fey Was fapl and that other spoke answere depulse haille and thus did the kong and the lady many tymes and also kylt Und after some When tyme Was gone to kedge the king Went In to his ked factory

thenking Bron that ladies fairneffe and the Was ouercome for hir love that hom thought that he flotor die but of hir his Tople for had copon the morne the king Uwos and in the forest went him ther to disport with firthe and sprices and all other wyfor fiftes and of the fertes grete pleute to that lady he fent e thuce he Went to folaxy and fpeke With that lady Whiles be ducked in that co tw Und after that the Army weneucd thennes and thought hold be myaft beft deliver ecel Wold from his Worfe as he had hom fyrft discepted And the king anone after Bin dapes let ordepne a par Cament at Sale four of all his baronage concell to have and for to orderne fold the contre of Northumberlands most best ben kept that the danois comen not ther the land to defence And this Ed Toto come also by to the Ronges plement and the Rong fent hom to porte for to be Reper of that contre Uno thus it befell that men that knews hym not flowe hym by the Wey. And anone as the king fer & that he was wer he let fend after the lady Efento that The tholog come to the Cite of loncon and ther ben Broady to the Ryng With grete folempnite and Burffip an feld a folempne fel fte and he wered a coune of gold and the quene an othir 21nd feint dunfton amortie came on to the kind in to the chamber and founce the king afeder and the quene also pfere It no feint omifes aved to the was the kong answere this is the quene Estate and the exclediffow feint dunfton faid that & did grete Brong and a mens goddes Tiple to take a Koman to Byfe Tokos child in had to the at the fonftone and the quene for that Bord never after bued feint duulton and nothelees the good man Barned of that folis to lete but his harnong a thilled litell for the loue bit Wene fem Bas fo moche The Apring legate Bron this Boman a fone Bas afted Elozed and the this child Bas Hiver ofthe firmy his fadre died and about that tome be had waned phinent & lieth at Blackenbury

hym quelle for to make Eloredy hir o Bon some kyng East yng Ma after this Edgar regnedy Edwardy his sone that he kegate on his fyrst wyse that well and nowing governed the land full foly lyse and above all thyngs he will of all maner of goodnesse and soly ethyrche and the quene Estated his sepamour let hym see for en theson to make hir o wine some Eloredy kyngs and thus was he stand as afterward in the sone of the sole of

Wat the king Edward Went in to a Bose for to play in the fouther tre besides a wune that is alled Barham in Bhich forest Bas gres te plente of fertes and hyndes, and as he had bene a While ther him for to pley be thought Bon his brother Elozed that Was With his moter the quene for hir place Was nogh the forest, and thought for to gone thioter and Bifite and fee his Brother, a toke With him but a litell menne, and Went him the to Bard his freymodies boufe that in that tyme foiourned in the Caftell of Corfe, and as he was in the thikkinesse of the Book to aspie his game it befell that he Wet amps and bif his mepn- that with him come and at the laft be come oute of the Book, as he baid aboute he fathe ther faft befices the maner that his stepmour duelled in, and thid writard & Went allone and anone it Bas told the Quene hold that the king Bas comen allone Withoute companie and therfor the made Joie p nows and thought tow that the most cone that he ner flanne as preuclich as the most And anone preuelich ffe alled to one of hir knoghtes to Whom the bad wed moch of hir council bit were hem, a both they comen to the kong and courtoufly him refferued, and the kong toldy that he Bas come hir to Bifite and also for to fpekt With Elozed his bros ther, The Quene many tymes him thanked and him pricedy for to aliste and ferburgh with fir all that nygot The Arna faid that he myght not but avene he Wolce Wence bin to his folke if the myght from fince. I Und When the Quene fat that he Wolce nat above the praied him that he Bold ones depute a be graunted fir and anone as the drinke come the quene dranke. By to the king and the fing toke the cupe and fet it to his mouth and in the mene tome Bhiles that he dranke, the knocht that Bas Bith the Quene With a knyfe smote even the kying By to the first and there he full a doune dece of his mefray By to the erif The quene for this dece paf to the knyght gold and filure grete plente, and, of other rialleffe y notice, Alnor the anoght anone as this Was wire he Went him our the fee, and fo escaped be oute of this land I When this king Ed; Bard thus Bas maturd, Hit Bas in the pere of incarnacion after our lord thefu aift in C. lopp. were and to had reaned on, were and? an halfe and lieth at Blaftenburp.

Tof kung Elozed and how the kung Swone of commarke below England and how Elozed that Bas feint Edwards Brother Was not kelozed in his wame and therfor he flow in to Normandie. Capitub Centesimo caimoquinto

Far this kong Ed Bard waned Elored his brother a feint dunfton couned fipm e this feint dunfton died fone after that he had formue the quene hir trefpace Eftald for encheson that the Was cause of king Ed Wards with & feint du fron had hir afforled & penauna hir emopued & for lyted aft chaft lofe a clena This kong Eloredy Bedard an Engliffs Boman and on hir begate Comond Avenfice a an other fone that was al ted Ecesopne Und after died the quene fir mode Und in that to me come in to England Swyn that Was king of conmark for to chalenge and conquer all that his auncestres had before that tom and fo he conquered a had it all at his awing I for the good erle Euttert of lyndeley & all the pepte of northumberland and almost all the grete of England feld Bith Stopne that Was king of de mark for as mock as they loved not king Elored for enchron that his good brother Edward Bas flanne falfely for en befon' of from and therfor no man fette but littl by from Wherfor Ryna Some had all his Tople and toke all the Cand Undr & Cored the Anna fledoc tho in to Mormandie and fo fpake to the duke richard Matthe duke paf hym his sufter Emma to Byfe Bron the Bhicke he begate if fones that one was alled Alumon and that other Ed Bardy Andy When Swyn had conquered all the land he requed noxly and leucd but yb. per e died and lieth at york.

Do Be Rung Elozedy came arene from Mormandie and bolb knooth the danois regned and of the Werre hit Bene hom and Ed mond Irenfice -Ea.E.pBi.

Har the deth of Stopne that was a danois knooth his fone duelled in Englond, and Bolte have be kyng, and, to come agene Elozed oute of Normandie With mocke pe ple and With a strong megnye that knoght durst nat above but fley thens in to conmark The kyna Efored had arene his wame & befor so drete brossip that he began to restroic all the that holpe Stopp that was a danois agens hym I Undy afterward; come a wene this knoght from tenmark with a quete po wer fo that kong Elozed durfe nat with hom fight but fledce fro thens in to lon? don and ther belog hom Tho come knooth and hom befoged fo long till kying Eforca died in the act of binden and fleth at feint paus lus a le maned ip. mm Ea. E. 10811

Of Arng Anoght

Far the telh of this Elored knoght that Was a danois a danois a danois began the for to regne but Edmond Junfive that Was king Eloredis sans by his fyrst Wif orcepned a gree host and began to Werre Vpon king knoght & so de dan many tymes & ofte, the Werre Was so stronge & hard that Wonder it Was to Wite and the Quene Emme that doeled the at Westmynster had greet dreve of hir histores of the Werre Ulurd, and Edward lest they sover so fir histore that doeled the word and Edward lest they sover see in to Namandie to the duke Richard hir Know, and ther they duelled in saufa and pres longe tymes. This Edmond Junfive & knoght Werred stragely to gedres, but at the last they were accorded in this maner that they show apart the wame bit Fench and so they diven, and after they knowen good frences & so Well by ued that they knowen sood frences & so Well bued to gedres as they had be wethern geten of a volume of one mover y vorne

Dob kyng Edmond Junfte twitturfly was flavne thurgh a twittur that was alled Educh of femtion La. E. Buj.

Mo after the regned flyng Comond Junfter e finoght the danois but thus it befell after Bardy that in the fame sere that they Were accorded a fo moch bued to geoze Wher for a falle thef traitour had enuis on to the bue that was bitween hen a frendship, Bhos name Bas Edik of seaton that Bas a grete bed that Bas Comond Junfice man and of him bette alle the land that the had and nothers be thought his lood to bitmie, & make knoaft kong of the land in entent achely to bene augunate and Bith fom fene Welkebued, Berfor fe praied fis bid Ed? mond Arenfide Boon a day With him for to cten and to dueller and the kong our touffy him graunted, and to him come at his punier, and at the mete the kong naky Bas ferued With dincefe metes and demkes, And Whan nyght come that he shold goo to kedge the kong toke his owne mepne a Trente in to chambre, a as & BRed aboute he fall a Bondre fair Image a Rell mate & in femb Lat as it were an archier With a bowe fent in his fond a in f bowe a fune arthe, Ryna Comod Bent the name to kefold it better What it mraft bene and anone the artie him (note thurat the boy and ther The Be the Ryng for that engyn Was mate to quele his o Wine bed traitourfly, And When kyng Comond this Bas was and flapne & nad wegned but p. wer and his wole for him made moch

for We and his boop then bew By to Blaften buri and ther then hom entered Und this fals traitour Edzith anone Went to the Quene that Bas Long Comonces Wife that Boft of hir brees with anon fr nome from fir n. fonce that Were fair & gong that fir bid bad Bon hir goten that one Was alled Ed Bard and that other Ed Wome a lad from With from at london a toke from to kong knoaht that he show to with hem What his Woll Were and there hom how queintly & had queld Apna Comond for enchefon a buc of hom o that king knoght all England in his wer folly myatht have. O thou fale traitour baft p mp tre to brother flaph for Echefon of me a man that I most bued in the Boxed Nothe be mone bed I shall for the transille the well re Bard as thou hast described and anon let firm take a bynce fonce a feet in maner of a traitour and let aft from in the Thample and in this maner the falle trais tour ented fie lofe The Rong nome the if. chilozen and toke fem to the Abbot of Westempnster to Ward and to kere till be Bost Boat Was felt with from to done

How kyng knoght fent kyng Edmonce fonce both in to cent mark for to fler and how they were faued T. Ea.C. win

It befell sone afterward that kynge knoght had all the kance in his hance & spouled the gnene Emme thurgh co Zent of his Bawnage for the was a fair Woman of was Elozedie Bofe and the dukes fufer of Mozmadie a they leved to geore Bith moche bue as won Bolte The king aved Bron a dan conceill of the quene Bhat Bas beft to cone Bith the fonce that Be re Comond Amnfices (Sir goy ffe then fe the naft frime of the Cand and of they le ten they will do po the moch for the With therre and therfor let fend bem in to a ftrang land aferre to fomme man that map tem reforde and reftwie. The finna anone let alle a das nois that Bas afted Balgar & comaunced from that be food leve the nichilozen in to Denmarke a fo to a ortene for hem that neuet they kere moo todonge of tem Sir faid this Balgar gladly pour comaunament (ball be cone And nome the nichtebren a led fem in to Denmark Hud for as moch as te fat that the children the re Bonder fair and also meke be had of fem grete vite and wutth a Bold not fem flee but let fem to the Rong of hugery for to nonce fra this Balgar Bas Bellelino Ben Bith the Apna and Belle ? bued Unone the Apric aped When the children were Und Bal dam told from a faid they Were the night feines of Egibno a therfor.

men Told frm defenie and ther fir to post they be comen mercy and? belpe for to feche a for foth if they mothe lyuen your men they foul kecomen, and of your they shull holde all hir land? The Approx of hungery fem Bnærfenge With mockel fonour and lete fem Borthe ly to tene Repte 2(nd thus it fefell afterward that Ed Bone the poder brother died and Edward the elder brother loued a fair ma e a stronge e large of body e gentill e ourtres of andiaons So that all men him bued Unor this Edward in the conicles is al ? bedy amonges englissimen Ed Bard the outela Be Undy Bhan he Bas made knyaft the kunges doughter of hungery fo mocke hym bued for his goodneffe and his fairneffe that fle made and alled him hir welpng The kyng that was hir fadre papued Well the 63 ue that was bit were from two a bad none beir but that coughter a the kyna Bucked his duafter to no man as Bell as he did to hym that ffx loved and fx hir, and fx pafe fir by to frm with good woll and Boward fir fpoufed Bitt mochel fonour, the Apng of hunge me fente after all his bawnage and made a folement feft a niche Beddyng and made all men to Bnderstonde that he shold be lipna Boken that he were at ther for all they maken grete Joie, a of that tydynge they were full glad This Ed Bard begate Bron this las dy a fone Was aled Edgar kelpng and after Ward a cought that Bas afted Margarete that after Bard Bas quene of Scotland, & by the king of Sotland that Was called Mancolyn for had a dou Ther that Bas afted Maude that Bas Quene after Bard of Ens glond thurgh king Denry that Bas the first sone of the coquerour that hir Wedard Und he begate on hir a doughter that Was called Mande that after Bas Empeffe of Ulmanne, 21 nd of this Maude come the kong of Englond that By to this day is alled Henry the Empesse sone, Und pit had this Ed Bard an othir doughter by his Bife that Bas alled Eustian and the Bas a nonne,

Dow kyng knoght that was a pouce man conquered Norwey for the become afterward meke and mylve La.E. w.

De have ye here of Edmondes some with Implie that kyng knoght wende that they had bene were as he had commanned walgar before. Und this knoght had in his hond all England and Denmarks, and after that he wente to Norwey that land to conquere. But the kings of the land that was alled Elaf ome with his peple and wend his land well have here and wend his land well have here and went hit at the

Raft fe Bas flagne in that bataille And the this knooth nome all that land in his fonce And With the bad conquered More Wep and taken feautre e homages ther be come after avene in to England a bette from felfe fo greete a botd that from thought in all the Borld his pere no mã Bas a kerome so proute a hautepy that it Bas gre to Bonder Und fo it befell Bron a day as he had herd maffe at Beft monfter & Wold haue gone in to his palais the Ba Wes of the tha mpfe fo | Wiftelp arens him comen that all most they touched his fe to The faid the kying Bith a proude fert I comaunce the Water to turne avene or elles I fall the make The Babes for his co maundement Bold not spare but flo Wed over in hie more a more The Apring Bas fo proude of fert that fe Wold not flee the Batet But aloo file in the Bater Und fete the Bater Bith a fmale perce that he helde in his honce and comaunced the water that it tholde Wence no feether but for all his comauncement the Water Wolde not afe but ever way more a more an high so that the kying was all Bete and feed dept in the Water Und Boten the fall that he had above ther to long & the Bater Bolte no thong cone his commaun cement the sone he Withdrows hom and the stock be Spon a stone and feld his honce an high and faid this Bord in bring all per ple This god that maketh the fee thus arife an high fe is kying of all kynges and of myghtes most and I am a captyf and a man wally and he may neuer die and all thyng with his comaun tement and to fym is obedient To that god I pray that he be my Barrant For I knowleth me capt of feble and of no power and therfor I will go to come with oute any lettynge my Bykkednef le to punpfite and me to amend Lfor of that god I clayme my Candy for to hold a of none other And anon made wop his beir & frm felfe to Rome Withoute any lettynge and by the Beye did ma ny almoste was Undy When he come to Rome also Undy When he had ben ther and for his fonnes cone manna le come amene in to Englished and become a good man and an foly and left al ma ner price and stoutenesse and epted an foly lyfe all his lyfe after and made if 26 Bleis of feint Wenet one in Englondy & that other in More Wey for as mock as to bued frecialy feint Benet before all offir femtes 21nd moche fe loued affo feint &dmond the fing and ofte he paf grete piftes to the holds Wherfor it Bas made a f che and When he had regned pow. reve he died, and lieth at Writte

Of Aying Hawto that lever had done in fote than rite an hors.

Lanitud Centesimo Victimo primo

Die knoght of Whom We have spoken before had is. sones hy his Wife Emme that one Was alled hardyknoght ethat other hawld, has so hight of four that men alled hym amenach hawlar hawfoot. Und this hawld had no thyngs have as maner of kyng knoght that Was his fader, for he set but likely pass of chivalriens of no curvise nother of Wirtship, but only by his own: Wyll Und be knome so Wylkk: I that he wiled his mour Emme, es he was of the land in to flaundres and there duelled with the erle Wherfor after ther was never goed but hit were hym and his boother, for his boother him hard welly, and When he had regned is your e a likel mour he died e lieth at Westmyn street

Tof kyng harceknoght that Bas hawles buther Capitub Centelino prij.

Fir this hawld harefoot requed his brother harcelinoght a noble Anyght & a Boxthy & moche bued chinalae & al maner goodneffe, And When this haraknoght had wegs ned a litell Bhile fe let Bnouer his brother hawld a Impte of his fix that Was his brother at Westmonster a let ask the fixe in to a donde a the body in to thample, after com fiffers a toke the body Bith hir nettes be nyght a ber hom to feint clementes church, and ther fipm beried, Und in this maner avenged fipm harcelingst of his brother for in none othir maner be mpaft & auenged LEhis Aprig faroknoght Bas fo large muer of mete and winke that his tables Bene fette enery day in tomes full Bir nall metes a dein? Ace for his owne meyne & for all that wmen on to his wurt to be rickely ferued of riall metre Ino this kyng barcelinoght fent af der Emme his moder & made hir come amne in to Englond, for fie Fas dring oute of Englond, Bhiles that hawly hawfoot wance thurg ouncil of the arte god Tone that the Was the gretteft bed of England next the fignage most moght to What & Word thurgh all englied thuraf his comaunamet, for as moche as fr had frou fedy the dunthe of the good kong knooth that Bas a danois Phich doughter he had by his frest Bife Lind Blen this quene Ras drine out of Engond & come to the er le of flaundres that Was anted otale Wone his win be fonce hir there all thoma that hir newdy By to the tring that the West arene in to englond, that the king har

1

willnoght had sent for hir that Was hir sone, and mad hir come as your With mocke honour. This king baroknoght why he had regned V. yew he died a lieth at Westmynston

Of the Vilonic that the danois did to the Englissmen Wherfore from that tyme after Was no danois made kyng of Englind Capitul Contesimo poin.

Fire the weth of this kying harveknoght for as moch as he nad no thing of his body begote, the ertes and barons af fembled and made a councill a neuer more after no man that Bas a danois, thou 36 the Bere neuce fo grete a man amonges fem fe fold nauer & Apng of englond for the defpite that the danois had done to en jaffom me for eure more beforne hand if it Were fo that engliffmen e dansis hapeten to mete Boon a badge the engliff mm fold nat be fo hardy to mous ne feet a foot But feand ftille till the danois Bere ama Teor forth And more over if the engliffs men had not aborded downe hir feces to done reverence By to the das nois, they foold baue fene bet a defouled, and foch maner defuites a Bilanie dicen the canois to our englifffmen Borefor they Were drif uen oute of the fand after tome that kong barceknoaft Bas wee, for thep had no bid that hem myght maynten In this maner bois ted the annois england that never they come a sene LEte erles a Barone by hir commune affent a counfeill fencen Bn to Moznandic for to feele the is kutheren Alund and Ed Bard that Were duck Epna Bith the duke Richard, that Bashir Eme in entent for to counc Heured the efter brother and from make front of englond and of this thong to make an ence the Erles and Bawns made hir othe, abut the erle Bow Bone of Beftlen fallely and traitour Ep thought to flee the n. Sretheren, anone as thep foldy come in to enalond in entent to make his fone barold kong the Bhich fone be had begote Bon his Wife that Was kong knoghtes doughter that Was a danois, And this Bote Wyne preucly Bent from in to fout hampton for to mete there the is butheren Blen that thep (hold co me to lond, Und thus it befell that the meffaciers that Went in to Mormandie found not But only Alured that Bas the eler bro? ther for Edward his Brother gone Bas to hungerie, for to fprie Bith his cofin 420Bard the outelawe that Bas comows fone Bith the Arenfre, The meffagiers told and faid to Weured hold that the erles and Barons of englond fent after from and that he holacies

Rold come in to England and Underfonge the wame For Anna harvelnoght was was and all the canois driven were oute of the land?

Do W Gode Byne the fals traibur whe Aluxed Apon Gilce ? doune Whene he come fro normandie to kene kyng of Englands and did hym kene martied in the Fle of Ely Capitulo. C. ppiin.

Den Albured fired this tropped he thanked god and in to Thim Went With all the half that the most a maffed, the fee a arrived at fouthampton ther that god Bon the traitour Was Und the this traitour fa B that he Bas come he Belcomed hom a Bnærfeng hom with mockel joic a faid that he wolde led hym to london ther that all the barons of England hym above for to make hom kong a fo they Wet in hir Wey to Ward, Condon Und When they come Bron Gilafoone the faid the traitour God Topne to Alured take kepe aboute powe both on the lyfte five and on the right fice Und of all re shull be king and of such an hunderd mo w No We forfoth and Alumo I before power and of I be king I thall orderne and make fuch carres wher of god and all folk foul len fem fold wel pared No We had the traitour comaunced all his men that Were With hom that When they Were come Bron Gilds don that they foldy flee all that Bere in Alureds copanie that com with hym from normandie and after that taken Alured and lede hom in to the Ale of Ely and ther put onte both his vien of his he de and afterward bring him on to weth Und they diven fo for they quelled all p companie that wis. Were in nobre of gentilmen that Were comen With Alured from normandic. Alnor after nomen A luved a lad hym in to the Ale of Ely and put out his vien oute of his bed and went his Wombe and nome the chief of his bocks & put a stake in to the grounce an ence of the wels ther to fastness Und with necles of tren prilked the good chied a so mad hym go about the stake till that all his to Welles Were drawen all oute And to died ther Aluxed thurgh treson of the crite God Toyne

Woken the boxes of England had berd a Wylt how Aluved that food have bene hir kyng Kas put Bn to the with thurgh the fals traitour Gove Wyne they Were all Bonver Worth a More bit were been god a by his holy names that he shot die in more Werse with than did Eduith of stratton that had ketraied his bod Edmond.

Junfler & they Bold haue put fym to welle, but the thefe traitour fley thennes in to benmarke and them belw him iii. we a more and loft all his land in England

Of semt Ed Bard the confessour that Bas Alurers Swither o Bo to Bas Rung of England

Mo when this was cone all the barons of Englind senten an other tyme in to normandie for that Edward shold we me in to Englind, with mockel honour, And this Ed. Ward in his childestor wied almyghty god & hym drad And in his nesse & clennesse lad his lyse and hated sinne as with. And whis to was wounced and annoynted with a wall power to foryate nat his good maners & conditions that he first vow, and foryate nat all good customs for no maner honour ne for no wakesse ne for no maner hignesse, but ever more & more yas hym to goodnesse well where his good and all medenesse, and bued god and help church passes they had sene his o whe buthern and to sem ofte yas give all messes had sene his o whe without and to sem ofte yas give all messes with good will

Of the first specialis that god stribed for seint Ed Barres bue by his lyfe Ea. E pobj

Thefell on a day as he Went from the church of Westman street and had berte masse of seint Johan Guangelist for as mock as he weed seint Johan Guangelist more specially after god and our lady than he did any other seint Und so ther come to hym a pilgryme and puried hym for the weee Und the lyng preuely whe his unge of his synger that no man payued it and yase it to the pilgryme and he hit voters and went sence and went sence this lyng gase it to the pilgryme and he hit voters fence and went sence this lyng Godard man all the good lawes of England that yit bene most holom, Und was so merciable, and so full of pict that no man myatt be move.

Dow the Erk God Bone come arene in to Englond and had arene all his land, and after Bard seint Ed Bard Bedood his dus after Bard seint Ed Bard Bedood his dus after

Son the Erle Bowlopne that Was duellyng in cenmark had mockel ferd of the goodnesse of king &d Ward and that he Was full of mercy and of pite And thought that he Wold gone awne in to English for to seek and to have grace of hym and that he myght have his land awne in presently awa ied hym as moch as he myght e put hym toward the see some in

to England to lond ther that the apric Was that tyme and an the forces of Englong and befor a parlement & Socione fent to hem that Were his frences and Were the most grettest wides of the land and praied fem to befech the kunges gua for hum and that he Wold his pees and his fandy graunt hym his enemies lad den hom before the kings to fecke grace And anone as the kings hym fath he appeled hym of two and of the weth of Aluxdy his brother and these words by to hom said. Traitour Gode wone quody the Ryng I the awele that thou haft betraied and flanne my brother Alund Certes firjad Bode Topne faue your gua and your pees and your brothip I never hym betwied ne flets him & ther for I put me in rebard of the court Nowe fair lorde gor the kyng we that bien my lieges Erkes and barons of the lad that here ben all affembled Full well we have herdy myne Apole and the answere also of Bod Byne And ther for I will that pe award and doth right The Erles & bawns the dro wen fem all to geoze for to done this aBard by fem felfe a fo they frehen diver felp amonges fem for fomme faid ther Bas neu alliauna by ho mage ferment ferma ne by broffip bit Wenz Bow Byne & Alu? wed for Which thong thep most hom drawe Ilnd at the last thep whiled a comed that he shold put hom in the kynges mercy all to gedres Tho spake the erle leucrich of Couetre a good mato god a to all the Boxlo a told his reson in this maner a said The Erle Box Bone is the left fraised man of England after the finng and Well myst it not bene gapn faid that Withoute confeil of godewyn Alumo Kas neu put to the weth Wherfor I albard as wuchyng? ing part that hom felf a his fone a every of Bs wis. cres that kine his frences Bend before the Apring charged Bith as moche gold & fili as We mo We kere bit Wen our honces a prapert the konge for mue his enell woll to the erte god wone warne his homage e his land weld awne And all they accorded By to that a Ward & co. men in this maner as is about faid every of fem with gold e filu as mocke as they myst kew bit Bene hir honces before the kynge & they faigen the forme and the maner of hir accord a of hir award 1 The king Wolce not him gapn fap but as mocke as thep ordepnedy he graunted, and, confermed, And, so was the Erk Socione accorded with the king and had arene all his lante Und after Bard be bere figm to Bell and to Bylely that the kung boned hom Bonder moch and Bith hom Bas full prives And Withon a likell tome the king loved from so mock that he

spoused God Wynes doughter & mad hir quene And nothers for all that the the kyng had a wife he kyned ener more in chastice and in clennesse of work withoute any stell fix was doing with his wife and the quent also in hir halfe lad hely lyse is your a wide And afterward the kyng lyned all his lyse withoute any wife a the kyng lyned all his lyse withoute any wife a the kyng lyned all his lyse withoute any wife a the kyng lyned all his lyse withoute any wife a kyng after the criticome of Openford to Hawld that was God wy need some made him crie And so well they were knowed bothe the stade of a some some with the kyng with the fadre a the some of they myst done what thyng they word by night for agens right word he no thyn t done for no maner man so good a trewe he was of conseined a ther for our wid Instituted was specially due to him street

Dold kyng Ed Bard fall Sbeyne kyng of cenmarke denched in the fer in the faxamet as he feve & herd his maffe Ca. C. 208. if

Thefe ? Boon Whitsonday as Ayng collard berge his mas fe in Be grete church of Westmestere right at & leuacion of 13u cuftre boy, a as all man Wire gaberd in to the church e comen new the Autre facinge for to fee the Apng his fonces lyft Bron high & a grete laughter toke Bp Wher for all that about him foor detly donne Bonder, and after maffe they aved Bon the Ren ges lauditer Bas L. fair brees qoz the fing Storme the poder that was kong of ceumarke come in to the fee Bith all bis wo Wer for to have comen in to England Spon Bo to have Werred and A fa To: bum and all his folke orenched in the high fee Und all this falle A in the elevacion of the cifee boy bittene the prefes ton des, and I have there of fo moch Jone that I mygot not my lange ter Bithfolde Ino the Erle Guerich befices fim foce atte leua cion and orentich de fait the forme of Brece turne in to a tikeneffe of a child ponge and toke Bp his right fonce a fpelt buffer of kpng and after Bard the erle, and the erle anone turned bim to Bard the Rong to make bim fee Bat holp fight, And the faid the Apng, Sie Erte gor & 3 fee Bell that pe fee thanked fe goog that 3 haue fos nound my god my factious Bifitely thefu crift in fourme of man Bhos name le Baffledy in all Bostoes 21 men

Thow the ringe that feint Ed Bardy had peut to a pour pilgros me for the hue of god andy feint Johan Guangelife come agene Sy to king Ed Hardy

Capitub Centesimo Vicesimonono

Dis noble man feint Edward, regned giff. gere and thus it lefell Kpon a tyme leforne er le died that fi. men of En sond were went in to the holy land, and haden done hir

vildremade and were going arene to hir owne contre

Undy as they went in the wey they mette a pilgryme that cours welly from falued and a wed of from in Bhat land and in What co twe they were borne And they faid in England I Tho avery he Topo was kying of Englond and they answerd and faid the good Aying Edward Fair frences the fair the pilgrime When that re come in to your contre agen I puny you that we Woldy gone In to king Edward and ofte times from arete in myn name Und of a tymes thank hym of his grete courtefpe that he to me hath done and namely for the ring that he paf me When he had here meffe at Westmynster Fox seint Johannes loue Euangelist and nomme the the ring and toke if to the pilgromes And faid A pray po Be for to gone and fere this ring and take it to kyng CoBard and telle hom that I fent it hom and a full richer pifce I wull hom ge to for Spon the winday be fall come to me and evermore duckle in bliffe Withouten ence I Sir faid the pilgrymes What ma ben je and in What place is your duellyng: Fair frences quod & Jam Johan the enangelift and am duellyng: With almyshty god and your kyng Ed Bard is my frence and I bue hym fpe? all for encheson that he hath ever loved in clennesse and is cles ne maid And A pray po Be my meffage all for to cone as I bas the to powe y faid? Token seint Johan Euangelist had? thus kem charged sownen be wixed oute of hir sight.

Atte pilgrimes the thanked Almyghty god and went forth in hir way And when they had gone her in myle they be so gonne to went were Und sate acounc hem for to well Und so they fill a sleep And when they had skept well one of hem awoke a lyfte sp his kee and boked about and said on this fela we uple sp and wence we yn our way And that said that one felave to that other when the that other ke we now that this is not the same contrathed we laid so in for to well we that this is not the same contrathed we laid so in for to well we

(Pere for Be Were from Abelm But in mples.

U They nomen by hir honces and bliffed hem and Went forth in hir Way they law they kert forth in hir Way they law they kert eres goyng with hir fix that freken none other langage but English Les us freces and one of the pilgrymes what cothe is this who is bid there of And one of the speciences answered this is the contra of

kent in Englond of the Which the good kyng Ed Bard, Bas brd, The pylgrymes thanked to almyghty god and feint Johan Guan, gills and Went forth in hir Bay & some to Caunterbury and, seathenes in to known, & ther they fonce the kyng, & tolog him all feo the kyngny on the ence, as mosh as seint Johan had hem char ged and of all thynges how they speak by the Wey, and toke the ring to kyng Ed Bard, and & University of the stanked Almyghty god & semt Johan Guangelise And the max him a way every day from day to day for to Wence out of this lyse, Why god Bold, for hym sence.

Dolb feint Ed Bard died on the wil. day -Ea.E.ppv. Mo after it befel thus in auftefmaffe eue as the holp man EdBard Bas at goddes fermia matines for to fere of & high fefte be become full fike and in the morter endured Bith moco rapne the maffe for to fere a after bet from be lade in to his chambre ther for to reften him but in to his hall amores his ha tone & his langaftes most be not come fem for to comfort a folace, as he Bas Boned for to cone at that Botthy fest, Wher for alle hir morth a comfort amonges all that Were in the halle Bas turned in to care a for the for enchefon that they bredy for to the fir doed bit the Ryna Dinor Bron feint Johanes day Euangelift the that come next the Rong Bnærfenge his ughtes of toly church as fal beth to every aiften man, and above the mercy & the Worll of god, a tho ii.pplgrymes to tet before fem come e paf fem rich pifces e beto Az fem By to god And alfo the Wotot of Weftmpnftre to Bet fee fore him come a toke hom that ang in honour of god a feint Marie a of feint Johan Euangelift, And the 21 66ot toke a put it amond offir reliques fo that it is at Befempnfen g euer more fall be a fo Pap the Ryng file till the pij. euen e tho died the good Ryng ed Bard at Westmynster & ther he neth for Whos bue god had she wed many fair mimcles Indy this Bas in the pere of marnacion of our bid Ihu cuft. M. lo B. new Zind after & Bas transfeated a put in to the forine thurch the noble martir feint Thomas of Caunterbury,

Do B Hawler that Bas Gote Bynes fone Bas mate king and to B fraged feo the duke of Butagne Ea. C. pppi

Then feint Ed Ward Was gone oute of this Balog & Bas gone to god and Bathelp entered as it apterned to fuch a bed for to fe the Saros of the lad World have had ed Bard

Helpngus sone to Ed Bardy the Outela We that Bas Edmon's Swifter fone to be kings for as moche as he was most kinnest thynges bloce of the wame But hawlous fone thurth the erle go delibent and the strength of his fadze gode wone and thurgh other great bette of the wrame that were of his kyn and on to hym fib be feifed all England to his han and anon: let coune hom kong aft the Exempt of semt Ed Bard This Hawler that Bas god Bynes sone the secon were after that seint Edward Bas wer well de have gone in to Aflaundres but he was drive thurgh tempet in to the contre of Pountyfe and there he Bas take and brought to the duke William Und this harved Went the that Duke William Wolde have bene a lengedy Boon hom for encheson that the cele Go de Wome that Was haroldus fadre had let quelle alured that Was femt EdBaras brother and principally for enclision that Alund Bas quene Emmes sone that Bas Richardus more duke of noz mandie that Bas Hiell to the duke William I Ind nothelecs Whenne the duke Willia had hawler in pulon and Bnær his poer for as moch as this harold was a noble knoaht Tople and Work thy of body and that his fadre and he Were accorded With good Ayng Ed Bardy & therfor Wolce not mpicone fpm but all maner thynges that bit were fem were spoken e ordenned hawler by his good Wolle More Bron a toke a Bron holy faintes that he sholde spoule & Beder duke Williams doughter after the weth of femted Bardy a that he shotd besilv done his dever for to kepe a faue the w game of englond to the pfite a muntage of duke Billia Dand When haveld had thus made his othe Un to duke Willia he let hom go a paf hom many rich piftes And & the Went thennes a come m to England and anone and in this maner when frint Ed Ward Was ded and as a man falfely feel Bose & let coune hym kynge of England and fallely brak the covenant; that he had made befo re With duke Willia Wherfor he Bas Bith hom Bonder Broth and Boze that he Bolte Bron from bene a kengedy What ever so from be fell 21nd anone duke Willia let affemble a grete hoft g come m to England to a lenge from Bron hawld a to conquere the land pf that he myght Wind in the same reve that hawld was conned barola harestrenge kyng of anmark arimed in scotlad a though to have bene kong of Englond & be come in to englond & quelog & robbed and referried all that he most till that he com to porte a ther be quelled meny men of Armes a thousand and an E. prestes Why this tydynge come to the kyng he affembled a strong wer E

Bent for to fight Bith hawley of Denmark and Bith his owne honce home home home from queld a the canois Bene discomfixed a the that left alp we with mock forwe fley to hir shipes And thus king hawled of England queld king hawled of Commark

and quelled kyng hawto — Ca. C. proj

No When this batuil Was done hawlo bicome fo proud & Wold no thyng part with his pepte of thynge that the tady goten but keld it all to Ward hym felf Werfor the most pic of his pepte Were Worth and from hom cepted so that only With hom left no mo but his faudiours And Swon a day as be face at mete a meffagier come to hom and faid that William bas stard duke of Normandie Bas arrined in England Bith a grete fost and bad taken all the lance about hastprice and also moned the cafeell Whenne the king had berdy this tropinge for Went this der With a livel pepte with all the haft that he myght for a livell pe we was with hom left And when he was come thider he as depnedy for to pe to batail to the duke Billiam But the duke and hom of thefe in thonges of that he Bolte have his coughter to lop fe as he had made and More his othe a behight or that he Wolde fold the law of hom in truage or that he Bola witmon this thong thurch batulla This hawlo Bas a proute man and a froute and trufted Wonder moch Bron his fewnath and faught With the duke and with his puple but harold and his men in this bataille Were discomfited and hom self Bas ther slapne and this bataile Bas enced at Tonbrigge in the fecoce new of his wone Boon feint Ralintes day and he ath at Waltham

Of kying Billiam bastard and hold be gouened hym well e wysely and of the Weire bit Weile hym and the kying of fraunce

Capitul Coppin.

Den William baktard duke of Normandie hod conquered, all the land, Vpon Exists smalleday the next Sueng he let woune hym kyng at Westmynster & Was a Worthy kyng and past Englishmen largely knows and to his knyghtes.

I they after Ward he Went over the see and come in to Nor.

mandie e ther duelled a Whyl and in the fewnic zere of his wance be come agene in to England, and brought With hym Maure his. Byfe and let arone hir quene of England, on Withsonday LAnd tho anone after the kyng of Swtland that Was alled Manwlyn

Ergan to feriue and were with the duke william Und he orderned fym the to Bard Scotland Bith his men bothe by land and by fee for to destwie the April Mancolpy, but they were accorded Und the kyng of Sotland beome his man and belt all his land of him Any king William restroned of from his homage and come arene in to England, Und Whan kong William had be kong vin rere mande the Quen: died on Whom kong Billiam had begown mas ny fair children, that is for to segne Robert airthose Billia & Rous Michaed also that wide Henry beaucher, and Mour also & Bas the crite Wife of Blepnes a other iin. wurdtwo a after his wifes with great what began hit Wene hom a the Rong of fraunce whilip But at the last they were accorded 21nd the duetted the Rong of En gond in Normandie and no man hom Wexted and he no makens g: tome Und the kong of frauce faid Boon a day in scorne of kong Billiam, that kong Billam had longe tom leone in child bed and longe tome had wifed home Ilnor this Force come to the kong of england, ther that be lan in normandie at Room, and for this Word Bas the ille mid and ele Bonder Broth to Pard the king of fraun a and [Bore by god that When he Ben anfe of his arfin he wold? light a thousand antels to the king of feaunce U And anone let affemble a great foft of Marmandie and of engliffimen Und in the featinning of friveft be come in to featice, and frend all the wunce that he come by thurgh all the contre and wifted and did alle the en ill that be mouth thurgh oute all feaunt and at the laste be bien to the Cite of Mandos and commaunted his pepte for to few Wode and as mock as mytht brenne and from felfe helpe ther to all that be myaft With a good World Quar there Bas grete fete What of five that Was so greek and of the sonne that the Was Wonter book that all feuffed hom felfe become and felle in to a grete fifeneffe, and Whan be falle that he Bas fo feronge fike he ordened and af figned all Normandie By to Robert Curtipos fis fone, and all en gibnd to William the Rous and Biquath to fenre frauclerc all his trefour And the fe thus had done de Bnærfenge all the facamets of holy church and wite the prij. wer of his wegne e lieth at Caan in Mormandie

Of kyng Billiam Roos that Bas Billiam Bastardus sone that destrois townes and houses of Religion for to make the news forst Eapthib Centesimo taxsimoquarto

No after this William Baftard regned his fone Willia the Rous and this William Bas a Bonder contravious ma to god and to holy therete and lete amende and make the toung of Carceis that the paymons had destroied LE This Anna Billiam defewied foly chyreche and all fir poffeffions in Bhat wart he myght hem funde Und ther for ther Bas fo moch def Bate bit Bene hom and the erchebiffow of Canterbury Unalme for encleson that he Bnærname hym of his Bikkednesse that he de stwied holy chyrche Und for encheson ther of the Lyng to hym Bare grete Wrath and for that canfe be wiled from outer of the lance Und the exclubiffow the Went to the court of Rome a ther duels led with the wore Dandy this king made the news forest & cast and destroied pubj. tounes and lypy. souses of Religion all for to make his forest lenger and broder And become Bonder glady and proute of his bow and of his foult and of the Bile befees that Were ther on that it Was mer Buil for to Topt fo that me called from Reper of Bodes and of pastures and the lenger that be levely the more Wylked be become both to god and to holy chyrele and to all his men. I Und this king bet make the grete hall at West monster to Boon a day of Witsonday be belte theren his forst feste and be leked aboute a faid that the hall Bas to litell by the balue well I Undy at last he become so contravious that all thong that plefed god difulefed hum and all thung that god bued be ba ? ted cecely I Alnoy fo it befell that he dremed and met Bron a nyst a litell or that he wiedy that he Was let blow and bledy a greet qua tice of bloce and a streme of bloce lept an hich to Bard benen more than an E. Bethem and the clerneffe of the day Das turned all in to derkeneffe Unor the firmament alfo Lind when he a Boke he had grete dreve fo that he nyft What to come and were his dreme to meny of his concell and faid that he had grate dress and suppo fed that hym Bas fome myschaunce to come 121 nor the feconce north before a moke oremed of the houtfold that the king Bent in to a chipred With mocks pepte and he was proute that he tefpi ! fed all the peple thas was with hom and that he name the pmage of the gruative and Bamfully lote it With his teth. I Und the auafive mekely suffeed all that he ded but the kong as a Bode man went of the Armes of the arraifine and cafe it Bn ? ter his fete and refouled it and the Be it all above and a grete flamme of five came oute of the aucifines mouth of Bhich ozeme meny men bad grete Bonder LEGe goodman that had dremedy

this beeme bad wed it to a knowle that the was most print with the kong of all men, and the knyght was after Hamunces fone and the monte and the total the dreme to the Ryng and faid that it shold betoken other thying than good and notheles the king laus ghed ther at is.or in and litell fet ther of Und thought that he wold gone funde and plep in the forest and his men hom countled that he shold not that day for no maner thying come in the wood, so that be above at home before meter But anone as be had eten no ma myst him lette that be notte gone to the Boar for to have his difport Und fo it befell that one of his knyghtes that hight Walter Ti refl Bold have for to an first and his arthe affect Boon a braun che and thurgh mplanenture fmote the living to the first, and fo be fell coune dece to the grounde withoute any Borde fpekynge and fo enced his lyfe, And it Was no greek Boncer for the day that he wide be had let to ferme the erchebiffhomach of Cauntarbury and winableis alfore ever more did grete defention to holy church thuras Brongfull taking and apinges for no man durft Withlay that he Bolte have done and of his litherneffe he Bolte neuer Bithdra We nothir to amence his lyfe and therfor god Bold fuffer hym no lens ger wegne in his Billedneffe and fe had bene fing vin wer and Bi . Beftes and lieth at Bestmenster

Of Anng Benry teaucherke that Bas Billiam Rous bother & of the whate hit Bene hym and Robert Curthofe his brother Capitub Centelimo pops.

Mo when this william was was Thenry beauckerke his hooker was more kyng for encheson that William Rous had no child begown of his body and this kenry keaus cherke was downed kyng at known the iii. My after that his how ther was downed kyng at known the iiii. My after that his how ther was downed kyng at known the iiii. My after that his how a none as Unalme that was Erchebissope of Caunterbury that was at the wart of Rome kerd that william Rous was tree koo; me agene in to england, and the kyng keauckerk welcomed him with mocke honour. I And the first wer that kyng kenry was couned be spouled mand that was Margaretes doughter the que ne of Swelands and the Erchebissop Anatme of Caunterbury wood hem Und this kyng kegate von his wife h sones and a doughter that is to say william Richard and Mand. And this made was after the Empesse of Almagne

I Und in the second reve of his worne his Brother Robert Curth se that was duke of Normandie come with an buge mapupe in to Englond for to chalenge the lance but thurgh conceile of the Top se men of the lance they Were accorded in this maner that the kyings Rola peuc the duke his brother a thousand pounce every year and Which of tem lengelt leved folde tene others teir and so bitwee fem (fold be no debate ne fenfor And When they Were thus accor ded the duke Went home agene in to Normandie And When the Anna had regned in pere ther Awos a grete cebate bit Bene fym and the Erchebiffop of Canterbury Aunalme for aufe that the Erckebiffop Wolce nat graunte from for to take talliage of churches at his Bolle Und ther for eftione the Erchebiffop Wet ouer the fee to the court of come and ther duelled With the Pope I Al not in the fame new dufte of Mozmandie come in to Englishe for to fp. Re With his brother And amonge othir thenges the dus Re of Mozmandie for paf to the kong his brother the forfaid thou sandy wunce by wer that he sholde may hym Undy With good bue

the duke Went the arene in to Normandie

And when the nower were a gone thurgh enticement of the tes well and of litter men a grete rebate arofe bittene the lipna and the duke fo that the kong thurgh concell Went ouer the fee in to Undy When the Arnge of Englands Was co! Mozmandie men in to Maxmandie The the grete brees of Maxmandie turned? to the Ayings of Englands and helve arens the duke hir oldne bed and from forfoke and to the kings fem reform and all the good as stelles and tounes of Normandie And some after was the duke taken and lady Bith the kong in to Englond a the kong let put the duke in to prison And this was the Tengraunce of god for Boten the duke Bas in the foly land Bod pafe hym fuche myght and fonour ther Berfor & Bas chofen to fene of Afterufalem Aying Und he Bold nat be it but forfoke it and therfor fend from that flame and refpite for to be put in to his brothers prison

AL The feifed Rong Benep all Mormandie in to his hance and felde hit all his ly the tyme and in the fame new come the bifflow Huncelme from the court of Rome in to England arene and the

Appear and the Were accorded.

Indy in the year next company after ther began a grete ceba? te bit Bene Apnaz Phillip of Frauna Und Apnaz Henry of En Wherfor Apna Henry Went in to Normandie and albudy (the Werre Bas feronge bit were fem two And the died the konge of fraunce to Wys his fone Bas made kyng anone after his de He Und the Went kyng Genry agene in to england, and mauce Mauce his doughter to Denry the Empour of Almayne

Of the debate that Bas bitwene kyng bodys of fraunce a kyngg Barry of englond and how kyng fences if fones were lofte in the high fee Capitub Centilino. word,

Denne kong Henry had bene kong v Bij. rere a grece teba? to awas bitween king brops of frauna and king fenry of englond for encheson that the Ryng had sent in to Moz & mandie to his men that they fold bene felping to the crit of 6 dyes as mockel as they myght in Berre arens the Rung of feaunce and that they Were as redy By to form as they Wold fen By to hir offine bord for encleson that the erte had spouled his suftre dame maude for Which encleson the Aying of fraunce did moche so: We to norman die Berfor the kyng of englond Bas Bonder Bothe and in hafte Went ouer the fee Bith a grete police and come in to normandie for to beford that land, and the Berry hit were from lafted if were till at the last they no foughten to geoze and the kong of feauna Bas di fromfited and Bneth fcaped a Way With moch pepne and the mofte part of his men Bere take, and the king did with hem Bhat hom tiked 21nd fomme of fem let be go frefich and fomme let be put to the teth But after Bard tho n. Apriges Fere accorded, And When Epng Benep had holich all the land of Normandie, and fcomfited? his enemies of fraunce be turned agenc in to england With mocket Conout And his if fonce William and Richard Wolco come after hir fadze and Bent to the fee Bith a grete companie of peple, but er that they myatt come to lonce the find come arens a well a bake all in to was and all Bem drenched that Bem therin fauf o man & Bas in the faure thip that afcamed and this Bas on feint Raterines day and thees Were the names of fem that Were drenched that is to fay Billiam the Annges fone Richard his Swifer, the erte of Che fem Othenell fis bother Bieffrey ricell , Walter emurcy, Godfrey ercheckmithe flynges wugter the Counteffe of Derches the finn ges near the Countiffe of Chefter and many othir, When kong ben rp and offir bedes arrived were in enationed and free thefe tooph? ges, they made for the y no the and all hir myrthe & Jon thas tur? ned in to morning and forthe

DoBmand the Empeffe come agene in to Englond and to B fix Was after Bard Bedway to Sieffwy the Erk of Angoy Capitub Cypy Bij.

Mo wikn that if your Bere agone that the Erk had duel's led With the kong the Erk Went the from the kong and legan to were Bron hym and did mock harme in the land of Normandie and toke ther a fewing Cafeel and ther te duelled all that pere and the come to from todong that Penty the Empour of Ulmaigne that had foonfed mauce his doughter Bas wer and that for ducked no lenger in Almaigne And that the Botto come apene in to Normandie to fir fader (And When the Bas come to firm be nome fix the to from and come agene in to England and made the engliffmen cone other and feaute In to the Empeffe Und the frest man that made the othe Bas Billiam the Erckebifftop of Caunterbury And that other kyng Danid of Sotland and after fom all the Erles and Samus of englod Allo after the noble man the Erk of Angon a Borthy Angaht fent to the finng of england of he Bolte grante from for to have his doughter to fpoule maute the Empeffe Und for enchefon that his faore Wolft that he Bas a noble man the kong quaunted from and confented ther to Wind the nome be his doughter and lad hir in to Mormandie and come to the noble Annath Erte Saufrice and he froused the forfaid Mauce With mockel konour And the Erle fes gate Bron fix a fone that Bas called Henry the Empeffe fone

UNnog after When all this was cone kong Henry duelted all that we in Moumandie Und after that longe tyme a grewis fike neffe whe hym Wherthurgh he died Und this kong Henry wegned wyrd-we and iih monthes and after he died as kefore is faid in Normandie and his kert was entered in the gree chyecks of our lady in Rosen Undy his body was brought with mockel honour in to England and entered at Redging in the Abley of the Which after

fep fe Was keapnner and foundour

Dowe Stephene kynge Dency suftres sone Bas made keng of England

far this kyng Henry y Was the fyrst Was mace kynge his nephru his sustres sone Sæpkn Erke of Godigne for anone as he kerde the tydynge of his buckes with kerasses who keepen see and some in to England thurgh council e strength

and been of many or to bros in enations arens hir othe that they had made to Maude the Empeffe whe the wame and let coune Ste pfen fing of the land And the Erchebiffop Billiam of Cau terbury that first made the othe of feaute By to maute the Empeffe fet the coune Boon kong Stephenes bed g fym annomad, & bifs Hope Rogier of Sall bury magnityned the lynges partie in as moch as he myght The first pere that kong Steplen began to red ne be affembled a creek boft a Went hom to Bard Sotland for to baue Berred Hon the kying of Sotland but be come arens hym in pecs & in good mance & to fpm trufted, but & mace to fim none homade for as mock as he had made homage By to the Empeffe Maute Tand the in me of his regne Maute the Empeffe come in to englond, a tho legan cebate bit Bene kung Steplen & Mauce the Empeffe This Mance Bent By to the Cite of Nichol and the kyng byr befeged longe tyme and myth not fred fo Well the Cite Was kepte and refenced, and the that Bere Within the Cite quepns tely ascared away without any maner barme, the toke the kyng the Cite and ducked therin till anotherfe, 21nd the ome the Ba wone that helve with the Empeffe that is for to fay the erte Randul ph of Cheftw, the Erle Robert of Bouafte buch, Bogot, Robert of Morley, and brought with hem a stronge power a faught with the Arng e pafe frm a grete Bataille in Which Bataill Arng ferplen Bas taken a fette in prison in the Castell of Bristo De

Thow mauce the Empeffe Bent feo Wynchefere By to Oven ford and after the afcaped to Ballynford and Bhat for Be and Difele

Bat (Be Bad)

Capitule Centestimo. ppy: v.

Denne the kyng was take a kwught in w Barw in the an stell of Bustowe is this maw the Empesse anone was maw lady of Englond a all men the hir for lady of the lance. But the of kente keld with the kyng Stephenes wife, and also william of Owe and his wienne keld kem and beld were a syrus maw the Empesse a none of h kyng of Satlad come to kim with an huge nombur of pipk, and the went they year In to which an huge nombur of pipk, and the went they year In to which the their that the Empesse was a work have take hir, but the Erke of Shucker come with his power a faught with kem, a the Empesse in the mene which his power a faught with kem, a the Empesse in the mene which that the Bataille dured scaped fro thens and wente In to Openford, a there his kette. Und, in that bataille was the Erk of Shucker piscomficed and taken, and with hym many other bross.

Waskyng Schpkn whitewof outs of pulon, And When he Was whitewo outs of pulon he Went thems to Ovenford, and thefeged the Empelle that Was the at Ovenford, and the fege endured for Mikelmasse on the sent And the Empesse that Was the at Ovenford, and the fege endured for Mikelmasse on the sent in Whitelman chat, for encision that the nat Wolve he ne knows, for in the same tyme Was moch snowe, a so the ascaped by the thample from hem away, that Wen hir ennemies, And for thems six Went to Wallyngford, and there hir kelve And the kyng Wold haur keseged hir but he had so moch to wone With the erke Rādulfe of Ekestwand With hugh bygot that sewnglich Went of Spundsen had that he ne Wist Widow for to turne, And the Erke of Spundsen halp fem With his power

DoB Gaufrice the Erk of Angron pafe Sp Sn to Benry the Empeffe fone an Normandie Capitale Centestino quadragestimo.

Mo after this the king Bent By to Bilton, and Bola ba ue mace a Caftell there, but the come to bom the Erle of Bouafte With a fewnge police and almost had take the Apric , But vit the kying ascaped With moch popul, and Billia max tel ther was take, Und for Whos belivemuna the pafe on to the Erle of Bloucefere the good Caftell of fhielorne that he had take I Und Bhan this Bas cone the Erle Robert and all the finn ges enemies Wente to Faringtone and legonne ther for to make a fewnate Caftell, but the Arna come thioter with a fewnate wiver and deofe bem thene in that fame were The Erle Randulfe of Eles fire was accorded with the fing and come to his court at his com? maundement. Und the Erte Bent faufelich to come and the find anone let take bom and put fom in to pason and must never for no thend ome oute till that he had refee By By to the Rong the Ca feel of Michol the Boich & bad take from the Rund Bith ferenath in the po breve of his regne (And Saufeide the Erte of Angeon pafe By By to Denry his fone all Marmandie, 2(nd) in the pew that net fucd wice the Erte Baufeite And Benry his fone the anone turned grene to Undean and there Bas made Erle With moche! honour of his men of the land, and to hom dicen feaute and to & made the moft metie of his land Ilndy the Bas this Gener the Empeffe fone Erle of Angede and dufte of Marmadie

In the same were Was made divorce bit vene the king of Fraunce and the quene his Wyfe that Was right fix of Gascoyne For ensels on that it Was knows and proved that they Were side and nygh of 6low Und the spouled her Henry the Empesse some of Angoy and duke of Normandie and duke of Gascoyne

The grin-pere of this king Stepken this Henry come in wen system and with a strong power and kegan for to Werre Hopn king stepken and whe seased of Malmesbury Uniq vid mocke harme a the king Stepken had so mocke Werre that he nyst Whider for to Wende but at the last they were accorded thurgh the Erckebissop Throbald and thurgh other Worthy brides of England Hopn this condicion that they stoldy depart the Reame of England bit Wene bem so that Henry the Empesse some solicis halfe have all the land, of Englandy Uniq thus they were accorded Unid peed acidy thurgh outs all Englandy And thus they were accorded Unid peed acidy thurgh outs all Englandy And thus they were accorded Unid peed acidy thurgh outs all Englandy And thus they were accorded Unid peed acidy thurgh outs all Englandy Stepken become so sozy for ausse his twens the silvers Reynge Stepken become so sozy for ausse his win-peed Tis. Weekes and Hop soft his regne all in Werre and in contail and he keth in the Ubber of Jeueussham the Which he let make in the Bi-pew of his regne

Of figng Henry the fecote that Bas the Empelse sone in Bhos tyme seint Thomas of Caunarbury Bas Chaunaler Capitul Centesimo quadragestmoprimo.

Mo after this kyng Sapken regned Henry the Empel's se sone and Bas acouned of the Erckebisson Thom Thosald the prinday before Existemasse And in the same wer Thom as Eschet of the conference of England Lake second were that he was acouned he let as acoune all the news Castelles that were but gruge to the acoune all the news Castelles that were but gruge to the acoune the Which kynge Stepken had your In to distinct man and hem had made Erkes and barons for to hold with humans to be hom arense thempels sone

Thou the informe of his regne be put Voter his owne bod? Thip the king of Wales Und in the same new When the king of Sotland had in his owne honce that is to seen the Cite of karll be the Castell of Banburgh the news Castell Von Tyne and the Erloome of laucastre.

The same were the king with a great power went in to Walps &

bit aft a doune Wodes and make Weres and made fevenge the Ca ftell of Rutland basing werke, and amous the Castells & mare an four of the temple (And in the fame yere Toas Richard his fone borne that after Bard Bas cre of Open ford and the fourthe new of die reane fe made Baufeite ert of Bataigne, and in that per fe chaunged his money and the By per of his rigne be lad an huge hofte Bn to Tobule and conquered it, And the Bil. wer of his wane wice Thebault the Erchebifftom of Caunterbury, Und the all the Cite of aunterbury all mofe thurgh mefchief Bas Bred The in wer of his wone Thomas Bellet his Chaunceler, Bas cho? fen to tiene Erchebifftow of Caunterbury Ding Boon feint Bar nardis dap de Bas facred and in that pere Bas borne Millenore the Apudes doughten Und the power of his went feint Ed Bard the Aprig Bas tunflated with moche fonour Und the pinere of his redne le lette bis parlement at Morthampton 21 nd from thene fled feint Thomas Erchebiffhop of Caunterbury, for the grete whate that Bas hit Bone the Apring and hum far of he had bene founden in the morne be had be flappe and therfor be fledce thens Bith in. felaBes on fote only that no man Bift Ber & Bas, and Bente ouer the fee to the pope of Rome, Und this Bas the principal ens chefon for as moch as the finng Bolde have put cherkes to wethe, that Bere atteint of febrie Withoute any princlede of bly church Und the prince of his wegne was Johan his fone forne, Und the wiff. wer of his wone wice Mauce the Empesse that was his modes Und in that same wer was Johan his cougher forne Uthe wiff. were of his wone the duke fency of Sayone spouled Mauce his doughter, Und be legate on hir in. fones, Benry Othus and William, 24 nor in the wo. wer of his wone wice the good Ert Ro fert of Bbucefer that founced the Ables of nonnes of Eton Uno m the fame wer mauke fings of Iferufalem conquered? Babiloigne The Bi-wer of his wone for the coune his fone Benry at Westmonster, and fom counce Rogier Erchbiffom of portie in barmond of Thomas Erchebifftop of Counterbury, Wherfore the fame Rogier Bas acurfed of the Come

Of kong Denry that Was fone of kong Denry the Empelle for ne and of the what that Was hit Wene from and his face: While that he Was in namandie Capitule Centesimo yeij.

After the avanagion of fring Henry the sone of firing thin ry the Empeffe fonce Tat fame Denry the Empeffe fon Bent over m to Normandie and ther be let marie Elieno w the doughter of the Dolfpne that Bas kong of Alemaigne Und in the bin. wer that the Erchebifftow feint Thomas had time outelawed the fing of frama made the find and feint thomas accorded Und the come Thomas the Erckbifftow to Canterbury arene to his o Bue charche And this accord Was made in the le & gynnyngs of aduent Ands after Wards & Was quelled ands mars Denry thought Buon femt Thomas Erckebiffder Bron Enftemal fe day as he face at meter and thees Bordes faid That of he had any good knyght With hym & had & many day paffed a kingedy Bron the Erckebifftop Thomas I Andy anone Six William buton Usir bugh morbile Sir Billiam Emer And Sir Reignold fitz Bile feres sone in English princes went By to the see and comen in to Englong to the chyrch of Canterbury and hym ther they martred at feint Benettes Hutre in the mode chrecke Und that Bas in the pew of Anarnacion of Alefu wift M. C. lyon wer.

And anone after Henry the newe kying began for to make were Ivon Henry his fadre and eke Kyon his brethen also Unio so kyon a day the kying of frauna and all the kyinges so, nes and the kying of Satland and the guttest brees of englished were ausen apens the kying Henry the fadre and at the last as god work in conquered all his enemies. And the kying of frauna and he were accorded And the senties. And the kying of frauna and henry the sacre specially his the kyings of frauna and praised hym bertely for his so we that he work send whym by letter the names of sem that he gonnen the were known hym. And the kyings of frauna sent arene to hym by a letter the names of sem that be the first was Johan his some and Richard his boother and

Henry his sone the news kyng Tho Bas Henry the kyng Bonder Broths and cursed the tyme that ever be bem bigate

And Bhyle the verre dured Henry his sone the newe kynge died sow repentyng his myswe and most sorve made of onymator authors sent of Caunterbury

Und praied his knoze With mocke for We of Bert mercy for his trespas and his knoze forpaf it hym Und had of hym grete pite and after he died the yny Hi-yere of his regne and lieth at Resonna

1 Do B the wifem boft the foly land in the forfaid kyniges tyme Hurgh a fals wiften man that become a facusone Ea.E. wan Mo Bhile that kong benep t be Empeffe fone loued a reas ned the grete bataille Bas in the foly land Bit Bene the cri fen men a the farazones But the crifet men Bere ther quel Ad thurgh grete trefon of the erte Tiene that Bold have had to Bi fe, the gnene of Brem that fome tome Bas Bala Bones Bife But The forfoke hymic toke to hir bord a knyght a Borthy man that was alled fir Sny pokes Berfor the erte Tirpe Bas Broth a Bente a: none riaft to Soladone that Bas foudan of Babiloidne a fecome farazene & his man, & forfoke his criftendome & all criften la We and the criften men Wift not of this were, but Went for to have had are to below of firm as then Ben Boned to have before, 24 nor Bien then comen to the Bataille this fals criften man turned on to the farages nes e forfoke his owne nacions & fo Were the criften men ther quel bed With the famsones , & thus Were the criften men Capne a put to formible weth, e the ait of jorem wfewied, and the Boly woffe Birne alan The kung of feaunce a all the grete brees of the land let fem croffe for to go in to the holy land Alno amonges fem Bente Ris chard finna fennes fone firft after the fing of fraunce that toke the croffe of the Erchebiffhop of wurs, but le toke nat the Biage at that tyme for encheson that he was let by other maner weres and neces to be cone I Ind Bhan Ryng Benry his fadir bad regned? www B.mentes & lini-daies de died & fieth at foundeneurd

Of flyng Richard that conquerd all the foly land that ciften men had bie - Ea. E. plin

Tho after this kyng kenry ugned Rickard his sone a skwn as man e a Worthy and also wolfe with and he Was counced at Westmynster of the Erckebisstop Galewyne of Caulterbury the iii. day of Septembur, e the ii. new of his ugne kyng? Rickard hym selfe and Balewyne the Erckebisstop of Caunter Bury and Hubert bissop of Sallsbury and Raudulphe Erk of Gbucktur, and other many wives of sugwond Went in to the woly land, and in that viage wive the Erckebisstop of Caunterbury LAnd kyng Richard Went kefour in to the foly land and west not tive that he come forth in his Way In to Cipus, and the Cipus With great force, and sithen kyng Richard Wente forth to Ward the holy land, and gete there as moche as the Custon men had wn

loft before & conquered the land agene thurgh grete myght fauf on ly the foly crossed I And when king Ribard come to the toune of Acres for to gete the aite Agrete cebate a rofe bittbene from a the kyng of fraunce so that kyng of frauce Went agene in to fraunce & Was Worth to Bard the Aying Richard But er Aying Richard Went agene he toke the aid of Naces And Whenne he had taken it he duelled in the air a while but to form come troopings that the crite Jo han of Ovuford his brother Wolce baue feifed all England in to his hand Und Normandie also and Wold coune from kong of the land I And Whenne king Richard here this tydynge he Went a with the Ward Englond with all the force that the myst but the duke of Oftack met With hom and take hom and brought hom to the Empone of Almaigne And the Empour brought from in to his pulon Und after Bard & Bas whitewo for an huge munsone that is for to fap an houndered thousand pounce Und for Whiche munsone to be paied eche other chalice of Englond Bas molte & made in to money a all the mokes of the order of afteany reven all hir tokes thurth england to don he to felle a the raufone for to pap Dow Ryng Richard come arene from the holy land & atenged

fym of his enemies. Ca.E.pebi. Diles this Apric Richard Was in prison the Apric of feat a Berred Spon from strongely in Normandie and Johan this brother Berred Boon from in Engloyd But the biffop pes & Bawns of Englond Bithftow from Bith all the poliber that they mucht get e geten the aftell of Ryndesove e all other astels les Windy the forfaid Johan fa to that he had no myght ne wer agens the Barons of Englondy for to fight but anone Went hym ouer fee By to the April of fraunce And Blen April Richard com out of prison and was reduced and come in to England Unone after Catelmaffe in grete halt he went on to Notpugham and the castell of Notyingham to hym Was polari Und the discomfited he Johan his brother and that With hom beloe And after he Went By to the Cite of Bonchefter and ther be let frym coune Rynge of Englond and after be Bent in to Mormandie for to Berre Boon the king of fraunce Uno the king of fraunce come with bi. E. Anythirs to Wardy Gifors and the Apng (Richard) met hom and the Wolce have reve hom Sataille but the Anng of fraunce flede and an hundred knyaftes of his Bere take and n.hundred fee ! des Were tumpedy With oven Und anon after Went kong Richard for to befoge the Castell of Gaillard And as he was Kong a day

By the Caftell to take auisement of the Caftell an arbataftier smo to from Bith a quarell that Bas envenymed, a the king drofe oute the fafte of the quarel, but the quarell po bete above feill in his he te e it began for to ranche that be myght not belpe bym felfe ne me? ue his armed | And the be Wife that he had wifes Bound that he mpst not & folk for na maner thong, & commaunced anone fbarce Ep all his men fo to affaill the Caftell Sa that the aftell Bas taken or that to died of fa mantich his men dicen that all the pepte that the w m the after Born all tall nie the finng did Bitt be Boat & Bold a comaun to his men that they foold bringe be fow him the ma that him fo burt a fo Bound Und Blen he come before the king of king aved Bat Bas bis name And fe faid, mp name is Bartram gur done, Werfor faid the Anna Baft thou me flanne, fith that 3 did the nauce none farm? [Sir faid & though pe did me naier none far? me, we pour felfe with pour fonde quelled mp fodes e my brother And ther for I have anothe nothe your toquail C The faid fronce Richard & that died Bon the coffe to Bange mance foule from pp no of felle forgene the my testice alla forgene it the Toto coman ded the Apric that no man floted from my to abut for all the Aprices tefending fome of his men fim foldwed & preuelp fpm quelledie th: Bi day aft the kong ded formen him & for reputation baupna of his mp was a was bufeled a announted, a this figning ne way nedy but in mere a reggig. Weltes a drive a lieth befices his fadze at foundmenard

Of Ayng Johan that in the first yeur of his wegne bote alle Mars

Den kyng Richard was tote for micklan that he had none feite nothir some ne roughar his brother Johan was made kyng a couned at Westimpnster of Duberd that was the Erchebisstop of Caunterbury And whan he kegan to regne he secone so meruallous man a went ouer in to Normadue, a wered wont so meruallous man a went ouer in to Normadue, a wered wont should be had some some so merualle of the west of wered to gove till at the last kyng Johan with namandie and Angeon, where for he was some annoised it kas no merualle of the the assemble he for him at known excludississing when he are debuted a weat there a great plemes abboted a pours erthe a bawnse selve there a great plemes a about a pour erthe of au ry church of englind for to wancue a great appear normadie a Normadue of the charge the tenthe of au ry church of englind for to wancue a great appear normadie a Normadue of the had betand they wold not graunte of thypng where so

the Was Bonder Brothe And in the same tome died his them Bus bert a the pour a the court of Canterbury cholen arens the kings Toul to to hene exchebiffion maftir ftenha of langeton a good clere that Boned at the court of come & fend, to the pope hir Election & the rope cofermed it a faced him at Biterfe Blen f kong Copfe this tropne to Bas Bonder Broth a drofe the priour a the court feo Ca terbury a wiled hem out of england a comaunced that no maner letter that come feo come ne no manucemet ffield be bnærfonge ne pleted in Englished When this troping come to the pope He fent Bin to kyngg Johan by his lie e praied hym Bith good Wyll e good fire that he Wolte Bnærfong fecphan exchebifftom of Canterburi By to his churche a fuffer the prior a his monkes to come apene by to hir oldi duellynge but the kyng Bold nat graut it for no thyng Thow kyng Johan Wolce no Myng wine for the popes comaun temet Wherfor all Englind Bas eterdited & fufpewd Ca. C. ly Bij Mo at the last the pope sent by his Auctorite & eniopned to the biffsomes of England that of the king Wold nozt Sincerfong the priour of Canterbury & his monkes that they folde done ghall interdityug thurgh out all Englond & grau ted full power to iin. biffower to pronounce the interditing of it Bere new The forft Bas bifffom Billia of longon a that other biff Thom Euftace of Elp a the in. Bas bifftom Balter of Bynchefter a the iii. Was biffow Siles of Derford 2ind thees iii. Biffomes praised the kying knelving on hir knees & fore Weppinge of the Wold done the Popes comanutement and stelled from the bulles of the Enterditing but for no praire that they mught pray he woldy not confent ther to 21nd Blen the biffhopes falle this they Went from the kings And in the morne after the Anunaacion of out lady they pronounced the generall enterdifing thurgh out all england to that the churche dones Bere thit Dith Reies and With other fa

nomme in to his honce all the possessions of the iiii. bissopes and of all he cherque thurgh oute all the kate and outerned men for to keep it that the cherkys myght not have hir lyung Wherfor the bissopes aursed all ken that put or shoke mode With holy church goods awns the Wyll of hem that ken owed. Und When the king Wolce nat we of his make for no maner thyngs the iii. bissopes a fore said when over the see and Went to the bissope of Canterbury and told hym all the thyngs.

frengings and with Balles (And when the enterditings Was pronounced than the kying kegan for to wer all out of melure E

Dow stepken of langeton'ame in to england thurgh the popes comauncement & he went again — Ca. C. of vin.

Hen the fourme of accord thus Bas orderned hit Bas in a mir of Encentures & they put fer feales 8n to that one part & they that comen in the konges name put fer fealed to that other met of encenturese the un. biffomes abue faid take Bat a part of the encentures to fem a that other part of the encentu wes they bare Bith hem to the We the Kong When the kong fa We the fourme and Interstoce be betog from full Wet paid of all maner thing as they had orcepted fairing as wuching restitution of the goods for to make arene to that though hold nat accord and fo the fendy Word agene to the un. Bifftoppes that they floted done oute & put a Bay that o wint of restitution and they answered that they noto not come o Borce out Tho fent the Apring to the exchebiffor by the uif. hillhowes that he love come to Caunterbury for to freke Bith from ther and fent by to from faufandit Buter plegges that is to fenne his Aufrices Billert Depte Bon William to la Brener and Johan & fitz bugh that in hir conduit fau fely & fold come & gone awne at his Boll & in this maner the Erchebiffhow Saphn ome to Canterbury Und Blenne the Erchebiffhop Bas om the Signed come to Chilham for the Bolte come no ner to CannterBury at that tome but be fent by his tufour bifftom of topnchefen that & fold come oute of the grantimes the claufe of reftitucion for to make of the goods And the Exclesiffop mate his oth

Bat he Wold never done oute a Borde ther of ne change of that the Bifffomes bad froken & arregned And the the Eeche Bifffom Bente arene to Rome Withonte any more downg Lyng Johan Bas tho Brother than ever he Bas before, a bet make a comune are thurgh oute all england that all the that had hely church rentes & Went ou the fee that they shot come arene in to enother at a cretary cap or effes they flotor lefe his wentes for ouer more & that he comanded to enery formue thurgh out all engions that they flots enquere if any Wiffform, Abbot, Priour, or any othir prefat of foly church fee p day afterward rescepted any maudemet that come fro the pope that they floto take the body a bring it before him, a that they floto tak he in to the kunges honce all hir lances of foly church that Were weren to any man by the Erche Biffop feeplen or by the pour of call terbury from the tyme of election of the erchebiffhom to comaunced that all the Bodes that Were the exchaifftoppes fold be aft a dount Bin to the grounde a all folde

Do B kyng Johan defewied the order of Eifteaug Ca. C. glig

Mo in the fame tyme the Juffgmen legonne to Bewe Byon Aying Johan and kying Johan orderined him for to Bence in to Irland & let avere an Suge tave thurgh oute all en? gond that is to fap ppp 8.M. marc, and fent thurgh all Englond to the montes of the order of Cifeaun that they foto help hom of Bi.M.marc of filuen Ind they answerd a faid that they durit no thoma cone Without hir chief Abbot of Eisteaup Wherfor Kunge Johan When & come avene from Freand & did bem fo moch for We a me that they nife Where to a Bice for he toke fo moch munfone of enery foule of fem that the fomme amounted to in. Mactimare So that they Bew clene loft & defenied & Boided hir fous & hir landes thurgh oute all englond, Und the ablot of Bauerfey drad fo mothe his manace that he forfoke all the abbey a Bent thens a presert of depned hom ouer fee to the fous of Cifeedup When the toomide cos me to the pope that the king had done fo moche maker, the was he to the Aying Bard full Broth e fent filegatz By to the Rying that one Bas affed Chandolfe a that other durant that they fold Warne the kyng in the popes name that he show are of the psecucion that he did By to holy church and amende the Wonge and the trefpale that he had cone to the Erchebifftome of Caunterbury and to the Prious and By to the monker of Counterbury and to alle the

chergie of Englind and that be fold reftore the goodes agent that be had taken of hem arens hir Bothe and eles thep folde aurfe the Anna by name and to to this thend and to conferme the cope to he hem his eres in Bulles patenty Thefe il. legatz come in to En ationd and comen to the figure to Morthampton ther that he belog his parlement and full courtrifely they from falued and fayoun Sir We ben come fro the pope of come the pees of holy chyrche and of the land to amend Hind the amonest pothe frest in the Copis Balfe that pe make full reftitucion of the goodes that pe have thuy fix of foly chyrich and of the lands and that me Underfonge fee plen Erckbiffop of Caunterbury in to his dignite and the pri our of Caunterbury and his montes & that po peter agene by to the Exclebiffhow all his lances and write Withoute any With I Und Sir pit more over that re fuch reftitucion tem make as holy chyrch fall holde hir paied? The anfuerd, the kyngs as wuchyngs the Priour and his monkes of Caunartiu? ep all that we have faid I will gladly to and all thong that re Took orderne Tobut as touchong the Erchebiffon A Ball telle yold in mone fert as hit lithe that the Erchebiffow bet his biffon wiche and that the Pope than for hom Bold pray and than Bron a Benture me folde like some other siffsopracte for to reue hom in Engloudy and Bron this condicion I wolter fym refeepute and Bnoer fonga Dandy nothtees in Englond as Erclebifftop pif fe abpor le fall neuer haue fo good faufconduit but fe fall te talte. The faid chandelfe by to the king Holy chyrch Bas Bonco neuer to discharge an Erchebifftome Bithoute ause resonable But euer the hath te Woned to chaftpre princes that to god and to Ep chycle Were inokedient I What how nowe quod the Ayng manace me me Man faid Chandolfe But me no We openly Baue tole as it stanceth in your feet. I Und to polic We will telle What is the Popes Wylle and thus it stant that he hath police so s En enterdited and acurfed for the Bronges that re have done to holy chyech and to the chergie Undy for as moche as we ducke and feth in Toute to a bote in matice and Bolle not come to none ammendement pe frall Underftonde that feo this tome after Bard the scentence is burn powe with and howeth steer and strength and Swon all the that Both polle haus communed before this tome Betfir then fene Erles Barons er Empafices or ann o thir What fo euer they bene We bem affogle faufety By to this day and fee this tyme after Ward of What condicion ever that they

& We fem acture that with power comen to to the frencence Spon tem openty & frecally Wind the affoille quyaty Ertes Barons Engaptes & all othir maner men of hir homages fermes & feautes that they fold. By to yo the cone, and this tydynge to conferme the peue pleyne wider to the bifflom of Bonchefen to the bifftop of nor the Boched And the fame to the Bene in scotland to the bifflop pes of Rouchefen e of Salifbury Dand in Balps De reue the fa me poler to the Bifftomes of feint dauid a of landaf and of feint affe, 2ind more ouer Be fende thurgh all aiftendome that all the bif Somes be ponce the fee that they come accurfe alle tho that beforth poloe or any council weeth polo in any maner new that pe have to come in any pair of the Boxto And Be affoile fem also all by the auctorite of the wore a comaunde fem alfo with police for to Werre as Bith him that is enemie to all holy church (The ansuero the Aying Boat mothe pe done me more (The ansuero chandel We ley ne to po We in Breto tei that pe ne none feir that pe haue neuer after this day may be conned The faid the Aying by him that is a limysty god e I had Wife of this thing er p ye come in to my kand that ye had me brought such tydynge I shold have made powe ryde all an sole yene. The answer opande se full well wend we at our first co myng that w Wold have bene ofedient to god & to holy churche, & have fullfpled the popes comauncement, e nothe We have flebed to polle e prounced the popes Bolle as the Bere charged ther With And as nothe pe have faid that if pe had Bift the aufe of our to 4 ming that in Bold have made Be ute all an folk new, and as Bell me mpatt baue faid that me Bold have take an hole were of refpite By the popes deue. But for to fuffer Bhat with me was crowne, Be find nat fram for to telle police tollics all the popes miffage & his works that We Were charged With

Dolb Pancolfe whitered a cherc that had falled & wunderfeted the kynges money before the kyng hym felfe — Ca. C.l.

of northampton that were in the kyng the strenes a bailife of northampton that were in the kynges presence that they some forth all the psoners that they myght tens cone on the teth before Pancolfe for enclosing the kyng were that they wold all things that they wold have gayne said her was for aute of with all things that he had spoken afour. Whene the psoners were come before the kyng the kyng communications to be songed a some to bene draw a some to some the song the kyng the kyng communications to be songed a some to bene draw a some communications.

#

value oute hir pien oute of hir her Und amoge all other ther was a clerc had falled the kynges money e the kynge comaune that he shold be sounded a value Und when Pandes serve this comau dement of the kyng ke sert hym By smerkely e anone axed a soke e and ewold have cursed all he that set by on the clerc any how Und Pandes source of hym selfe want for to seek a crosse e the kyng folk wed hym e whiteved hym the clerc by the some that he shold wone with hym what that ever he wold Und thus was the clerc desine wed and when thems Und Pandes se durant his selas went fee the kyng Johan e wine axine to the Pope of Rome and were the kyng Johan wolf a nat amended kine but ever abive so accur soul. And nothelees the pope graving that were thurgh oute on about that men myght sing masses in assessment that passe shore and ye with sike men that passe shore outer of this works Und Und also that men myght arises of cities outer of this works Und Und also that men myght arises of cities outer of this

Then when the pope well and law that the king wold not ben but the talk of holy cherche for no maner theng the pope the fent to the kenge of Fraunce in wmillion of his sounce that he shoke take with hom all the power that he mount and when in to England for to restwick kings Johan When this trooping come to keng Johan tho was be sounced and some trade when the was be some annoised and some trade which that he

Polto Befe his Reame and from felfe to done to ceth

The fent be to the pope meffagiers and faid that he wolve bene Justified and come to ammendement in all thyriges and wolve make fatification to all maner men after the popes orcepnating. The sent the pope agene in to England Pandolfe and other meffagiers comen to Canterbury there the king above And the pinding of May the king made an oth for to stand to the popes aromauna before Pandolfe the legate in all maner thyriges in which he was accurated and that he shot make full restitution to all men of holy chyrche and of religion and of the goods that he had take of tem areas hir wolle and all the greet better of England, swon the woll whether holy done that yether some wolles had the folly done that yether some woll when holy done that yethe some woll when the some that yethe king wolve not holy the woll when the they wolve make hom bolve it by strength.

The put the king hym to the wart of Rome and to the Poop and the past by the wrame of Englind and of Irland, for hym and for his wine for evermore that show ome after hym So that king Johan and his wines show the the normans of the popes hand and show before the no. Royants of the Pope as to ferme rapng every rew by to the wart of Rome a thousand mare

of filtete and the whe the kying the count of his bed and let hym on his knees and thees waters be faid in being of all the greek betwee of english der I resigne of the count and the wame of English in the popes band Innocent the isse put me halich in his mixey and in his admained. The knowfrag Pancels the count ne of kying Johan & kept it Bacies as for seifin taking of is was mixe of english and of Itland & confermed all manix thyinges by his thatire that followed after

O all aiften pepte Burgh out the Boxed duelling Johan

by the gaar of god king of englind greting to your Vnish uersite and knows theng it be that for as mocke as We have greated & offenced god and our moder church of Rome, and so as mocke as We have never the mercy of our brd Ikssu cult & We may no thing so Worthy offences omigant satisfaction to make to god & to foly thirth but if it Were our owne body as With our we ames of englind and of Irland I Than by the gaar of god We white to make to still the work of that maked high to the with of the costs of the costs of the apposence spin to the wife of the noble Erks and bar is We offen and seely grannen to god & to the apposence spin to the first pain and seely grannen to god & to the apposence spin to the first pope Innoant the thuder and to all the ropes that cometh after hym all the reams and patronages of thurches of englind & of Irlandy with hir appearance and kelps and belthe of our kyn soulses and of all cultur souls so that for this ty

tekene We maken liege homage as it Were in the popis presence and Before hym Were and We fould done alle maner thomas about said and there to We byncen Be and alle that cometh after Be, and our frices for ever more Withoute any gayne sevenge to the Work and else the Ward of thurch known and in token of this thur?

me afterward We Bull reserve and fold of our moder churche of Rome as fee ferme worny feaute to our foly fader the pope Innoces the thuder and to all the popes that winen after hym in the mane's abuse faid And in presents of the Wife man Chandle the popes sub

cie euer for to laste Be Bulle conferme and ortepne that our fpre cialle wentes of the forfaid Royame saugng Scint Petres pend

julyaniamo

10.4

in all thoug to the moter theret of some pageng by year a Momarc of filuer at if termes of the pere for all maner cuftomes that We Protos come for the forfaid Ropames that is to fegne at militimaffe and at Eften that is to fepne Bij. C. mart for englond and acmare for Arland faunng to 86 and to our fries our Auftice & our offir fraunchisese other waters that apperprett to the count Und all these thonges that before tene saw We Bull that it be fer me a frable Withouten ente & to that obligacion the & our fucef ? fours & our feires in this maner ben boundy that of the or any of our Gires thurds any presumption falle in any point arense any of thefe thongis about faid and fe fe Barned & to Woull nat right amend from he fhall than lefe the forfaid Reame for euermore and that this charte of obligacion e pur Barrant for euermore le fer me and feable withoute gapne faring We foull feo this day afters Bard be trelbe to god & to the moter chirche of Rome a to the pope Annount the thridge & to all that cometh after from & the Reames of Englond a of Arland Be foull marning the Bly in all maner wints grens all maner men by our poliber thurgh goddes befpe How the clerkes that were outelawed oute of England come

arene e hold kying Johan Was affoiled-

Dennethis charter Bas made and enfelted the Arna In derfenge agene his coune of pandolfes bance & fent anon on to Erchebifftop Stephen & to all his other cherkes. & Be Bo men that he had wiled oute of his land that they folly whie avene in to Englond and have avene fir lances a fir vende ande that he Bold make restitution of the goods that he had taken of hirs amenft hir Well The Ryng hom felfe tho aud Pandefe & Erbs and bawns Went the By to Wynchefen agens the Erchelf (Row Stephen and When he Was come the king Went agens hym and fel a doune to his fete and faid to them fair fir pe te Wellcome and I aie polle mercy for metelon that I faue trefpaled arens police The Exclediffor tolks from by the in his armes and cul fed from courtvifely ofte tymes and after lady from to the done of feint Storthones churche by the fonce and afforted from of the fen tence and from recoffeed to god and to holy chyreche and that Bas on feint Margaretes day and the Erchebiffop anone Went for to fond maffe and the kond offerd at the maffe a marc of gold And Blen the matte Bas done all they Bent to Bnoerfonge all hir lans 266 Bithoute any maner gayne faxeng Undy that day they made

all myrth and Jone y nowe but yit was not the enterditing whe cedy for enchefon the Dope had fet that the enterditing food nat ben Bnoone, till the king had made full restitution of the goods that he had take of foly church and alfo that frm felfe fold done fomage to the coope by a artagne legat that he (hold fence in to Englands The toke Cancelfe his teue of the Rong and of the Erchebiffop and Went avene on to Rome, 21nd the Exclebiffor anone let co & me before him prelaces of holy church at woing for to trete and wil feel fold moch & Bhat they fold ave of the kying for to make tes fertucion of the goods that he had taken of hem And they orderned and faid that the kyng fold were to the Erchebiffom in. M. marc for the Bronge that the fryng bad done on to him And gefo to other clerkes by pozaons po thouland marc. Und in the lame tome Mi cholas bifftom of Tuscan Cardmall mnithunar of Rome come in to engloud thuras the Domes commaunament the B. Rak. of Octob & come to bottom the B. nonas of Octobre for enchefon that kying Jo han and all the kundes that comen after him fold evermore fold the warnes of england & of Irland of god & of the Pope pareng to the pope by new as it is about faid

Dow the enterditings Was Andone in england and of the debate that Was bittene kying Johan and the bawns of the Reams Capitub Centelimo quinquagelimotercio

Den kyng Johan had sone his homage to the legat that skewed hym the popes ke that he shoto may to Juliane and weder agene that was kyng Kichardes vife the in-part of the kand of England, and of Francy that he had withholde sith that king Kichard wice When kyng Johan here this he was koncer wothe, for uttern of the enterditing myght hat hene Undo, ne of that he had made gue and restitucion to the forfaid Julia; ne of that ske had made gue and westitucion to the forfaid Julia; ne of that ske had made gue and westitucion to the pope after Exssemasse, and the kyng sent the messagers over see to Juliane that was kyng Richardes wife for to have a weste of that she ared of hym. Und so it be fell that Juliane vide anone after Este. Und in so moch the kyng was quyte of thyng that she ared when the oppes commandement the enterditing was sire twelfed thurgh all england the vide and of Ingle. Und vij. you was the land enterdited, and in the made men wonge and said massive thirty out boom and

To after thurgh oute all england I And the next were after the lega a grete tebate bit Wene kung Johan & the brees of englond, for en chefon that fe Bolte not graund the la Bes & foto the Bhich feint Ed Bard had ordenned & had bene Bled & bold on to that tome that be had bem broken for he Bold no laibe holde but did all thing that him liked, a differrad many men Bithoute confent of lorges preps of the land and & Bold differite the good Erle Randulfe of Che five for encheson that he Bnortoke hom of his Bikkedneffe, and for aufe that & did fo moch fhame & Bilanp to god & to holy thurch, and alfo for be bette & haunted his oldne brothers Bife, a lay alfo By many other Bomen grete lordes doughtres for be framed no Bo man that him liked for to haue, Wherfor all the brees of the land Bert With fim Bonder Broth and Went to bondon and tolle the aite I And for to afe this whate & forthe the Ryng & the Erchebiffop and other grete brees of the land of englond affembled bem before the feft of feint joha baptift in a metelbe befices the toun of Stanes that is called Romnemete, And the Apna mate bem ther a chartre of frauchifes foch as they Boto ant & im foch maner they Bere ac corced and that accomment laft nat full bonge for the lind bim fel fe fone after did agens the poputes of the fame chartre that he bade made Berfor the moft partie of the land of bross affembled fem a begon to Wewe Spon Ryng Johan and brend his tounes & wolked his folke and did all the for the that they myght and made bem as ftronge as they myght With all hir poller e thought to drive hom oute of enathing, and make bolbpe the Rynges fone of frauce Ryng of englond Qunor finng Johan fent the ouer fee a ordenned fo me che peple of Normans and of Piarres and of Stemmenges So that the land myght not fem suftene But With moch forthe And amonge all these pepte ther Bas a man of Normadie that Bas are ted Faukes of went and this Normand & his ampanic hand no this church ne bule of wligion that they ne hand and was so it s Bare a Was all that they myght tale fo that the land Barat te Stroied Bothat in a fice and that othin The bawns & bross of En abno orderned amonge fem the beft frekers and Bileft men, & fent Bem ouer fee to kong Obilim of frauce and praised from that be Bot to fence to The his fone in to england to tene king of england and to Bnarfenge the coune

Dow bors the kynges sone of frauna come in to enalond with a stronge power of pepk to be kyng of englond

Capitub Centefimo quinquagefimoquarto

Den kyng Philip of feauna ferce this tydyng be made ærtepn aliaunæ bitibene fem by fer comune election that dibye kyng Philipes sone of frauna sold go with Am in to England and drive oute living Johan of the lance e all that Bere in presence of Lo Bys made by to from somage a brome his men And the barons of England befor fem feill at bordon & abide Lower the kynges sone of fraunce a this was the next saturday before the Afcencion of our bed that Lower come in to Englished With a strong wer e that tyme kyng Johan had taken all the aftel les of Englind in to Aliens honces And bothes come the & bele ? ged at wuckefere the caftell & toke it With ferengthe the thur fory in Whitfon We ke let honge all the Aliens that Were theren a the thurf day the next fueng be come to london e ther be was Inderfonge with mockel honour of the forces that above hom there all to hom mas de somage Und after Ward in the terby fag next after the trunite fonday be take the caftell of Reigate a in the mortile after the caftell of Bilford & the friday next after the caftell of Farneham and the monday next after the cite of Aynchefter to hom Was yolde e in the morbe after feint Johanes day the Maner of Boluefey & the telbif day aft the Whas of feint peter & feint paule they toke paftell of Odifiam And the monday next after feint magarete day be ordey? ned from toward beaumer for to befege the caftell e ther be duelled y 8. dates & myght not gete the coftell & then Went he thens & come to kondon e the Cour to hom Was polor

Pandy in the same tyme the Pope sent in to englond a legat that Bas alled S Bab & of kyng johanes with. ——— Ea.E.EV.

No in the same tyme the spope sent in to England a legat that was called Swald & ke was prift Eardinal of Rome for to magnish kynggodanes cause agens the bards of England but the bawns had so huge part & kelpe thurgh Lo Wys the kynges sone of fraunce that kyng Johan Wyse not Whider for to turne ne gone And so it fell that he wold have gone to Nichola as he went this derward he come by the Abkey of swynestes to a there he above is daies And as he sate at the mete he aged amound of the house how more a different was settle keson hym Bron the table And the month said that the work was worth but an halfpeny. O grood the kynge tho bere is great chere of breeze No we quoth the kynge And I may be se such a we said

Both ky. Hilling or halfe a pere kegon, and When he had feid this Borce moch he thought & ofte be fighed & toke & ete of the bree and and by god the Borce that I have froken it fall bene foth The mo he that stode before the king was for this Borde full form m beet, a thought mitter be Bold him felfe fuffre pitoufe deth and thought if he myght ordene ther for fome maner umedie, And anone the mon Re Went to his about and was frium of spm, a tolog the about ale that the king faid, and praised his about for to affoille him, for be Bolor wue the Rong fuch a Baffaille that all engiond fold fe glad ther of and Jopfull, Tho Bent the monke in to a garrenz a fonce a dret tot than and whe hir By & put hir in a cupe and publico the tote thurgh with a brock many tymes till that the Kenpmz com oute in every fice in to the cupe and the tole fe the cupe and folled it With good ale e Brought it before the gong and kneiping faid, fir gor de Baffaille for neuer daies of pour lyfe ne bronke pe of fuch a cupe, Bignne monke que the kong, and the monke mank a gre to draught and toke the kying the cuppe, and the kying alfo dranke a grete draught a fette doune the ampel The monte anone matte Bet in to the fermone & ther died anone on Whos foule god baue mercy 21mm and B.monfice fing for his foult fpedally & foullen Bois des the abley frant [The Ryng awos Sp anone full euell at efe, & commaunded to remove the table and apid after the monke, a men told from that be was dede for his Bombe Bas Broke in funder Wen the kong berdy this be commaunced to friffe, but alle it Bas for nought for his bely began fo to Melle for the drinke that be ded he that he died Withpune if daies the morter afar feint lukes day Und this fing Johan had fair children of his body begoten, that is to fap Henry his fone that was kyng after his face, a Richard that Bas Erk of Cornebaille and Hatell that Bas Empeffe of Rome and Etimo Bas Quene of scotland Q And this Anna Johan Whan be had regned pan. wer S. mothes and B. daies be drice in the Caftell of Mewerke & his boy Bas Buned at Wons che/tre

Of frug Bener the thube that Bas counce at Shuafen, Capitub Centelino quinquagefinofent

Mo after this kong Johan wegned Benro his soue and was conined at Ghucker Whan he Was in wer olde on Seint Symondes day and Jude of Swah the legal of Rome thurgh cunwills of alls the gwa brees that bette With

Approx Johan his faces that is to sexue the Erde Raucolfe of Ches few Buttam Erle Marchall William Erle of Denbroke William the Brener Erle of Feriers Serle the Maule Baron and all other great brees of England feld with bildes the Runges fone of feati, a And anone after When kynaz Henry Was arouned S Wald the legat held his councille at Masto We at seint Martones fest and ther Were pis biffiopes of England and of Balps and of other prelates of holy church a great nomber and Erles and Barons and many knyghtes of England and all the that Were at that co will (Work feathers to Wenry the kong that Bas kong Johanes fone Undy anone after the legate enterdited Balps for encheson that they kelve With the bawns of english also all the that holpen or pafe countil to me to Werre agene the newe front Henry to acur fed bem and in the leavenning he put in the fentence the kinges fo ne of feaunce to tops. Undy notheres the same to tops worke nat fram for to Werre for all that but Went anone and tolke the caftell of Berkamfted and elle the caftell of Berford Ding from that day after Bardy the Barons did so mock harme thurgh outer all Englished and punamely the fenfamen that Were come Byth kynag b Bys Wherfore the great bries and all the comune peple of Englandy let fem arouse for to drive to Whos and his companye oute of England obut somme of the barons and eke of the frents men Were gone to the Cite of Nichole a token the Cite and befor it to kyng bodys profit But thider come kyng Henries men With a grete power that is to fepn the Erle Raudolfe of Eleftre and Billiam Erle Marchall and William the Buener Erle of Se & ners and many other brees Bith fem and youen bataille by to Lowps men Und ther was flapne the Erle of exceles and Lo Bys men Bew there foule discomfited Und ther Bas take Serle Erks of Hynchelten and Humfrey de Boldine Erks of Herford and Robert the fone of Walter and many other that begonne Werre agens the Apring they Were taken and lady By to king Den ry kynge Johanes sone Whenne the tropna of this from ficure some By to Lothes the Approper fone of feaunce he remened thennes and Went By to bondon a let thit the pates falt of the Cite Undy anone after the kind fent to the burgers of london that they shold weld bem by to hom and the Cite also Und be Bold hem graunte all the fraunchises that ever they were Boned for to has: me and Bolde conferme bem by his grete news chartre Under his great feal Union in the same tyme a great bed that was called

THEFT

Eustau the monke were out of feauna With a guete companie of the cos & Wolve have were in to england for to have holpe house the kenges fone of feaux but hubert of borugh and the T. portes With Visco for holpe the mette With hem in the high see & assaulted he egue by & over were hem With sewath, & smyten of Eustau the monkes bed & when also pagete brone of feauna, & put hem in to puson, & queld almost all the men that were With sem & anone denched the shipes in the see

A Both billys turned agenc in to fraunce of the confirmacion of Aging Johanes charter Ea. C. & Bil

Den bothps berce this tropnets he dead four to be dece a bofer and bet orcepne a freke bit were the kong a boops by the Begat Stab, & thurgh the Erchebiffop of Caunterbu, ty & thurgh othir grete brees that all the profoners on that one hal fe a on that other fould be definered a gone quete, a bothe bim fel fe fold baile for his coftages a M. pounce of filuer, and fold gone oute of englond & come neuer thein arene, in this maner Bas the accord made bit Bene king kenry & b Tops and the Was billys affe illed of the popes legat thas Was affed SBah of frenteuer that le Bas in a the Barons of england alfo, And after this Ryng Denry and Shalb the legat and lollips Went by to Merton, & ther Bas the pres confermed and bitWene fem ordened And after Bard Lo Bys Went fro thems In to known & toke his Brue, and Bas brougt Bith mockel tonour at the fee Bith the Erchebiffop of Caunters Bury and with other billsomes and also with Erke and Sarons and so Went bodys in to feauna Ound afterward the Lyng and the Erchebiffop and ertes & Barons affembled fem at fondon at mifelmaffe that next come the le Bong and bette ther a parlement & ther Were the renewed all the frannchifes that king Roban graus ted had at Romnemed and Rong Denry the cofermed by his cobe tw the Which pit fene hold thurgh outer all england Und in that to me the kund toke of every plugt land if. (billing Und butert of burgh Was made the chief Justice of englond And this Bas fuif wer of kong benries redne, 2nd in the fame wer Bas feint Thos mas of Cauntirbury transfated the . e. we after bis martiroome Und after it Bas ordepned by all the brows of enathed that all affens folde done oute of england and come no more therm and Aprice Beney toke the afte the Cafteles in to his fonce that Aprice

Aoban his fadet had reue and taken By to alters for to kepe that below With hom But the proude faukes of Brent richely let away his Caftell of Bedford Bhick & had of the Annaes wift Slohan and he helde that caftell arens kong bennes Bolle With moght a ferength I And the kong come thider with a feronge wer a befe ged the aftell Und the Erchebifftop maftir fteplen of langeton with a fair companie of langeton come to the light of him for to bel pe & from the afancion on to the affumption of our lady last the fege And the Was the aftell Bonne & take & the king let honge all the that Were Went in to the caftell With hir good Wylle for to hold the aftell that is for to feyne Egyp. men Ding the afterward fau Ace hym felfe Bas founde in a chyrche of Couentre Und ther he for Bore all Englond With moche Bame and Went the agene in to his o Win contre (And Whiles that konge Henry regned Edmod of Abungton that was treforer of Salufbury was confaced Erchebifftop of Canterbury Und this Rong Denry fent ouer the fee By to the Erte of Prougner that he floed fend hym his dought in to england that was called Elienore a fe Bolde Bedde fer and fo the came in to Englond after Criftemaffe & in the morbe after femt Billane the Erchebifftow Edmond fpouled fem to gedre at Caunterbury Und at the Bin of feint Billarie fle Bas crouned at Westempnster With mock solepnite Und ther Bas a Wett sight Bit Bene fem that is to fepne Ed Ward that Bas next kyng after his fader flour of courtefp a of largeffe a margarete that was after quene of Scotlad a Beatrice that Bas after Bardy Counteffe of Mataigne and flaterine that died maid in religion.

Of the quinzeme of godes that Were graunted for the pew char tres and of the pur keaung of Opuford Lea.E.Evin

fomme addicions mo in the charter of fraunchises of they had of the kyng e speken thus bitwene sem e the kynge graunted kem all ser appng e made to sem is charters that one pseaked the great charter of feaunchises that other is alled the charter of forest e for the graunte of these is. charters dresated the charter of forest e for the graunte of these is. charters dresated Erles e barons e all the comunes of kylond past to the kyng a M. marc of silver when kyng Henry had bene kyng win, were the same were and sis brows Erles and barons of the Rayme Bent to Drust ford and overned a law in americanent of the Royame Under system the kyng sym selfe and after alle the source of the

Reame that they Wolce boto that featute for euer more 2(no 1660 that frm bute foto be dete dout the feconde pere after that ordinal ath figng thurgh ounaill of Sir EdBard, his fone and of Ri chard, his bother that that Erk of Cornelbaille and alfo of other revented from of that othe that he had made for to bold that latte & ordinauna and fent to the court of Rome to bene affoilled of othe And in that year nest company after Bas the grete derth of the ne in engiono for a quartier of Both Bas Both wiif. fillinges and the pour pepte ete neteles and othir Bedes for hunger e deice many a thaufand for refaute of mete I And in the per bin. wir of Apng Beines wegne began Weire and bebate bitteie bom and his lorges for enchefon that he bady broke the covenanuts that Bere made bittome em at Openforon Al Zindy in the fame pere Bas the toune of Northampton take and the folke flanne that Bem Bith unne for echefon that they had acquired toplatine for to have bred the Cite of london I And in the moneth of Man that come next after Spon femt Pancas day Bas the Bataille of & Bes Matis to fenne the Wedenefdan before feint Dunftones dan and ther Bas take Apna Denro fom felfe and Sir EdBard bis fone and Ris chard his brother Erk of Cornerbaille and many othir bross, Und m the fame were neet felbeng, Sir Edlbard, the Renges fone Bruke oute of the Barte of Sie Symond of Mountfort erle of len ceftre at bereford and Bent to the Barons of the march and then Br derfence bom Bith mochel fonour Dano in the fame tome Gille bert of Clarence Erk of Shucefere that Bas in the Bard also of the forfaidy Symondy thurgh the commaunitement of fryng Deiry that Bente from hom Bith grett feet for encheson that he laid that the forfaid Gillebert Bas a fook in his counceil, Bherfor he order new from after or fo and felde from With Rong Denry Und the Satirday next after the myddes of August, Six Ed Bard the konges fone discomfited Sir Symond te Mount fort at Remerworth But the grete brees that Were ther With Some Bere taken that is to femre Bake Bone Bake, William of Mouns clenfie and many other greet broom. Und the terby fage next af Bas the Batuille done at Euefbam, And ther Bas quelled Sir Symond a Mountfort, Duch the Sunar, and Mountforth that Bas Rafe Baffetts fabre of Duiton and othir many grete for ? des Und Bhan this bataille Bas done all the gentilles that had bene Bith the Erk Somondy Bene diffented, and they ordented to deder and did mock barme to alle the lance for they televoisty

. .

hir ennemies in all that they myght.

Of the fiege of kel worth e how the gentilmen were differenced thurgh winnell of the bires of the Reams of england e how they wine arms and had hir langes

Ea. C. liv.

Mo in the year next company in May the forth day beforme the feft of femt dunftan Bas p batuille and fcofitum at Efferfelde of fem that Bene different and ther many of tem Were quelled Und Robert Erk of Feriers ther was take and also partier with mockel for the alcape of the and and the mockel for the ascaped thems And in seint Johanes are the Saptist the next fe Byng began the fiege of the caftell of Reme Bouth & the fiege last till feint Thomas tue the apported in Which day Sir buch hafting had the aftell for to kepe that petoid by the aftell by to the kying? in this maner that him felf & all the otherthat were withyn the a ftell fold have hir lyfe a lymme a as mock thyng as they had therm to h hors & harners & iin. daies of respite for to trainer clen ep the aftill of hem felf e of all other maner thong that they had Withyn the aftell & so they Bent from de astell Undy six Simondy the mountefort the ronger a the Counteffe his mour were fledce ouer fee m to Irmuna e ther beloe fem as peple that were wiled? oute of England for evermore And sone after it Was ordened? by the legat Octobine a by other grete butes the Tylest of En & glondy that all the that had bene arense the king & Were districted shold bank agene hir landes by grewing Raunsone after that it Kas arreyned & thus they were accorded with the kying Tho Was pres aied thurgh oute all Englond a thus the Berre Bas enced? Und when this was cone the legat toke his true of the kong and of the quene & of all the greet betes of England & Went the to wir me the CB. year of kyng Henries regne Und Coward kyng Jos banks fone of Britaigne Johan Reffy Thomas of Clare Rogies of Clifford Other of Brauntson Robert le Brus Johan of Ers don and many offir bross of Enciond and of Byponce the fee to & ken hir Way to Bard the foly land and the kying Henry died in the mene tome at Westmonster Boen & bad fone Apna Co. were and pip Folice in simt Edmonces day the Erchebifftow of Canterbury & he Bas entered atte Bestempnster on feint Somondes day the kunge In the new of Incarnacion of our toto the aife m. CC. lyon

Opmfecie of Mercen of the Arng benry f frest expouned f was

Rong Johanes fone Ea.C.Ev. No of this Henry profeced Merlyn & faid that a binte fiold wine oute of Byncklive in the pew of Inarnacion of our bro m. & C. and goj. With tre We Appes a holyn: e Waten in his bert and be faid foth for the good Benty the Ronge Was fore in Bynckefere in the pere abque faid & he fpake good Wor tes and thete and Bas an foly man and of good confered And merem faid that this Henry fold make the faireft place of al the Borto that in his tyme fold not be full ended and be faid fothe for he made the news Werthe of the abley of feint Detres church at Westmynster that is fairer of fight than any other threche of men knows thurgh all giften ome but fing Denry died er & Berke Were fully made and that Bas grete harme Ding pit faid Mer Enn that this lambe fold have pees the most tome of his regne e he faid full foth for he Was nauer annoised thur 36 there ne difesed in no maner Bife till a titell tefore his with And pit faid Merlin in his poplear more and in the wane and ende of the farfaid fam be a Wolf of a strange and sold done him quete barm thuras his Were Und that he foold at the last fene mastir thurgh below of a need for that shots some oute of the north West and shots som ouerome And that he Polo deute from By to the Bater and that profecie full Well was knowe for Withpune a litell tyme or the kung died Simondy of Mountefordy Erk of Leickfere that Bas Borne in feaunce legan avens bom fewng Werre thurgh Which w and many a good backiler Was frent and der and diffeated Indy When kong Henry had the Victorie at Euclham and Si mond the Erle Was Planne thurth felw and mouth of Gillefert of Clan Grit of Bluckfere that Was in Repping and Wardy of the for aid Simouse thurgh admaunts of April Beng Beng that Wet arene to the April With mockel po Wer. Derfore the forfaid Simondy Was (Bent and that Was grete harme to the communes of England, that fo good a man Bas ffent for twuth and died in charite and for the commune profite of the fame folk and ther for Wempattp god for fpm hath Sitheres [th Wed many a faire miracle to discrete men and Bomen of the fikeneffe and diffele that they have had for the love of from Tandy Merlyn alfa wed and faid in his profece that after that tyme the lambe foldy tous no Bhyle an than his feed fold bene in fewange lance Bithoute Basture Ding be faidy for he

for kong Benry bued no While after Blen Simond mountfort.

was ded that kyng Henry ne wide anone after hym. Und in the more tyme Six Coward his sone that Was the kest knyght of the world of honour Was tho in the kely lance & gete ther Lace. Und in that water but before on dame Alienous his Wife Johan of Laces his dongher that after Ward Was Councils of Swialter. Und he made in the holy land such a Viage that alle the Ward spake of his knyghthou and every man wad hym high & bot thurghouse all aisten dome, as the sexie of him telleth as a fær Ward pe shull be we move openly. Und from the tyme that kyng Henry wide till that six down das accured kyng, all the gwar bedes of england Were as sacribes children Withouse any sower that him myght maynum and gouerne and desend agens her wally enemies

Of Ayng Co Bard that Was Ayng fenties fone - Ca.C. Lyj

Mo after this kond Denry redned his fonz Coward the Borthieft knyght of all the Bored of Conour, fo: goddes tract Bas in him for be had the Bictorie of his enemics And affone as kying fency deide be come to bindon With a faire commanie of prefats and of Ethe and Barone a all maner men did hom mock honour, for in enery place that Sir Colbard, war in bondon the fewere Ben conered oner his few with rich chefks of fil he of tapites & With rich couveringe 12 nd for Jope of his compng the noble burgers of the Cite aft oute at hir Bondo Bes gold and filuer fonces full in tokening of toue and of Tourfip fernyles & teneman And and of the conduit of chem can Bite Bone and tree as fermes with of the Bater and every man ther of myght wins Re at hir older Bille 2 and this kong Ed Bard Thas countdy & announced as right frite of England Bith mocke fonour Und af ter massethe kong wente in to his paleis for to hold a nalle fifte a monges bem that hom did konour, Und Blen & Was fette By to his mete the Apng Affaunder of Sotland come for to cone fipm konour and reverence With a quepntize and an houndred lingshi tre With hom Well horfed and draied, And Bhan they Were light a counc of hir fecces they bt fem done Whider that they Wolce and toto that muthi take fem toke at hir owne Bolle without as ny chalenge L'Andy afar Wardy come Sir Comond fing Co Barces brother a cur ris Angght and a gentill of renonne and the Erle of Corne Baille and the Erle of Shucefere Jindy after fem come the Erle of Conbroke, and the Erte of Barenne, And

teck of kim by kim self lad in hir konde an hundred knyghtes gay by disgised in hir armes And when they were light of hir fore they let him gon Whidder that him thed and Who that myght him take to have him stille Withoute any lette And When all this Was done And Ering Ed Ward did his diligence a his myght for to amid the reame a watesset the wonges in the test maner that he myght to the honour of god a holy thyrede a to maynten his honour and to amend the nopauna of the comune week

Do B yæyne f was kwelpnes dought of Walys ina gapmer f was b erkes kwelker of moutfort were take in the fee Ea.C. lyn We fyrst per afterward that kyng Ed Ward was coul ned Lewelyne prince of Walys sent in to fraunce to the Erk Mountfort that thurgh wuncill of his frences the Erk sold wedge his doughter and the Erk tho a vised hym Hon this thyngs a sent apene to Lewelyne e said that k wold sence af

this thying e fent avene to Lewelyne e faid that he wold fence af ter his wughter And so be sent Apmer his brother after the dami sell and Lewelyne arraied shipes for his wughter and for Six Americans for his form morning that the day for Six his wughter and for Six

Apmer and for hir faire companie that fold goo with hir And this Lewelpy did grete Bronde for it Bas wuenat that fx (hold mue his dougher to no maner man Withoute councill & confent of Arma Ed Bard Olno fo it fell that a burgeis of con foode come in the fee with Bone lace and met fem and fem tof with myaft and wiber & anone the bur zere fent fem to the find Und Blen le Welpn fera this todonde le Bas Bonar Broth and the forwefull and gan for to Werte Bron Ryng Edward & did mock barme on to the Englishmen a fete a doune the finates aftelles & began faft to reftwie kyng Ed Barres bonce Bien todong come By to kong Edward of this thong be Went in to Balve And so mock to did thurgh godge and and his aute poer that he drofe le welpn In to moche meletief that he fled all ma ner frenath and come and pelve from to kong Ed Bard and paf Bym. P.M. marc of filuer fat to have mes and toke the damifel and all his beritage and made an obligacion to kong &d Ward to come to his parlement n.tomes of the pen I And in the feconde pere af ter that kong Ed Bardy Was crouned be felde a generall parle? ment at Westmynster and ther be made the statutes for defaute of Latte by commute affent of all his Baronage Undy at Eftren nept lewonde the Anna fent by his fres to Levelyn Orina of Bales that he ffold, come to parlement for his lance and, for his holding in Waltes as the ferength of the letter obligatorie Witneffed?

The Lowelpne had founce a respict of the Aprizes communicate and for pure Brath legan amne for to Berre Bron king Colbard? and referrie his lances Und the lipug Ed Bard ferce this trom ge de Bay Bonder Broth Sy to le Belyn e in balt affembled his pe ple and Want hom toward Walps & Berred fo Bron Lewelpn the pana till that he brought bim in moche for the e difeted And Les Belyn fall that his refence myst not availle and come arene e mes to fpm to the Apriges grace and ared fpm mercy and longe tyme Aneled before the Annges fete TThe Apring had of fym pite & com? maunced bym for to ante, and for his mekeneffe forpafe hym his Duth and to hom faid, that if be trefpactor arene him an other to me that he Wolde deferois him for evermore, Danid that Was le Bes Conce Brother that fame tome duelled Bith the Bong Co Bard a Bas a fel man and a foull and enwous & fece afteng and moche twoon thought and evermon below hom ftille for to Wort and afpie the kunges Toure, and euremore made good femblant, and femide fo two that no man myght papue his falleneffe

agene Bpon figng Ed Bard - Ca.C.lp ij.

It was not longe after that tome that Rong Ed Bard ne pafe to Damo le Detpnes bother the lord firm of frote fa and made frm a knyght, e fo mocket honour did he neuer after to no man of Balps for enchelon of 6pm. Erung Ed Word hel de his parlement at bindon Bhen be had done in Balps a le that he Wolce a Caunged his money that the Was full cutte and wunded Berefor the comune pepte prepned fem Ronder fore fo that f kong bet enquere of hem that fuche trefpaces dicen and ca. Were attint of fuch maner fallenelle Wherfor fomme Were honged and fomme draf Be and afar Bard honged Q Jud after Bard the hong ordenned? that the feerling halpenpe ferthing fold gone thurgh out his lad and comaunced that no man feo that day afterward paf ne feffed? hous of religion Bith lance comement with oute frecial leve of the king and he that did footse be pumpffeed at the kinges wille the wift foed & for nought, Und it Was not bonge after that le Welm Witner of Balt's thurgh timment of Danid his britter and by 60% the fix confents they thought to different Rynd Ed Bard in as mo? che as then must fo that thurgh bem bothe the Apnace mee Wie bro Ren, 21 nd Bhan kyng Ed Bard ferte this, anone fe fente his bards

in to northumberland and the furreis also that they foldy gone a take hir Biage Bron the traitours Lewelpy and David And Bi der Bardy Was for to Beers the for it is Topner in Walis Bolen in othir cotwes is somer I'And Lewelpne let ordenne a Well arran a Bitaille fis good aftell of Standon & Was theren an finge no Bre of pepte a plente of Situiles fo that Aying Edward Wight not Wher for to entre 24 nd Blen the lynges me it payuede also the strength of Bales they let come in the see Barges a botes and grete plankes as many as they must orderne a have for to gone to the forlaid aftell of S Bandone Bith men on fote and elic on boss Town the Walfimen had so mocke pepte & Were so stronge that they driven the englishmen arene so that the Bas so mock prese of mple at the turning arene that the charge & the berthen of he mas de the Barges and was finke Aind ther Was dencted full many a good knyght that is to fepne Six Roger of Clifford Six Willia of lyndeley that was fir Johanes sone fitz Robert & fir Richard Tanny and an fugt nombre of other a all Bas thurgh fir offine folic for pf they had had good espice they had not bene harmed Tween Rong Ed Bard Berdy telle that his peple Bas fo drenched he made for We y nowe Wut the come fix Johan of Reffpe from the kong of aragon & brougth With hom moch folk of bachilers and of Gascopnes & Were soudiours and duckpng With the forsaid fir Aoban of Beffpe & Bnærfonge of hom Bages & With hom We re Witholde a noble men it Were for to fight a brent many tounes a queto mock pepte of Wallimen all that they mouth take. 2 Und all the with strength and myafit made affaute to the Ca feel of S Bandon and gete the caftell And When Dauid the pan. as brother ferd this tropng be ordenned from to flight 121nd Le Belon the prince fa W that his brother was flowen and for Was abouthed for he had no wower to his Werre for to maynting 21nd To Lewelpn gan for to fire and Bendy Bell for to have afcapedy. But an o morbe fix Rogier Mortiemer met Bith from only Bith p. Enpafice and fet frm wunde aboute and to frm Bent a smote of his feet and prefented from By to the front Edward Und in this maner the prince of Walps Was taken and his led Impten of and all his frice differted for enermore thurgh rightfull dome of all the lances of the reame

How Danid that Bas Lewelynes brother prince of Balys Bas put to the deth Ca. Clynn.

Ruid that Bas the Prince brother of Balos tharas on de Wente for to have tene Chance of Balve, after his bros there with Und Boon that fent be after Balffomen to his p Rement at dinbigh and follifich made Balve aufe crene the Rong, and began to mare Werre arens the Rong, and did all the farthe a difefe that it mogat by his power Wen Apng Coward feed of this thonge he or concor men to purfue Bron fom And Dauid fer felich him refered till that he come to the toun of feint morie, a thet Bas Dauid take as he fledge and ledy to the kong And the kong commaunator that he fively be honged, and deathe and smyte of his few and quartet hom and fence his few to bondon and the iin. quartiers fence to the inf tounes chief of Balps for thep folce tas Re coample and ther of time ware U Undy after ward king Ed Bard let are his pers thurahoute all Balps and feifed all the land in to his hance and all the grete wices that were left a lyue come to cone feaute and fomage to the Aprice Ed Ward, as to hir kynce bid? Und tho let kyng Golbard amende the fallis of Balys that Bere defectife. Und after the fent to alle the bres of walps by his lee mient that they foldy come all to his parlement Und Whan they Were come the Ryng faid to fem full curtifely, Lordonges we be Well come, and me befoueth your coun will and your free for to Bende in to Bascopne for to amend the trespaces that me Was done Whan I was ther Und for to entire of pees bitween the kings of Aragon and the Prince of Morrey I And alle the Amace Rege men Erkes and Bawns confen ted and grunnted ther to U Unor tho made hom kong Ed Bard way and Bent in to Sa s scopne and bet amende alle the trespaces that hom Bas done in Sa scopne Und of the debate that was bit were the king of Uragon and the print of Morten he wed and made hem accorded U Und Bhile the good kong Ed Bard and the Quene Elienos whis Wife Bere in Bascopne, the good Erle of Corne Waille Mas made Wardene of Englond, till that kinds Ed Bard, come arene 21 nor the enquered he of his traitours that congetted falfes neffe agens hym, and eche of bem alle Uncerfenge fer come after Dout in the mene think that they bady deferued? Bhile that the good kyng Ed Bard Bas kepond the fee to done Bem for to make amendes that arens from had trefraced ther Bas a fals thefe a traitour that Was called Rys ap Mericocke legal

for to make Wette agens kying kying Edward and that was for

enckson of Sir Payne Tiphet Wongfully gwked & disest of for said Ris ap Menerold And Why kyng Ed Bard kroj all this the sent by his trees to Ris ap Menerold that he shoto kegynne for to make no Bewe but that he shoto keyn wees for his bue And Why that he come awne in to England he woto Undertake the quawest & tone amend all that was mysone IThe forsaid Ris ap menerold whose the synges comandement & spawd not for to do all the sort that he myst to the synges men of england but anone after he was taken & lad to youk & ther he was drawe & songed for his sellnye.

Of the watessynge that kyng Edward made of his Justices & of his clerkes that they had done for his falsenesse & sorte

the Jewes oute of Englond for fer Bfery & myfteleue

Den kyng CoBard had duelled iffigere in gascopne Byl to come to hym for to Bente agene in to Englondy and the Ge Bas come agen be fonce fo many plaintes made to him of his Justices & of his cherkes that had con; fo many towners e falfeneffe that Bonder it Bas to Bere Dind for Bhich falfenef le Sir Thomas Beylond, the Apriges Justice for Bore Englond, at the Cours of bondon for falleneffe that men put Spon fin Bore of the Was atteint e proued fals O And anone after Boten the Apring had done his tople of the Justices OTho let fe enquere and afpie fold the Selbre descepued e tegiled his mult thurgh fer fin ne of falleneffe & of Bfecie & let ordepne a prine parlement amonge his brees a they orcepned among tem that all the Jewes Bold Boice Englond for himmy felteue Und alfo for hir fale Blerie that they did by to cuften men Und for to frece and to make an ende of this thong all the comunite of Englond pafe In to the Rung the p's peny of all hir goodes menable & fo Bere the Je Bes deuen oute of Englond Und the Bent Je Bes in to feaunce and ther duelled thurgh leve of kying philip that the Bas kying of fraunce Do W Aprig Colbard Bas feifed in all the Bonde of Sotland thurgh confent & graunt of all the lordes of fortead? Ea. E. ly Bi

It was not bonge after that Alifauncer kyings of Soction of nas were And Dauid Erde of Huntyngsone that was the kyinges brother of Soctlands ared and clay; meds the kyingsome of Soctlands for encless that he was right full frir But many grete brees of Soctlands saiden nay wher for grete what arose hit were him and hir femals for as macket

that they Worke not confent to his covonacion a in the more tyme the forfaid danid deice Und fo it kefell that the fame danid had in dough two that Boutfelich Were maned the first doughter Thas maned to Waiffoll, the feconde to Wrus, the thinder to Daftinges Und the for faid Bailloff & Brus chalenged the land of scotland & great deba to a frufe aros bittome fem in for encheson that ecte of frm Wold have be figure, And When the loves of Scotland fath the whate his Wene kem in they come to kong Edward of englond & feifed fom in all the land of Scotland as fir chief lord, 21nd When the Ryng? Bas feifed of the lordes of Scotland, the forfaide Bailloll Brug Baltinges come to the hynges court e aped of the hyng Miche of tem shold be king of scotland And king Ed Rardy that was full gentill and trede let enquere by the conicles of Scotland a of the gwar brace of Scotland Which of fem Was of the elect block and et Was found that Maillost Was elect Und that the king of the land fold holde of the kying of englond a wine him feaute a forta gell Und after this was done Paillow Went in to Swtland and thet Bas counce kying of kotland, And the same tyme Tras Book the fee ftwonge Betre bit bene the engliffomen and the normans but Boon a tyme the normand arrived all at course there they marted an foly man that was alled Thomas of court. Und afterward Bere the normans quelathat ther scared of fem not one Windy fo ne after kung Ed Gard fold befe the duchie of Bascopne thurgh king Ofthip of fraunce thurgh fals afting of the differers of the land Wherfor fir Edmond that Was kong Ed Barars brother pas fe by his homage by to the approx of feaunce 121 nor in that tome the clerkes of england graunded to king Ed Bard halfencele of ho Ep churs goodes in felping for to recover his land arene in Salco! Igne Und the Ryng fent thider a noble comminie of his bachillers and hom felfe wold have Bente to Wortesmouth But he Was let thurth one Maddoke of Walps that had feifed the Caftell of Sha done in to his hand, and for that encleson the Apric turned aren By to Balps at criftimaff 21 no for encleson that the noble lorces of endthond that were fent in to Gascopne had no comfort of hir brog the frong then were take of fir Charles of fraunce that is play to Johan of Britaigne fix Robert Tiptot fix Rauf Tanny fix hi Barcoff, e fir Adam of Evetinges, a pit at the afcencion was t doke take in Walps a an other that Bas afted morgan, a thep Wes re lent to the tour of kondon a there they were bekend UHoB fix Johan baikok kyng of scotland Bithsaid his homage

e of fir Thomas Turbeluike Ca. C. En Bn. Mo When fir Johan Bailloll Ayng of fcotland Uncerftoce p that Arng Ed Ward Bas Berred in gafcorne to Bhom the mame of scotlad Was whitend falsely the areus his othe Bithfaid his homage thurgh pauring of his folke, and fent to the court of Rome thurth a fals juggestion to be affoilled of that othe that be (Work By to the ling of england, a fo be Bas by lies enbuls Red, The chofen then of footland douffepers for to benomme ed Bard his right 24 no in that tyme come if aromalis fed the ourt of come fes the pope Celeftine for to trete of acord Bitweene the Ryng of frau a the Ryng of england And as the ni-Cardinale freken of a wed Thomas Turkelulle Bas take at Hounge made feaute and ho made to the Barapne of Pare a to him put his if fonce in holta ? ge, for that he thought gone in to englond for to afpie the contre & telle fem When he come in to engione that he had broken the annaes pulon of frauna by nyst e faid that he Wold come that all engliffs men a Ballomen (hold abo Be to the kong of feaunce, a this thongs for to bange to the en te fe (Bonz'and Bon this couenant come Be re made bittoene frem, and that he footo faue By mere a M. ponntes Borth of land to bring this thong to an ente This fals traitour toke his fene a Went thennes a come in to englond By to the kning faid of he Bas broken oute of pulon a that he had put him in lucke will for his love, Wherfor the fing coute him moch thanke and full glad Was of his compna, And the fals thefe turtour feo that day afpied all the doping of the ligning a also his counsal for the king to ued fpm Bell a Bas With fpm full prine But a cherc of enabnd that Was in the Rong's foufe of feaunce ferd of this trefon a of the fallene Te a Brote to an other clerke that Bas duckong Bith the Apric of entand all for Thomas Tutteluille had tone bis falle consecting a all the council of enatione Bas But forto fauc fent By to the fing of fraunce thurgh the forfaid fre that the clerke had fent feo fraunce hit Was founde Boon him Berfor & Was lad to london a dra Bom a hongedy ther for his trefen, And his is fonce that be had put in fraunce for hoftages Were the befered

Tof the conquest of Boutspile - Ca. C. Ly Bin

Den tho two Cardinals Ben Bente arene in to Fraunce for to trete of the pres at Cambrev the Living fent thioder of his erks & bawns, that is to fay fix comod his buther Ere of lancafere & of legerfire fir benep tacy Erk of Nichol & To tiain Biffy a baron a of other baronetty about ping of the keft and Byfeft of England And in the same tyme the Rong Ed Bard whe his Viage to Sotland for to Berre Topon Johan Bailloll Aynge of Sotland Und fir Robert Ross of Sere Wyk fled for the m glifimen & Went to the scottes And king Ed Bard Bent hom to ? Ward Bere Toyle & befeged the towne Und the that Were Withyn mantich bem defended & fette a five & brende n. of fone Ed Wardis shipes and faid in bespice and reprove of syme Dente Ryng ed Ward Bith his longe fankes To have gete Bere Bok all our But hankes Gas pikes hym Und When he has don Gas dikes hym When Ryng Ed Bard herce this fearne anone thurgh his mygo tyneffe the paffed ouer the dikes affailled the toune and come to the patpe and gate and conquered the toune and thurgh his grad? ous police quelog pp B.thouland and Si. C. Sottes Und lipng Ed Bard Boft no man of renonne faue fir Richard of Cornerbaille and hom quelled a flemmong oute of the wee hall with a quas well as the forfaid Richard did of his helme and commaunced bem for to pelve fem and put fem to the Aprices awar and the scottes Bolde not Beer for that balle Bas brent and aft a counc and all Ho that Bere Bithyn Bere brent And kynge Ed Bardy whe no mo men at that Biage of simple estate but no Bin. Englishmen Und the Wardenne of the Castell pase By the Reyes Withoute any affaute Und ther Was taken William douglas and Sir Si mondy feifell and the Erle Chatrife weld fem to the pres but Ing ham of Humfremile and Robert the dirus that Ber Bith the kynge Ed Bard forfoke kynge Ed Bard, and felde Bith the Soot tes and after ward then were take and put in to prison and af derward the fina forpaf fem hir trespace and valuered fem out Indy the let king Ed Bardy close in Bew Touk of palon With Ballys and With dycks. And after Bard Rokert Rous Went to Tyndale and sette Bupebrugge a five and Exham and Lamerstoke and queld and robbed the folk of the contre Und after Ward he Went feo thennes By to Dumbarre Und the fyrst Becone cay of Marche the Apric fent the Erke of Gavenne Six hugh Percy and Sir hugh Spencer With a faire companye for to befoge the Castell But one that Bas alledy Sir Richard Sy. Ward a traitour a fals man ymagyned for to begilt the Ens gaffimen and fent to the Engaffimen fem for to desceptie 21 not aid that he Wolde peloe to hem the Castell of they Wolde

The sent of

guillnic fem Birj. daies of which that he m prefend e tell to fix Nos han bailloll lipng of footland how his men ferte that wer With m the Caftell & fend him Bord if that he noed wemene the flege of the engalfhmen that they Bold welct the Caftell to engalfomen 1 The meffagier the come to fir Johan Bailloft Aging of feotland ther that he was with his holt & his message telog hyme I And Ar Johan to Be tho his hoft a come in the mor the erly to toard the aftell, Quindy fir Richard filbard fall fipm come that Bas mafeir of the counter? a Reper of the caftel & faid By to the engliffemen O god gor & new I fer of folke a fair companie e Bell appailled I bull go grens fem & Bith fem to mete e fin affaille LAnd fit hugh the Spinar fat the falleneffe of him e the turion e faid to hom O tailour take e proued pour falleneffe fall nat augile post 24 no bugh the fres ar comaunced anone for to bond him a mall baft Bent arens his enrmies a quelo of the foothe pon. M. for the foothe bad that the me no man Bith fem of fonour fauf fir Datuk quabam that mans Ach faught & longe & at the laft & Bas queto, And the faid the en guffimen in reprote of the Scottes Thefe feateund feottes fold? I for fothe of Branches An Warre, Erly in a morning in an exce timping Pent pe feo dunbaure

Den the that were in the Caltell fat the scoficium they pole ten the astell by to englissmen & buncen hir boies but see & Caltelles to the kung Coward, & so they were take ther in the astell in. Erles and Bis. bawns & youn, knyghtes and yi. cherkes & Bis. Picaras & all were presented to kung Edward, who are

and be fent fem to the tour of boncon to fene Repte there

ODOB kyng Ed Ward of his gute grave whitewo apine the Scot the out of prison that Were chiletarns of the land and they dro Be fem to the frenssmen thurgh countil of Willia Wakes Ca.c.lyiv

Den kyng Ed Kard kad made the an ende of the Were etaken the chivetayns of Sotland the ome fir Johan ha iklok e wed hym to kyng Ed Ward e put hym in his give de, the Was kad to known and Whan kyng ed Ward Was ome the der they Were hought before him, a the kyng a yed of he how they Work make amends of that trespas e less that they had done him a they put he in his mercy. Lordingis and the kyng I Wull not you ur kandes ne none of your goods but I Wull that we make to me an othe Hong goddes who ten trade to me e neu after this tyme arens me here armes, e all they cosented to the kynges Wyll e store

如何

Spon goodes body T That is to feyne fix Johan of Compne the Erle of the frathorite the erle of Carryl and allo iin. biffippes Bnærtoke for all the clerais and fo the Apua whitewo fem a pafe fem faufconduit to Wende in to fir o Wine lance Und it Bas not Bonde after Ward that they ne aulen avene Ryng Ed Bard for en chefon that they Byft Well that king Ed Bardus folk Bas take in Balcopne as before is faid but fir Johan Bailloft finng of fcot Land Boft Bell that his land fholde baue for Be & fbame for hir falleneffe & in halt Bent hom ouer the fee to his o Bine lances and ther belte from a come never more arene Wherfor the footes chofen to hir kyng William Baleisa uband & an harbt comen op of nozt e moche harme did to the engliffmen I Und Rong colbard thoust to B he myght have reliverence of his peple that were taken in ga Scoone a m balt Went ouer the fee in to flaundres for to Werre Bp on the Lyng of fraunce Und the crite of flaundres Bnærfeng fym With mockel konour a graunted hom all his landes at his owne Wolld I 21 nd Bokn the kong of feaunce ford telle that the kong of englond Bas armed in flaundes a come Bith an huge wer him for to destrois he praised him of tre tos for is were so that english mar chantze also frensh myst saufely gone e com in bothe speed The Apring Ed Ward graunted it fo that he must baue his men oute of p fon that Were in Gascopne a the Apric of fraunce graunted anone e fo they were reliuered I 21 nd in the fame tyme the feother fent by the biffbop of feint Unozewes in to feanna to the Avna a to fir Charles his brother that fir Charles foto come With his power a they of scotland Bold come with his wer And so they shold gone in to englond that land for to ceftwie from scotland till that they come to Rent 21 nor the scottes trust moche Bron the frenshmen But of that thyng they had no maner graute & Und nothelees the cottes begone to wobbe a quelle in northüberlad a did moch harme HoB Billiam Balleis let flee fir Hugh of Ereffongham gof the bataille of Konkirke

Hen this tydyng Was come to kyng EdWard that Willat Walkers had or drynedy such a strong wer and that all scot sandy to hym Was attendant and wdy to quelle English men and to destwie the lands he Was sow annoised and sent anon by letters to the Erke of Garren and to Sir Henry Hercy and to Sir William latimer and to Sir hugh of Englyngsam his two werthat they shotd take were and wend in to Northumberland e so forth in to Soutland, for to kere the working — Und When

Billiam Balens berte of hir coming fe gan for to flee and the En ati Thmen bum foletbed and deofe bim till be come to Stauetyn and ther & belte him in the Caftell And the Balffmen eue dan be efected and manaco and did all the defpite that the mp that the engliffem on Spon a tyme in a morning Wente oute from the Caftell the mountaine of pimple and paffed ouer a brugge And Billiam Bakis come With a ftwonge poloce & drofe fem a Sake for the encliffmen bad arens bim tho no myst but fled a they of myst take the Brugge afcaped, But fir buch the Annees treforer ther Was flapne and many other alfo, wherfor was made moche forthe, The had finna Ed Bard fped all his neces in flaundres and Bagas mene come in to en Ilandy, and in hafte toke his Wer toward Set & land and come thioder at afconcion type And all that & four de fette a fire and borno, But the poure peple of Sottand come to him Bonder Bille and praised him for goddes bue that to Bol to have on them mercy and pite, Wherfor the Ryng the commains too Bat no man fold done farme to fem that Wire polan to him no to no man of oroze ne to no fous of religion ne no maner chirch Wut let afpie all that be myst Bort that be myght fince any of his enemies. The come a fine to the king and where him White the Sect tes Bre affembled for to above bataile, and on feint mane Mage dalenz day the flyings come to fonthielle and pafe bataille to the foot tre 21 nor at that bataille Ben quelled revin thousand and of Endaffomen but go Bin. and no mo of the Bhiche Bas a Borthp Ennatt Panne that Bas a knyght an hofpiteler that Bas alled Frem Brian Jan I for William Balene fled from the Batuille Mat fame frem Brian fim purfued forfelich andras fie Frem Brian Jap Pote can it feret in to amen of manege By to the bely William Bake's hirned the avene and there quelled the forfair OBaan and that Bas mock harm? (2nd that Wilk kong & Bard Beite thuraf Scotland for to enquere if he myght finde as no of his ennemica 2(no) in that land be duelled as binge as him Affect and ther Bas none enemie that durft him abice 1 21nd fone after Wardy Anna Colfardy Bent to fouthampton for & Bols to not afice in Sottand in Binter fefon for element of his mule, Zind Whan & come to boncon the let amende many mpfaces that Be re done grens his mes and his la the Bhile that fe Bas in flaun 0226 .

Of the laft mariage of Ayng ed Bard & hold fe Wet f in tyme in

Mo aft Bard it Bas arcyned? thurgh the wart of Rome that kyng Ed Bard shold Bedd ame margaret kyng Ohikpes sufter of frauna and the criebissop Robert of Toynchelse spouled sem to geore thurgh Which mariage there was mad pes bit Bene kyng Ed Bard of England a kyng philip of fraud Dryng Ed Bard Bent the the in tyme in to Sweland and the Bithyn the syrif were he had enfamined the lond so that the left not on that ne were to his mercy sauf the that were in the astell of Estweetyne that Bas Bell Bitailled a astored for Nilver.

LDo B the castell of Estrencepne Bas beseged L Ea. E. sprij Ing Ed Bard come Bith an huge willer to the Caftell of Eftreuelpn & kefeged the aftell but it litell a knillede for the most to the scottes none farme for the castell was fo stronge & Wet p Rept (Anog Apna Co Bard fa B that & thought hym Bon a quepntize & let make anone there n. pere of high gale Wes before the tour of the caftell a made his othe that as many as Bew in fastell Bew he erke or Baron a fr Bew take with streath but of he Wold the rather from welve he folde bene honged Buon the gale West Land When the that Were in the caftell fired this they come and peloe fem all to the Aprices grace and mercy Und the Ayng forpafe fem all his maletalent Unor ther Were all the grete lizes of Sweland (Work to Rong Ed Bard that they fold come to known to every parlement a ffold stones to his ordinaunce Dow troplebastonne Bas spest ordepned Ea. E. Sprin

The kyng Edward Went thens to known and Went have had wfte a pres of his Werre With Which Werre he Was occupied by wire that is to fepne in Balys in gascopne a in Swtland Und thought how he myght wover his twover that he had spended about his Werre a let enquere thurgh the rame of all ingrakynges and wonges one thurgh mysoers in england of all the tyme that he had kene oute of his rame that men alled willebalton Und ordepned ther to Justices a in this maner he requered twome Without nomber. Und his enclosen Was for he had thought for to have gon in to holy land, for to Werre Vong godes enemies For encleson that he Was accepted longe tyme he fore Und notheless that la We that he had average and mocke good thurgh all England, to hem that were mystore For the that twopadd Were Well chastised and after Ward the meker

and the better, e the pour comunes were in reft e in pres. And the same tyme kyng Coward enpasoned his owns some some Edward for enchson that water of langewn bissop of Editer that was the kynges tresure had made spon hym complaint, e said that the for said Coward thurgh wirell e parament of one piers of Gana; stone a squyer of Gascoyne had wake the parkes of the forsaid his spon, e the forsaid piers würtled e sad the same edward And for this muse kyng edward wish his sone out of england for eu more

Of the well of Billiam Baleis the fals traitour Ca. C. Lypin

Mo Wen this kyng Edward had his memies ouce wme in Walys Gascopne e in Swtland and wstwied his twi sours but onach that ribaux Villiam Walkys that neuer to the kyng Wold hym retu and at the last in the wune of seint do menic in the rere of kyng Edwards wegne gryinithat fals tmi sour Bas take e presented to the kyng sauf the kyng Bolu not see hym but sent sym to know to Vnortonge his jugement e on seint Surthebme Wes such Was songed and drawe, e his sew smyten of and his bouckes take oute of his boy and hand, and his boy quarted and sent to iii. Se test wunes of Swtland, and his kow sette spon a spew e sette Vpon known brugge in example that the Swtre show have in mynu for to kew sem amps arms hir siege bed eftsones

Down the Souther come to Lyng Edward for to amende hir fre ?
[pace that they had come agens hym —————— Ca.C. Lond.

Mo at Mikelmasse tho next compny kynge Edward telog his parkment at Wesempnster & thider come the Section that is to sepne the hissoppe of sent Universe Robert the Game Erk of Catroli, Somond the frisell Johan the Erk of Asthell, and they were accorded with the kyng and wounce and by othe some, that afterward of any of him mister him agens kyng Coward that they sold kene districted for early more, Undy Wang hir pees Bas thus y made, they who hir kene principle and Wenter some to hir coutre.

How Pokert the Brus chalanged Scotland — Ca. C. Low by
No after this Robert the Brus Erk of Caurik lende by
his fre is the Erks and Bawns of Scotland that the
Boto ome to hom to Scone in the morbe after the concepdon of our lady for high neces of the land and the bross ome at

the day affigned Und at the same day Six Robert the Brus said fair toethe full well we knowe that m my plone ducked the ught of the Reame of Swelland & as we were well am ught full their Sich that surjour Baillost that was our kyng To bath forsake & left his land [And though it so ke that kyng Coward of england with wwagfull power bath made me to hym affents awas my wyll of that we wyll graunds that I be kyng of Swelland I will that work the about of some award & awas all maner men & With that work the about of some award a wene all maner men & With that work the about of some award a wene all maner men & With that work the about of some award a wene all said that it was won for to kelpe hym & the land to kep & defende Und the said in presence of him all that he wold your hym a M. pounde for to magnien that land & all the other graunds of the land to hym & with hir poer hym for to kelpe & defeed kyng Edward of england a said that Robert the Arus shool de kyng of Sweland

Word fix Johan of Compn gainefaid the acunging of Six Robert the Brus — Ea. C. Lyoni

Ordenges said sir Johan of Comen thenketh Twon the truthe & the othe that re made on to keng Edward of Egwod of wucheng my self I well nat built mone othe for no man & so he went fro that companie at that tyme Whrfore Robert the Brus & all that to hym consents were woncer worth and the manawd sir Johan of Comen II The exemined they an other convill at confris to the Which come the forsaid Sir Johan Comen he ducked but simple from confris ther that he was wonced for the source of the work of th

Ea E. EnoBin

Low fir Johan Bas treitourfely queld-

Den Robert the Grus Wylt that all the grete brees of Swtland Were some to frome fauf six Johan Compn p soiourned tho nygh scone he sent after hym specially that six Johan Compn shoto some a speke With hym a vipon that he sent after hym Johan Compns his brother a praied hym for to some a speke With hym at the gray series at donseis a that Wasthe thursday after Cancelmasse a six Johan graunted hym for to wond with hym Jand When he had kere masse he take a some a drank and after ward he kestrove his palfeay and rove his war a some to donseis And Robert the brus sa he hym some at a wyn dows as he was in his chambre and the mate Joic y now wone areas hym and colled hym about the nek and mate hym good semblant. Jand When all the Erkey and baying

of Sotland Bere prefent . Robert the Brus frake and faid Sines ady he we Wit Well the encheson of this company and Borfor it is of me will graunte that I mote to kynge of Sotland as right fe.r of the land and all the brees that were there fair with one wie that ix foldy be counced konge of Scotland and that they Wolde hym helpe and magnen arens all maner men on lyfe and for hym pef it were new die Ete gentill knyght tho Johan of Compne anfueto, and faid Certes neuer for me ner for to have of me as mocke belog as the Kalue of a botonne Hor that othe that I have made to king Edward of English I have hold While my lyfe laft and with that Bord he went fro the com? ranie and Bold have Went Bon his Palfray-Und Robert the OBrus purfued frm With a drawe (Berd and bare frm thurat the boy and Sir Johan Compn felle dune to the erthe But When Rogier that was Sir Johan Compns bwther fat the fas feneffe and feert to Sir Robert the Wrus and fmote fom Bith a Enpfe but the fals traitour Bas armed Bnoer So that the ftroke motit to firm none farme Undy fo moche felpe come aboute Sur Robrithe Brus So that Rogier Compy Bas there quelled and all to better in to fmale pers.

Und Robert the Brus turned awne ther that Sir Johan Comput the noble bawn lay wounced and pyned toward his weth knive the high auter in the chyrcke of the guy freus & faid. In to Sir Johan Compu O traitour thou shall be toward at the high auter and state let myne a kniumment and stoke his swert at the high auter and smok hym on the few that the buyne spell adounc by on the ground and the blow stert an high know the Walles Und wit kn to this day that blow is sene ther that no water may was the

it a Way a fo died that noble knyaft in holy church

Mo When the traibur Robert the Brus sall that no man tho Bolog bet his awanacion he commaunced all sem that Bere of po Wer stold come to his arounging to semt Johas ness wine in Swelandy And so it kefell that on our lady day of Annunciacion the bissopp of Glastone and the bissopp of seint Andrews arouned for hir kyng Robert the Brus in seint Johas ness wine and made hym kyng Andr anone after he drose oute all the Englishmen oute of Sweland and they fled and wine and layned By to kyng Edward how Robert the Brus had drive sem oute of the land and disserted fem.

To B kyng Edward dubked at Bestmynster gyiifisser king s
ghtes

No Whan kyng ed Ward krie of this meschief he Woze p
he Bolie ther of tene awenged, and said that alle the trais
tours of Soutland show kene honged e value e that they
solvente the munsomed. Und kyng ed Bard thought I pon this
falsenesse that the Souths had done, e send after all the bachillerie
of eghnd that they shold owne to known at Vitsontyde, e to dubked
at Bestmynster yrini-scow knyztes solvened hym the noble
kyng EdBard for to Bende in to scotland to Berre Ipon Robert p
Edzus, e sent know hym in to scotland in Vymer the Walunce ers
ke of Penboke e streng herry Bawnn Bith a fair commit that
pursued the scottes e brend townes e Castelles, and after Ward, co
me he kyng hym selfe With erdes e bawns a fair companie,
Tho B Robert the Brus Was scomfieed in Batulle e bold Sp;

mond Infell Bas flagne Ca. C. Lygyj.

Be feiding next before the affumption of our lady king ed Bard mette Robert the Bous befice feint Johanes toune in fcotland & Bith his commanic of Bhich commanic fing Ed Bard queld Sij. M. Of When Robert the Brus fa B this mefchi of be gan to flee & hid him that no man myst him fince abut fir fy mond Frifell purfued him fore fo that be turned arene a above ba f taile for be Bas a Worthy knyght and a below of boy, and the ens gtiffimen purfued eucr fow in euerp fice and quelo the feco that fir Symond frifell war Spon aud they toke him and lad him un to the folte (Und fir Symond began for to flate a fpelle fair and faid brees I fall peut pold in m.marc of filuer and mpy borfe mone harners & all moue armure, and become a begger (Tho ans fuerd Theosaude of Penence that Bas the Annges archier, Mothe god me fo belpe it is for nought that thou fpekift for all the go m englished I Bolde the nat let gone Withoute commaundement of kyngg Ed Kardy & Und the Was be kad to kyngg Ed Bardy and the kyng Bold not see hym but commaunced to bed hym a Tap to bave his dome at known, and on our fadies even nativity be Bas hongedy and draws and his hed Imputy of and hondedy arene Bith chepics of pun Spon the galeties Und his live Was fette Bron bondon brugge Bron a fpree and amount Euftemaffe the body Bas burndy, for encleson that the men that kinte the body by nyght they laws so many deneles waimpand bith gut Jun

as the se

crokes rennyng von the Gale Wes and horrikelich hirmentof the body and many that hem faw anone after they died for drive and some Wogen made or some likenesse they had Und in that batuille Was take the bissop of Galeon the bissop of seint Under Was and the Ubbot of some an armed with youn as men of armes as fals traidures and fals presatz agens hir othe strey Were bourst to the kyng and the kyngs sent hem to the Hope of Rome that he shot done with hem what his Woll Were

Dow Johan erle of atheles Wat take & put to the arth

Capitule Centefimo loppij.

Mo at that bataille fled Sir Johan Erke of Atheles & Went in to a chyrche & ther hyd hym for drew but he myst have them no white for encheson that the chyrch Was ent dito thurgh a general sentence in the same chyrche he Was take And this sir Johan Went Well have had scawd from the weth, for encheson that he claymed kynewd of kyng Ed Ward And the kyng noto no lenger be taxed of his traitours but sent hym to hon don in half & them he Was honged & his kex singury of & his body brent all to assist Wat at the praiser of the Quene Margarete for encheson that he claymed of kyng Ed Ward kynurd his drawng was formed for the formed his drawng was formed for

Dow Johan that Was William Walleys brother Was put to the weth

Den the grettest mastires of Soctland, were thus done to eucle with a strange for hir falsenesse Johan that was wi slam Walleis hwither was take and done to with as Sir Johan erle of atheles was

130 B Robert the brus fled from footland to Mortbey

Capitulo Centefimo Eppenin.

Mo at that same tyme was Robert the brus mocke bated amonge the pepte of Swellad So the Wyle not What was for to wone a for to hive hym to went in to Nor Wey to the kyng that had spouled his suffer a ther kelve hym sowur for to ha use I Und Robert the brus myght not befounce in Swellad kyng Goward the tet are his pele thurgh oute all the land a his laws were Ber Bled and his ministres served thurgh out all the land

Dow kyng Ed Bard died Ea. E. Lygy B.
Den kyng Ed Bard had abaked his enemies he kurned a pene south Bard & a maladie whe hym at burgh by sand in the march of Sottad & he Wyst Bell that his weth Bas

full nygh e alked to him fir benry the lacy erke of Nichol, fir Guy erke of Warrewyke fir Uymer Wikena erke of penbuke, and fir Robert of Edifford bawan e paied km Bun the faith that they hym owed that they shot make Edward of Carnarium kyng of En, gland his sone as withe as they myst, and that they sold nat suffice piers of Ganeston was agene in to england for to make his sone to Bse riote, and they guiunted him With good Wyll. And the kynge take the saxament of foly church as a good wisten mā sold e teid in Verray repetauna, when he had be kyng yog B. were to wind was bured at Westmester With mockel solumnia Hon Whos sou

Was kung fencies fone that Bene declaned of kung ed Bard that Bas kung fencies fone Ca E. Copp 81.

No of this kyng Ed Bard pokaced Merlyn & alled him a dragon the fewnd king of the Bi. last kinges that shold be for to wegne in englond, and faid that he fhold be medled? With mercy & alfo With strength & sternesse that shoto kere englody fro colde & ficto, that he shold open his mouth to Bard Toalis, a that he shold let his a foot in Byke, a that he shold closen with walles p shold so moch harme to his feed, And he said foth for the good kying Ed Bard Bas medled with mercy & With ferfeneffe Bith mercy a rene his enemics of Walps and after of Sotland, With ferfeneffe Bhan be put fem to teth for hir falleneffe a traitie as they had tel ferued it And Well Rept be enatond from colde a fect fith be hepte it from all maner enemies that wonne Bron hom to done hom any Bronge Quad Well he opened his mouth to Bard Balps & mate it quake thurgh the bisour of his mouth When be coquerd it thurgh dynt of (Berd for the prince levelyne and Dauid his Brother Ris and morgan Were put By to the weth for hir falfenelle and hir foly Walno be lette his o foot in to Topke and conquered Bertopke at the Which conquest Were flanne po B. thousand and Bij. houndred outetake fem that Were brend in the wed balle Ind the Balles that he let make thall be nopous By to his feed as men thull here af ter fee in the lyfe of Sir CoBard of Carnamuan his fonc

Wind pit Merkyn said that he shold make nuero wenne in blode a with brugne, and that semed well in his weres ther that he had the mastere and that semed well in his weres ther that he had the mastere and that we north west during the wane of the forsaid dragon that shuld be said by an yest are sounce that shold the dragon counce kyng that afterward shold she over the see for drew of the dragon

Withoute company agene and that Was proued by Six Johan ba flot that king Ed Bard made for to tene king of scotland that fallely awfe agens hym and after he fledce by to his owne lances of fraunce neuer come arene in to fcotland for dece of figng Ed Ward I And pit faid Merkyn that peple that fold bede the forfaid Grefond flotd it facerke by till a certepne tyme & he faid foth for the mule of scotlad gretely Bere difefed fith that fir Johan bailloll hir Apna fled from scotland Qund pit faid merlyn that the fone Thold become in his tyme as were as any bloce in tokenyng of gret mortality of peple & that was well knowen when the scottes were flanne L'And fith faid Merlyn that peke dragon foold noriff a for that fold meue grete Werre arense hom that shold not in his tome fene enced And that femed Well by Robert the Brus that Apric Ed Bard noziffed in his chambre that fithenes feale a Ban and mence grete Berre agens from Bhich Berre Bas nat ented in his tyme Land afterward Merlyn told that this dragon Those fone hold the test body of all the Boxed & be faid fothe for the good kyng Ed Bard Bas the Borthieft knyght of all the Borto in his tyme And pit faid Metern that the deagon fold die in the marche of an other lad e of his lad thold be longe withoute any good Reper & that men fold Bere for his cethe from the He of the pey By to the Ble of marcyll Derfor allas folde be hir comes ne fonge amonge peple fadzeles in the land Wafted e that pfece Bas knows overall full Well For the good king Edward died at Buraf Bu fances that is Bron the march of Sotland Wher for the Engliffmen Bew discomforted e sow Bed m northumber kandy I for encleson that kying Ed Wardes sone sette by the Soot tes no force for the Riott of piers of Banafton Berfor allas Bas the fonge thurgh oute all england for refaute of a good Bardenn from the Ale of thepey by to the Ale of marcrel the peple made mos of for the for good king Edwards with I for they thence that good Rung &o Bard Bola have gone in to the foly lance for that Bas hollyche his purpoffe Buon whos foule god for his high gwa baue merce

Of Aying Edward of Was Lying edwardes fone Ca. C. Lygy Bis

No after this kyng Ed Bard, wyned, Ed Bard, his sone that Bas tow in Carnariuan and this Ed Bard Bent in to fraunce & spouled Hatell the kynges wught of fraux the gyb.day of Janiner at the churche of our kady at Bobigns In the win of our bid Ihlu wife a.M. CEC. Bij. and the yy. day of Feneuer the next wie that some after he Was wouned solemplich at Westinghese of the Erchebissope Robert of Wyn. kelse and of the Erchebissop of Caunarbury, and ther Was so gwee pure of yybe, that Sir Johan Bac Well Bas we and murdery

Dandy anone as the good kynge Edward Was wee, Sir Ed; Bardy his sone kyng of Englondy sente after Hiers of Ganastone in to Bascopne and so mock bued hym that he alled him his brother, and anone after he yase hym the brothip of Wallyngford, and it Bas not longe after that he ne yase hym the Eredome of Corne Baille apens alle the broch Byll of the Ropaine

2 Indy the brought he Six Walter of langeton billhow of Che tre in to puson in to the tour of london With two knaues allone hom to ferue for the kong was woth with hom, for aufe that S.r Balar made complemt Boen fpm to his fadze, Eferfore fe Bas put in to pulon in the tome of Twilebaltone, Und the forfaid Wiers of Banastone made so grete mastres that he Wente in to the kynges trefore in the Abbey of Westimpustre and take the table of gold With the treftelles of the fame, and many other wife je Be? kes that some tyme Were the noble and good king Urthures and toke fem to a marchant that Was called Unmery of Stifcomban? de, for be foldy bew bem ouer the fee in to Bascoigne & so he Wente thens, and they come never appne after Toterfor it Bas a great loss fe By to this land Und Whan this wiers was fouchely auaunced he become so prouce and so stoute , wher of alle the grete bres of the Reams had hom in respite for his grete beryng. Wher for Sir Henry the lace Erk of Nichol, and Sir Ony Erk of Barre Topke the Bhicke good broes the good kong Ed Bard Sir Edwardie king of Engondy his face chargedy that Piers of ga naltone flotog not come in to Englonog for to Bringe his fone Ed! Mard in to Riott Und alle the brees of England affem? bled fem at a artaph day at the frems prechours at london and fre ken of the dissonour that kong EdBard did By to his Rorame and to his coune and fo they affented all bothe Erke and comu nes that the forfaid Piers of Sanaftone Molde Bene willed oute of Englandy for ever more and fo it was done for be for Boxe En glondy and Wente in to Arlandy and ther the kings made him cas uetapne and gouernour of the land by his commission and the this Piers Bas churchyne of all the land, and did ther ofe that

hym lyked and had no wer what be wolde and that tyme were the templiers wiled thurgh all custiente for encleson that men put By on frm that they folde don thong avens the feeth and good be level Ryng Edward bued Wiers of Sanction to moch that the myght nat forlete his companie e so mock the king pase e be ? hight to the peple of England that the wilving of the forfaid piers folde bene wuoked at stamford thurgh bem that hym had wilked Wherfor piers of Ganastone come arene in to England And 1868 he was come arene in to this land he defpised the grettest berdis of this land and afted fir Robert of Clare Ette of Bluafter fore; fone And the Erle of Nicholl fir fenen the lacy broftetely and fix Onn Erle of Barre Bik the blake hounce of Arcerne and also be alled the noble crite and gentill Thomas of Lanafter Cherk and many othir fcornes and fhame fem faid and by many othir grete lordie of england Wherfor they were to Bardys from full angry & fore annoised Undy in the same tome died the Erle of Nichol But he charged or he was ver Thomas of Lancastre Erke that was his fone in lawe that he fold mapner his quarell arens the fame Wi ers of Sanastone Bon his benefor Thendy so it was orcepied thurgh helpe of the Erde of Lancalter and of the Erde of Warres White that forfaid fir Piers Bas befeded at gauerfich befides har religible the vip. day of Jun in the new of guar a M.ac. and wis. Wherfor the king was four annoised and praised god that he west fee that day to bene a lenged spon the with of the forfaid wiers

I And fo it kefek afterward as pe shull kere allas the tyme For the forsaid Erks of Lancastre and many other gree barons were put to Divine with and marked for encleson of the forsaid querel The king was the at kinden and kelve a parkement and except ned the lawes of six Symond Mounfort Wherfor the Erks of lancastre and the Erkys and all the chrise of Englinds maden an othe thurgh wunwill of Rokert of Wynckelsee for the magnen the

ordinaunas for auermow

Thow Robert the Wrus come amne in to Scotland, & gadeed a greek water of men for to were kny kyng Edward, Eapituld Centrimo lypyvin.

Mo When fir Robert the Brus that made hym kyngg of Swtland that Was fled in to Nor Wey for drede of wife of the good kyngg EdWard and here of the what

that Bas in england bit Bene the kong a his lates he orcepted an hoft a come in we englond in to northumberland a cleenly defenied? the control 2 and When king & Bard herce this todyinge he let af femble his hoft e meta the scottes at Eferenelyne in the day of nati wite of feint Hoban Baptift in the Briver of his want, and in the re w of our bed Jefu wife a M. EEE. a viin. Ulas the for the e loffe that ther Bas done (for ther Bas flapne the noble erle Gillefert of Clave fix Robert of Chifford bawnn, & many othir, & of othir pe ple that no man oute nombre, and ther king Edward Bas from? fited and fir Comond of maule the Annges fti Bard for dred Wet and ovenched hom felfe in a frefff river that is called Wannothely borne, Wherfor the Sottes faid in reproue a defpite of kying Ed? Ward for as moch as he bued to gone by Bater, a also for he Was discomfited at Bannokeftorne, therfor mayons maden a fong ther of in that contre of Apring Ed Bard of England and in this maner they fonge I Mapans of england fave may re morne, for tist ha ue we loft pour lemmans at Bannoke florne, With kualogh, Bhat Bende the Rong of england, to have gete footland with combilough

Den kung EdBard Bas discomfited to Bas Bonder sory and faft fledde with his folke that was left on lyue and Went to Berrellyke and ther beloe hom, Und after be to: Re holtages that is to Witen Bij. chiloren of the richelt of the towne and the Ryng Bente to bonton a toke council of thonges that Bes we newfull By to the wame of englond Ilno in the fame tyme it befell that the Bas in englished a usauce that Bas alled Johan tan ner and & Bent and faid that fe Bas the good fing Ed Baros fo ne and let from alle Edibard of Carnariuan and therfor & Bas take at Openford, and ther be chalenged the frew carmes church & kong Ed Bard had were fem the Bhich church some tome Bas the Apriges halle Deudy afterward was this Johan lad to northam pton and drawe and the honged for his fallenesse, and er that he Bas dede be confessed and said before all the reple that ther Was That the ceuel kehight hym that he shold be kong of englond and that & had ferued the couell iff. reve,

Thos the wane of Arectyke Bas take thurgh twon e bow if Eardmakes were woked in england — Ea. E. Lyonin.

No in modernen Sonday in the wee of our brog Ha wife an. E. E. Bj. Gew Byke Bas loft thurgh fals two of one piers of spalding the Which piers the kyng had put

ther for to hepe that same toune with many burgers of the towner, Werfor the chitoren that Were put in hoftage thurge the burgeis of Bre byke fole Wed the Anges marchalfie many daies feared? in fewnge prene U Und after that tyme ther come n. Cardmals m to england as the pope had bem fent for to make pecs bit were Sort land & englond, And as they Bente to Bard durefme for to baue faared mastir bothes of Beaumont bifftop of duresam and as thep Went they Bere taken & wolked Boon the more of Bongle founc of Which where he quilletert of Midwelton Bas attemt & take and fonged a drawe at landon, a his feed frenten of a fette Boon a frent and fette Bron Ma Bagate , the in quarters fent to iin aces of en athno 2 and that fame tyme befell many mischefes in england for the pour peple wide in england for hunger a fo mocke a fo faft wid that Buncth men myght bem bury for a quart of Blete Bas Boxth pl. (hill ping and) n. rew & an half a quarter of Whete Bas Booth po 1414 marc, and ofte tymes the pour pepte ftale children & cte fem, a cte alfo all the hounces that they moght take and eke hors and cattes And after ther fell a grete morenne amonge beftes m diverfe cons tres of england during kying Edwards lyfe

מונים מונים בל מונים מונ

Thow the feoties whited northumberland. Capitub Centefimo. Lyong.

no in the same tyme come the Sottes agene in to england and described Northumberland, and beend that land, & white it and queld men Women and childen that legne in crackle, and brend also holy church and described critendome & take & bare englissmennys goods as they had bene samenes or paynyms & of the Wylkkeduesse that they dicen, all the World spake there of thurgh all crisendome

Lhow the Souths Bolton not amende hir trefpace, etherfor Soct land Bas enterdied Ea. E. Lypyy.

Mo Whan we Johan the you. after seint Petre berd of the greck sowe & meschief that the scottes Wought he was Boxer sory that aisted me was so detwied thurgh the scot test namely they destwied so holy church Wherfor the wax sent a general sentence buter his bullet of was by the erchebissome of Caunterbury and to the erchebissome of youke, that of Robert the

Wins of Sotland Wolde not ke Justified and make amende wit to the king of England Edward hir bid e make amendes of his wise wise and of his harmes that they had done in England e also to witche the goods that they had taken of holy church that the sen tena show a pronunced thurch all England. Undy When the scottes hird this they wolve not ket hir make for the popes come maundment Whirfor Robert Grue James douglas e Thomas Raudulph Erke of Morves and all the that With him comuned or bem halp in word or in die were amesed in enery church thurch england enery day at masse iii. tymes and no masse short holy church thurch out all Sotland but yf the scottes Wolde make restitucion of the barmes of they had made on the sold sing no masse therefor many a goody press and sold men therefor were stayne thurch the reame of Sotland for encleson that Wolde sing no masse the popes comaunament and agens his wylle e to done and fullsput the tiraunts wylle

Whow fir hugh the spencers sone was made the kynges Cham; berkayne and of the hataille of mitone — Ea.E. kynyni.

Mo it Bas not longe after Bard that the Aying ne order ? ned a parlement at porke and ther Was fir hugh the fren ers sone made chamburlapne and in the mone tyme Whi be the Were Cast the king Went arene in to Soutland that it Was Wonder for to Wit and befeged the towne of Bere Topke but scottes Bent over the Bater of fole Bath that Bas in mple from the kyns ges hofte and princep they feele a Wey by nyaft and comen in to England and wifed and referried all that they myafit and spared no maner thong till that they comen on to porte I And When the Englishman that Were lefte at some berze this thong all the that mpaft travaille as Wel monkes and prefees and feeris and cha none and seculers come and mette With the scottes at Mitone Bp Bale the ynday of October L'Allas What some for the Wale the winday of October English husbondmen that course no thong of the Berre that ther Were quelled and dzenched in an arme of the fer 24nd fir chibis tryns fir willia of melton Erchebistop of pork a the abbot of sel by With hir steam fledge a comen an to pork a that was hir o line folie that they had that myschanne for they passed the Bat of Mas le & the scottes sette a fire the stakkes of kep & the smoke ther of Was huge that the englishmen mouth not see the scottes \ \ \ \alpha not When the englishmen Were gone over the Water the comen the South's With hir Wynge in maner of affice a come toward the ens guffome in arap & the enguiffomen for buneth they bad any me of armes, for the king had bem almost blee at the stege of obree? Dopke, a the footiff hobilers Went bit Bene the bruge a the engliffs men, Itndy Boan the grete hoft bem mette the engliffemen flede 613 twent the hobilers a the grete hole, and the engalfomen almost Were there quelled, a be that myght Bente ouer the Bater Bas faued, but many were draint, Alas for ther was fearne many men of we ligion & feculers & elle prefees & clerkys & With moch for We the Er chebiffow afcamo je ther for the foothe afted the Bataille the Thice

U How Ryng Edward did all maner thyng that fir hugh the for ar Bola Ea.E. (poppin.

Mo Whan Anna Ed Bard berde this todonge be remaied his fege from Beretbytte & come avene in to englond, But fir bugh the frence the fone that Bas the Annges Cham s burlepne kept fo the konges chambre that no man muft freke With the April But he had made with hom a frette for to cone his new, & that ouer mefure, a this hugh bare hom fo froute that all men had? of hom from a defpite, a the fing hom felfe Bold not bene gouers ned ne ruled by no maner man, but only by his fadze a by bym, a if any knyst of england had Bodes manets of lates that they Wol de coueit anone the Aprig muft peue it bemior elles the man pought it fold & fallely endiced of forest or of febrie. Und thurgh suche dopna they differited many a good Bachiller & fo moch land geten that it Bas Bonde 21nd Born the lordes of englond fall the gre to couetife a the fallenesse of six bugh the spenar the face a of Six bugh the fone they come to the gentil Erte of lanafere, and aped hom of councill of the difefe that was in the Ropame thurgh Six bugh the frencer e his fone and in haft by one affaite they mate a pue affemble at fhistorne in Elmete, all thep mate ther an othe, for to breke a descourble the doping bittome the king a fir hugh the frencer a his fone Bron his wier and they Wente in to the mar be of Balps & referried the land of the forfaid fir hughes L BoB Ar and the frencer a die facte were wiled onte of Ens Ea. E. Poppyiis

Den Rung Ed Bardy fa We the grete farme and refeructis on that the Barons of Englond dicen to Sir Hugh the frences kance and to his fones in every place that they

gloud -

comen Bron Und the kyng the thurgh his counfeil wifed fir 30% ban montan Sir Rogier of clifford and fir Goffelyne anull and many other forces that were to fem confent Wherfor the coarons Did tho more harme than thep diden before 21 nd with the figure law that the baros Bold not we of hir quelte the kong Bas for adrad, left they Bolor deftwie hom and his wame for his meynte naunce but of that he affented to hem Und fo he fent for hem by let two that they shold come to bondon to his plement at a articing day as in his letters Bas conterned And they comen with in batail ? les Bel armed at all points and every bataille bady cote arumres of grene cloth and ther of the right quarter Was welke With Whit kendes Wherfor that plement Was called the plement of the Whit kende And in that companie Bas fir Comfrey de Boken Erke of Berford and fir Rogics of clifford fir Johan Mombray fir Gewan Danill fir Rogier Mortuner Bnele of fir Rogier Mortimer of Rig more fir Henry of Trais fir Hoban Biffardy a fir Bartholometoe of Bacelesmore that Was the Annace stillbard, that the Anna had fent to Shirborne in elmore to the Erle of Lancaster a to all that With hym Were for to trete of according that hym allied to the barons and come Bith that companie Und fir Rogier dammorie and fir hugh Dancale that had froused the Arnges news sufter & sir Gil bekert of Clawerle of Blouwstre that Bas queto in scotland as before is said Und the ji. lordes had the ji. parties of the Erledome of Glouastre a sir hugh the spenar the sone had the thride part in his Wrfes halfe the in fuster a tho n. brees Went to the bards With all hir power arens fir hugh hir brother in table and fo ther come With tem Six Rogier of Elifford fix Johan Mombay Six Goffelme dauill fix Rogier Mortimer of Berk fix Rogier mortimer of. Bigmore his nepleu fir Henry traps fir Hoban Biffard fir Bar; tholome We of baceles more with all hir companie and many othir that to fem Were colent AR thefe grete brees comen to Westmynster to the kunges parlement and fo they froken and did that bothe fir hugh frence the face a fir hugh the fone were outelawed of Ens glond for enermore Und fir butt the face Bent to Douer a mas de moche for We and felle doune Bron the grounde by the fee banke acros With his armes and four Bepping faid Nows faire En? glonde and good Englond to Almyghty god? I the betake and three cufe the ground and Bende never to have comen apene and Beppings full fore curfedy the tyme that ever he begate Sir Bug his some And said for hom be bad bot all Englance and

in prefence of from that Were about hom for pafe hom his curfe and Went ouer the fee to his lances But fir bugh the fone Bold not don oute of england but felte fym in the fee. & to & his companie wetted? is dromentes teffer fance with and take and tere a way at the good that Bas on bem the Balue of pl.M. pounce.

Dot the king wiled Erle Thomas of lancafere a all that below With form a for the Mortimer come a rette from to the frong a of the broom -Ea.C. Coppos.

It Was not longe after that the lipng ne mace fir Bugh fpener the fatere & fir hugh the fone come agene in to En: gibind arens the brees well of the mame, And some after the king Bith a fewnge wiere come & befeged the Caftell of ledes, a in the Caftell Bas the lady of Bacelefmere for enchefon that fie Bold not graunt that Caftell to quene Hatel kyng Colbartes Bife, But the principal cause was for encleson that fir Bartlob, me We bacelesmere Bas arens the kong & bette Bith the brees of en glond, and nother the the theng by below a focur of men of bondon a alfo of belte of foutherne men, the figna gate the Caftell manger he all that Ber thering toke With bom all that be mouth find, Und Bhan the barone of englond ferd of this thong fir Rogier Mortis mer and other many brees toke the toune of Brugge Booth Bith frenath Beerfor the Lyng Bas Bonder Broth & let outela Beth mas of lancaltur a Binfrep de Bosoune erte of Bertford a all tho that Wire affentant to the same quarell Und the Apric affembled an bude holt a come arenst the brees of england wherfor the maximers put fem to the lynges mercy & his gua & anone they were fent to the wur of london & ther kept in pulon And when the barons herd of this thong they comen to Dounfeet the that erte Thomas foiour ned a told hum how that Maximers both had refee bem to the kung and put fem in his drace Of the fiege of Tokhille

Then Thomas erle of lancafter herce this then Bere Boter Broth, a all that Bew of his companie, a gretty they Were discofited a ordenned hir politer to geore a feseged the Cas feel of Tylkhill, but the that Were Withpune fo mantich refenced hem that the barons mught not get the Castell a When the Aprice ferd that his Caftell Bas befeged be (Bore by god a by his names

Ea. E. Epppy Bi

59601 (pt.1)

that the flege sholve be remened and assembled a buge wilber of peple and Went thider Ward to Affecte the Caftell and his wer encesed from day to day Denne the Erte of fancaster and the Erle of Herford, and the barons of hir commanie ferdy of this thong they affembled all hir po Wer and Went bem to Burton By Trent and Repte the brigge that the fing foto nat paffe ouer OBut it befell fo on the p.day of March In the pere of grace M.ac. and poj. The kyings and the frence Sir Apmer Calauna Ert of Denbrok: and Johan Erle of Arundell and hir wier went once the Water and discomfited the Erle Thomas and his com? pange and they flede to the Caftell of Tuthery and feo thennes they Went to Counfect And in that Brage died Sir Rogier Da morie in the Abbey of Tuthery Und in that fame tyme the Exte Thomas had a traitour With hom that Was alled Robert of Ho kand a knyght that the Erk had brought by of nought and had noraffedy fym in his botelerie a had peuen fym a thouland marc of land by year and so mock the Erle bued from that be myght done in the Erles wurt all thong that form loked fothe amonge hie and lo We and fo quepntelich the thefe bare hym agens his bed that he trusted more Boon form than Boon any man a ly te. Und the Erle had ordenned by his lettres for to Bende in to the Erledome of lancalter for to make men arise to helpe hom in that Biage that is to segme B.C. men of Armes But the fals traitour come not ther no maner men for to Barne ne to make aufe for to helpe his lorde Undy When the traitour herde telle that his lorde Was discomficed at Burtone as a fals thefe traitour he state a Bay and wolked in Rauenefdale his wides men that come feo the scomfiture and toke of sem fore and farncis and all that they had and queld of fem all that he mouth take and the come and pelte hym By to the kings When the good Erle Thomas Wylt that be Bas fo betwied he Bas fore abaffhed and faid to hom felfe O almyghty god quody he how myght Robert holandy fynce in his Bert me to betwie Athenes that I have bued hom fo moch O god Welle may nowe a man fee by hom that no man may descepte an other rather than he that he truft moft Bron he hath full cuel pelog my goodnesse and the Barthip that I to hym have done and thurgh my kencenesse have hom a kaunady and made hie from bibe and maketh me go from high on to lo be but pit that he Die in euell deth

De good Erle Thomas of lancafer Dumfeen te Bosonii Erle of ferford and the Barons that Bith fem Were tolen councill 6:tigme fem at frem prechours at pounfeete Tho Bought Thomas Boon the traiter of Robert Boland and faide in reproue, Alkas forand had me betraied, Ap is in the wedy of fome euil fore and by comune affent they foto all Bente to the aftell of Dunfanburas the Bich warned to the Erdome of lancaftre and that thep ford abice there till that the Ryng Bad forgeue bem fir male talent Dat Birn the good Erle Thomas this berte te anjuro m this maner and faid brose qoy te pf We go to Bard the north the northwen man Bonk fepne that We go to Bardy the feoties & fo to: foul be boto traitours for aufe of diftaunce that is bit were Apriz Ed Bard and Robert the Brus that mate frm Aprig of feet land and therfor I fep as touchyng my felfe that I Bull goo no fer Ber in to the north than to mone owne Caftell of Dounfecte U And Bhan fir Rogier Edford fere this te awos by anone in Barf and drale: his (Berdy and (Bone by almyghty god and by his foly names but if that & Boltz gone Bith tem & floter be dete and that he Bold flee from there UTh noble and dentill Erle The mas of lancafte Bas for adrad and faid fair fire 3 Boll done With polic Bhidge fo ever pe me tece C Tho Bent they to geden in to the north and With fem they had Bir. C.men of armes and co me to Burbrugge Wand Whan Sir Andrewo of ferkela that Was in the northontre thurgh ordinaunce of the Rong fo: to Repe the contre of footland berte telle toll that Thomas of lancafter Bas discomficed and his companie at Burton Bron Trent & organied hom a stronge willer and fix Symondy Bard also that Bas the ffereus of porke and come and mette the barons at Burbrugge and anone thep butte the brugge that Was mate of tree Zind Than Sir Thomas of Lancafter ferce that Sir Ungelbe of Gerkela bad Rought With from fucht po Bet Ar Bas fore adead, and fent for fir AndriBe of Werk: la and With hom foake, and faid to 6pm in this maner Sir Andre We quody & pe molbe Well Incerfeon to 18 that one bew the ling po lad and mylgouerned by moch fals cunwille thurch Sir Dugh the Stance the fatte and Sir bugh his font and Sie Johan Eth of Arunor and thuras makir Robert 013 186 eft a fale viled clerke that noth is m the finges wart duellend, Werfor I pun polle that pe Wolte come With 86

With all the ro ver that re have organied and below to refervis the tenom of England and the traitours that ten theronne and we Bull roue by to po to the best part of B. Excomes that the hause holde and the Will make By to post an othe that the But never done thong Withoute your councerl & fo pe foult tene efthas Well With Be as ever Tras Robert of holand I The answerd fir Un drette of Berkela and faid Sie Thomas that Tolo I not done ne consent ther to for no maner thyngre myght me reue Withoute the Woll and commauncement of our to the kynge for than shoto I kene hoto a traitour for euermore And when the noble Erke Thomas of lauraster saw that he noto not consent to hym for no maner thong Sir Andrews & faid Boll re nat confent to destroic the kenom of the wame as We be consent At one Word Six andre W p telle the that or this wer be gone that w (bull here take and holde for a traitour and more than pe hold be nowe and in Were wethe pe fhull die than euer died any knyaft of Englond Und Bnor ? stonces Well that we ded never thong that sower shall no We report and nowe goth and wothe that powe good liketh And I wulk put me By to the mercy and the guax of god Und fo Went the fals tmitour Sir Undrewe of Berkela in his Bay as a fals tmitour timent and as a fals for Borns man For thurgh the noble Erle Thomas of laucaftre le Bnærfenge the armes of chinalue and

thurgh hom be was made knoght Tho myafit men feen archiers dea We fem in that one fice and in that other and knyghtes also and foughten to geore Bonder for and also among other fir humfrey to Bougson Erle of ter? ford a Worthy knyght of renoune thurth all criften come frod and faught Bith his enemies Bron the Brugge and as the noble lorde stode and faught Spon the brugge a thief a ribance skulked Snoer the brugge and ferfelp with a frew smote the noble Anyght in to the foundement so that his botheles comen oute there Alkas the for the for the Was slapme the fibur of solace and of comfort and also of authse Ind sie Rogier of clifford a noble lingst stode ever and faught and Well and nokely hom defended as a Bouthy Baron But at the east he Bas son Bonuced in his kede and Sir William of Sullapand Sir Rogier of Gernefeld We re stagne at that bataille II. When Sir Undrewe of kritela sa W that Sir Thomas men kancastre lassed and seaked anone ke and his companie comen to the gentill Annaht Six Thomas of Lauastr and said wed the traitour wed the

till Erle answerd the and faid Nap brees Traiteurs & We none and to police light the never 86 peter libit that our lyfes laften but lever We have to be flagne in our treuthe than get & be to gold And fit Undre We arene guad Bron fir Thomas companie pol lying as a Bode Bolfe and faid pette police traitours taken peto polic & With an high this faid bethe than fires that none of police be bardy Ton Lyfe and kymme to my some Thomas body of Lans castre I And With that Worde the good Erke Thomas Bent in to the chanel a faid finelyng Boon his knees and turned his Bifage toBarces the croffe and faid Almyggty god to the I me pelo and? hollich put me in to the mercy Und? With that the Vileyns about tes lept about hym on enery five as timuntz and Wood turmen? tours and difpoilled form of his armure and cheffed form in a wife of ray that Bas of his faupers linere and forth lady hom By to porte by Batent Tho myght men fee moche forthe and care for the dentil Enpafices fledcen in enery fice and the ribauces and the Bilepns egrely fem discued and grad an high reld pathe imitours welce no the Unity When they Were y police they Were wolkede boun te as the tes allas the flame and tespite that the dentill order of Anyththow ther had at that Bataille and the lance the Bas Bith oute la We for boly therete the had no more wherence than it had bene a lordel to the and in that bataille was the faure agens the fo ne and the Buck agens his nepten for fo moch buke week was neuer fepn before in England as Was that tome amonge folk of one nacion for o kyntere had no more pite of that other than an hungrie Bolfe hath of a stepe and it Bas no Boncer for the gre te bross of Englind Bew not all of a nacion but Bew meditor With other nacions that is for to fepne fomme britons fomme San one fomme Danois fomme Dehites fomme frentimen fomme nots mans fomme Spannarces fomme Romanns fomme Benauces fomme Aftemmynges and of other deverte nacions the Boich nas cions accorded not to the kynce blose of Englishon Und of fo gree! te lordes had bene onlich wedded to Engliff pepte than folde per have fene and refte amonges fem Withoute any en bie.

And at that bataille Bas Sir Rogier Elifford take Sir Johan Mombuy Sir William Tucket Sir William fitz William and many other Bothy knyghtes ther Bore take at that bataille Und fir hugh dancel the next day after Bas taken and put in to prison and shoty have bene cone to deth yf he had not spouled the knyaces next that Bas Erke Bilbertes suffer of Bhuxster

Undy anone after was fix Bartholomew of Backlimer taken at frows parks a maner of the biffioppes of lincolne that was his nexpless, and many other bawns & banerettz wherfor was made mo a che for we

Do B Thomas of lancaling Bas bekerd at Pountfrete & 8.6a; sons honged & dea Bon them, Eapitub Centelimo. Lover Sin.

Mo nothe A that telle pott of the noble Erk Thomas of lancafter, When he Was taken & brought to porke many of the Cite Bere full glad , & Bron him ared With high wis, Il fir fundour me arne Welcome Bleffed be god for nowe foull me ha ue the wbard that longe tyme pe haue deferued and aft Bon him many fnowe balles and many other reproces did fpm but the ge? till crite all suffred a said nothir one ne othir, And in the same tyme the king ford of this same scomfiture and Bas full glad & in half come to Dountfrete & fir hugh the fpear & fir hugh his fone & fir Jo han erte of aruncell, a fir Comond of Bootfoke the Apriges bw ther erte of kent, and fir Lymer of Ralaunce erte of Denbroke and maftir what balooke a fals piled clerc that Bas pue and duelled in the kunges court and all come thider with the kung, and the Anng entred in to the caftell Und fir Undrette of fertela a fals ti? rant thurgh the konges commauncement toke With hom the gentill erle Thomas to Pountfrete, a ther he Bas prisoned in his owne a frest that he had news made that from arens the Mikey of styng Ed Bard Und fir bugh the frencer the fadre a his fone aft a thought hold am What maner the good erke Thomas of tancaftre folde be ded Withoute any Jugement of his Herys, Wher for it Was ordy? ned thurgh the kunges justices that the kung shold put Boon hum winter of trefon And fo it befell that he Was ledge to barre before the Aprices Justices barefree as a thief in a faire hall Withyn his offine aftell that he had made therin many a fair feft both to riche & efte to pour Und thefe Ben his juftices Sir hugh fretter the fa! der, Upmer of Balauna Erk of Penswhe, Sir Comondy of Wos wstoke Erke of kent, Six Johan of Butaigne Erke of Riches mond and Sir Robert of Makemethorpe Justice, and Sir Ros kert hom acculated in this maner, Thomas at the firste, our bid the kynge and this court welweth powe of all maner answer Thomas our bid the king put Swin volle that pe haus

in his lance ricen Bith baner difplaied arene his pees as a trai ? tour Und With that Words the gentill ere Thomas With an high Bis faid nay lordes forfoth and by feint Thomas & Was never tuntour 1 The Stuftic faid arene the 1 Thomas our boid the kyngg put Bron powe that pe have wolked his folk and morard his peple as a thefoll Thomas the king also put Bron powe that he discomfieed powe and your pepte with his folk in his owne re ame Wherfor we Went and fledy to the Bode as an outela Be Und also in were taken as an outelande And Thomas as a toui ? tour we foul fe honged by woon but the kong bath formue po We that Je wes for tour of quene Habell And Thomas reson wolce also that we shold be honged but the kying bath formue potte that He Wes for aufe and bue of your lynage But Thomas for as moch as re Were take fleging and as an outela We the king Wol that pour her shall be smyten of as pe baue Bell reserved Unone doth him oute of pred and anone bigng hym to his Jugement . The dentill knooth Thomas be had berte all these works with an high this & ared fore Wepping Und faid Allas Seint Thos mas faire faore Allas Chall I be ded thus Braunte me no We Buffefull god; antuers but all a Bailled from no thyngs for the curfed Bascopnes put hym hidar and thidar and on hym ared Bith an high kis O kynge Urthur most dredfull Well knowen is no We then open trapture an encel with school thou die as thou Bafe Well deferued? The fette they Boon his fece in scorne an ofthe Chamlet all to went and to torne that Was not Worth an halpenpe Und after they fette hom Boon a leue White Palfrey full By semelich and the all bare and with an ofce bricell and With an horrible noise they droke hom oute of the Castell toward his with and aft Bun hum many balles of snowe

And as the turmentours lad hym oute of the Castell tho said se this pitonse works and his honces selve upon high towars are ken Nowe the kyng of ken yeur Bs mercy for the Erthe ky kyng bath we forsake Und a frew preciour went with hym oute of the Castell till that he come to the place that he enced his lufe un to whom he stook hym all his lufe and said the enced his lufe with the frew Bonder fast by the cottles and said faire fast decated with Bs till that I be ved for my flessiff quality for verse of with Und soth for way the gentill Erke lette hym Bron his kneed a turned hym to Ward the Est but a ubance that was all that Higgs and the Higgs one of Mostone set hand Hong the gentill Erke settle and said

in defpite of hom Sie traifvite firme the toward the Sottes the oute dede to Bnderfong and turned frm to Ward the north U The noble Erke Thomas answered the With a mylor-bois a said 110 to fair lorges I fball done all pour Bolle, and with that Borde the frew Went feo firm fore Bepping and anone a usauce Bonte to Opm and fmote of his feet the vi. Rat. of Auerill in the pere of gia a m. EEE. poj. Allas that ever fuch a gentill blod fred bent done to weth Withoute aufe and refon 24nd traitourfen Bas the Aprice counfeiled When he thurgh the fals councill of the frences suffeed Sir Thomas his Buckes. sone bene put to such a weth and so ben be heady arens all man of wson, and great pice it Bas also that such a noble kyug fold bene descepted and mysgouerned thurgh out will of the falle frances the Bhich be manntened thurgh blettie amne his fonour and elle pfite for after Bard ther fill grete ten grauna in englondy for enchelon of the forfaid Thomas with When the gentill erle of his lofe Bas paffed, The priour and the monkes of Countfeete geten the body of fir Thomas of the kyng and they bured it & for the high Muter on the right fice That fame day that this gentill lood was dede, ther were honged and drawe for the same quarell at Bountfrete, Sir Billiam tucket Sir Billiam fitz Billiam, fit Battepne of pfille, Sir Benry of OBandbane, and fir William chennie bawns alle and Johan mage 1 And some after at porke Bere dra Be and fong de Sir Roctier Clifford, Sir Johan of Momban Barons, Und Sir Goffelm dauel knyght, A Und at Bufeo Bene dra Be and fonced Six benry of Wympngton, and fix henry Moutfort barons Und at Bloucester Bere dea Be and honged Sir Johan Biffard aud Sir Billiam of Elmebrugge Barons, 1 2Ind at lon on Ber fonded and drawe Sir Henry Tree baron And at Wonchelle fir Thomas Colempie Annabt, 21 nor at Bonde on Sir frauncis of Watenham bawn, Und at Caunterbury Bas draite and fonged Six Bartholome the of Bacelesmere, and fix Bartholome the of as Metourne fam bawns And at kerdyfe in Balvo Sir William fle

Dow Ryng Ed Bard Bent in to footland Bith an fonderd thous fand min of arms & myaft not force _______ Ea.C. Cypnein

mpna bawn

Mo Wen Kunge Ed Bard of Englonde bade brought the four of Chinakie by to hir dethe thurgh conucille of

Sir huch the frencer the fact and Sir huch the fone he become as Took as any knonne And What so ever the spenare Boke have it was cone and so well the king weed sem that they mouth control with hym all things that they worke where of where the king gate by where he fire the frace the Erksome of Wynatestee and which have we of harkela the Erksome of Carook in precuding and in harmong of his council. And hand that the thurgh on seitle of the spenare districted all them that had bene agens hym in any quarel with Thomas of Lancafter a many offir Bere differi ted alfo for encheson that the fpencers courited for to have hir lan ; tese fo they bad all that they Bolte tefin With Bronge and arens all wfon I Tho made the king Robert of Balook a fals piled? clerke chaunaler of England thuraf councill of the forfaid from cres a he was a fals aband and a concitons a fo they councilled? the kong mock that the kong let take to his o Bine Bard all the goods of the beces that Wrongfully Bere put to the teth in to his o Wine hande and as Well they token the goodes that Were in holy therete as the goods that Were Bithoute and let fem be put in to his treforie in london and the fem alle his forfaitts and by hir ou will the Rong Bougght for evermone de differented tem that the good des oldgeften TAndy thurgh hir council lete arere a tallinge of all the goods of Englond Wheefor he Bas the riccheft kong that euer Bas in England after William Baffard of Normandie Bat conquered England I And put thurgh council of frm hym femed that he had not y no We But made pit every toune of englished funce a man of armes Bun hir owne costages for to gone a Ber re Bron the foottes that Were his enemies Berfor the king Went in to Sotlandy With an hounderd thousend men of armes at Wits fontice in the were of our lord Itelu crift M. E.E. and poin. But the Soctas Went and hid hem in montains and in Woods and ta nedy the Englissmen fee day to day that the kyngs myast for no maner thong fem fonce in playne feld Wherfor many Engalfs men that fe We Bitailles hadden for hunger ther deiden Wonder faft and fownly for hunger in gounge and in commune and namelich the that had kene arens Thomas of Lancastre and had wished his men Spon his lances

Whenne kyng Ed Bard salbe that Vitailles failled hym he was the Woncer some discomforted for encliss also that his man died and for he myght nourt spece of his enemies So at the last he come agent in to England. And anone after come

James douglas & also Thomas Randulph With an huge host in wo Enghno in to northumberland? & With sem the englishmen that Were driven outs of enghand & come & wolked the contre and quelled to make and also brend the towns that Was alled Northertone & many other townes In to paske A. And When the king kere this tydengs he bet some all maner men that myghten transille, and so the englishmen met the Kontre at the abley of Weightland the & B. day after Mikelmassem the same were about said and the englishmen bere there discomsited, and at that scomsitive Was take six do kan of Waitaigne Erke of Rickmond that he we contre and Erksome of lanaster Undy after se paied an huge raunsone and Was set gone, and after that se went in to feaunce and come never after Ward agens

Dow Sir Undrewe of Brikela Bas take & put By to the wife withe Bas take & put By to the wife Eapitub ducentesimo,

Mo at that tyme fir Unoze the of firtheta that ne the Tras made Erle of Carwille for cause that he had taken the good Erk Thomas of lancafer & had or repried thurgh the Apriges tommaundement of englond for to bring fipm alle the 20 Wer that he mught for to helpe 6pm arens the Scottes at the 216 key of beigheland, Und Bhan the fals traitour had gadied affe the pepte that the myght a footo have come to the thong By to the Abbey of Brigheland the fale traitour lad fem by an othir cotre thurgh Cometand and thurgh the erfedome of lancafere and Wit thurgh the contra and robbed and queto fothe all that be myght 21 no fer thermore the fals traitour had taken a grete fome of gold and filuer of fir James douglas for to be apens the Apna of englond & to ben belpping a holding With the Southe thurch Whos tiefon the Aving of englandy Bas scomfitted at Wrightland er that he ome thioter Berfor the Aprig Bas to Bard, frm Bander Broth, and let puely enquere By the contre about fold that it Bas, and fo men enquered e afpied so at the last twelks was four a fought a fe atteint a ta? Ren as a fals traitour, 26 the noble erle Thomas of lanaftre him wed er that he were done By to the deth at his inkiping at burbringe and to form faid or that new Were done he folde fe take and folde a traitour Und so it Bas as the holy man said Wherfor the kynge fent printlich to Six Unthoyne of lucy a knyaft of the contrey

of Carwille that & folce take fir Unazerse of Barkela and put from In to the ceth a to bringe this thong In to the ence the kong? fent his comiffiene So that the fame Andre Be Bas take at Car & will a led by to the barre in the maner of an Erte Borthelp area ied & Bith a liberd gurt about hm e holed & spoied The spake fir Unthopne in this maner Sir Undreibe go be the Apng put Bp on the for as mock as thou halt tene ormed in the was to we by to the mockel honour a made the crite of Cardoill a thou as a trai ? tour By to the lot of the king a ladgeft his well of this contre that Thota have holpe hym at the bataill of Beightand a thou tadaft them away by the contre of Copeland & thurgh the ercedome of la after Whrfor our body the king Bas ftomfited ther of the fcottes thurgh the two a falleneffe Und of thou haddelt come be tomes he had had the maftac & all trefon thou direft for the grete fomme of gold & filuer that thou Anderfeng of James wiiglas a footte the Aprices enemied Itad our boo the Aprices Tople is that the order of knyafthow by the Which thou Unwerfeng all then honour and Wurshup Bron the bode be all brought to nouzt a the cftate on & done that other knoghtes of lower degre mowe after the be ware f Bhich bec hath the a Bunco hugely in duerfe contres in En s gland a that all mothe take example by the Hir bidy afterward trelbely for to ferue Toto comanded he a kna to anon to be the of his spores on his heles Und after he let breke the Merce ouer his bece the Which the king him paf to kepe & cefence his kance ther With When he made hom Erke of Carwille Indy after he let hom Unclithe of his furred Tabard & of his hote & of his fur red codes and of his gurdell & When this Was done fix Anthonne faid by to hom Undre We quody he no We art thou no knost but a knake and for the treson the keng Bolle that thou shalt be honged? a drawe and then kee Impan of a the bowelles taken oute of the body a frent before the a thy body quartred a thyn fece smyten of and fent By to london and ther it fall fronce Bron bondon brugge and the iii. quarters foull be fent to iii. tounes of Englond that all other mo We be Wave a chastized by the And as Anthopne said to it Bas cone all maner thonge in the take cap of October In the rem of grace M. EEE. g pon-year And the sonne the turned in to bloce as the peple it fall e that dured fro the morne till it was pj. of the cloube of the day

Tof the miracles that god Wrought for feint Thomas Rue of la calie Wherfor the Ryng let close the church down of the Provise of

Countfeet for no man ffold come therin to the body for to offen

Capitulo dua natimo primo

Ato some after that the good erle Thomas of lancaster was marted a prefee that longe tome bad bene blonde dremed? in his Pepping that he shold gone on to the hille ther that the good cell Thomas of lancalere Bas cone on to the with and he ffold faue his fight apene, e fo be dremed in nyghtes felbyng, e the prefe let the lede hom to the fame holle's When be come to that place that he Kas marted on accountely be made ther his praires a praid god a feint Thomas that he must have his fight aren, a Bas in his praires he laid his right honce Boon the fame place of the good man Was matred on, a a drope of dree bloce a smale fand cheued on his fonce a ther With fenked his pien, a anone thurgh the most of god e of femt Thomas of lancaftre be had his fight aren a thanked tho almyatty god a feint Thomas, And Blen this miracle Was kno! Ben amongs men the pepte come thider on every fice & kneled and made hir praires at his tombe that is in the priorie of counfect, & priced Bat holy martir of fowur & of felpe & god ferd hir praier Allfo ther Bas a ponge chied drancked in a Belle in the toune of Countfred & Bas dece in dies & in nyghtes & men comen and eaid the cece chied Bron frint Thomas tombe the holy martir, the chied awfe ther from deth to lyfe, as many a man it fall, and affo moch pepte Bew oute of hir mynde e god hath fent fem hir mynde avene thurth Bertue of that holy martir, And alfo god bath wuch ther to, to creves hir goying & to croked hir honces hir feet and to Blynde also hir sight, a to many sike folke hir fele of diverse mas ladies for the love of his good martin Tallfo ther Bas a rich man in Coundom in gascoune, c such a makadie be had that all his right fice word a feel a wey from hym, that men myst fee his lyuer a alfo his Bert to fo be franke that Buneth men must come nie hom Berfor his frences Bew for hom Bonde forp But at the laft as god Bol to they praised to femt Thomas of lancafere that he Bolloe pray to almyghty god for that puloner & kehight to gone to pountfrete for to cone hir pilgrymage that the martir feint Thomas come By to hom a announced ouer all his like body. Und ther With the good man a Boke a Bas all hole, a his fle 16 Bas referred aren that befo re Bas wird & falls a Bay, For Bhich miracle the good man & his frences bued god and feint Thomas euer more after, And this good man come in to Englond and toke Bith from in. fela Bes & come to Pounfrete By to that foly martir and did his pilgrymage

But the good man that Was fike come thider all naded fauf bis be cfr /2 Wien they had cons they turned forme arene in to hir contre & wer of the miracle Wher fo ever they como LAnd alfo n.men have fr feled ther of the mormal thurgh below of that foly martir though that well befold mamble (Wirn the frances berd that gody did fuch miracles for this hold martir, they woold be leuc it in no ma ner Befeibut faid opentich that it Bas grete berefie fuch Bertue of hom to betrue I Ino when Sir hugh the frencer the fone fall alle this corner anone be fente his meffagier from Pountfrete ther that he duelled to the Anna Ed Bard that the Bas at Smuene at Skip ton for aufe that the kynge fold by to that pilgrymage I And as the Ribaute the meffagier Bente to Bardy the Apring for to cone his mellage be come by the bulle on the Which the good martir Bas done to tethe and in the fame place be made his ordure, and Tohan be had done be Went toward the Aprig, Undy a fewonge flip bym of me Bon er fe come to porte, and food all his to Beles at his fun dement Zind Bhan Sir hugh the fpenær berde this todong fomes rell & Bas aread, and thought for to Bnoone the vilarymade of be might by any maner Bay and to the anna Bente and faid that they food be in gute falaundre thurgh oute all aiftendome for the teth of Thomas of lancafte pf that & fuffed the peple done hir pil gromage at Countfeete, and fo to wunwilled the fing that & col manded to coffe the church dows of wuntfeete in the Which chirch the foly martiz feint Thomas Bas entered, and thus they diden awne all fraunchifes of holy church fo that iii. wer after myst no pilgryme come on to that holy boy And for enchefon that the monkes fuffed men come and honour that foly boy of feint The mas the martir thurgh council of Sir bugh the fpencer the fone and thurds council also of mastir Robert of Balache the falle piled clerke that Bas the Annges chaunceler the Anng confented that they fold be fette to hir Bages and let make Barceins ouer hir owne good longe tyme and thurgh commauncement of the for faid Sir hugh the frencer piin. Bafcopnes Well armed fept the hulle ther that the good ma femt Thomas Bas cone Bn to his deth so that no pilgrame myst come by that Bay I full Bell Bente be to have be take cuftes myght & his police and the grete bos of mi racles that for for for his martir feint Thomas thurch all ci ftendome Und that same tyme the kyng mace Robert of Balook the vike clerke and fals thurth purier of Sir huch the frence the fone Chaunatere of England, And in the fame tome Bas

the Caftell of Walpuford holden awns the kind thurgh the pulo ners that were Withpune the caftell for feint Thomas quarell of Lancaftre Wherfor the peple of the contre come a toke the caftell Bp on the forfaid puroners Wherfor fir Johan of Boldington unput a fir Comond of the becke puloner a a fauper that was alled Ro gier of Walton Bere take & fent to the king to Punfeets and ther they were cone in to prison Und the forsaid Rogier was fent By to porke e ther he Bas draibe e fonged And anone after fir Rogi er mortimer of Bygmow krake oute of the tour of london in this maner the forfaid fir Roctier ferd that he folde be drawe & fonged at london in the morne after femt laurence day and on the day befo we he kelve a faire fest in the toure of london a ther Bas sir Stephen fegrave conftable of p tour e many grete men with tem Und Bhe they shold some the forsaid Steplen sent for alle the offices of the tour and they come and souped with hym Und When they shold take hir leue of fipm a fauper that Was alled Stephen that Bas full prince With the forfaid Rogier thurgh his connail pafe fem all fuche demke that the lefte of hem all flept is daise and inputs tes & in the mene tyme be feared aloay by Water of is to fay by the thample a Wet ouer the fee a held hom in feaux. Wherfor the hong Bas fore anoied a the put the same Stephen out of his costablery Do B the quene Habell Bent in to fraunce for to treten of pecs bitwene hir lord the kyng of Englond & the kyng of fraunce hir Swether.

De kyng went tho By to london & ther thurgh wuxill of fir hugh the spenar the fave & of his sone & of mastir w kert Baldok a fals piked cherc his chaunaur ket seise tho all the quenes bodes in to his owne hande & also all the lands of went fir Ed Wardis his sone & Wen so put to hir Wages apenst all maner uson and that Was thurgh the falsenesses of the spenars. Ind when the kyng of fraux that Was quene Islatelles but there hard of this falselles was sone anoised agens the kyng of en glond and his fals councelers Wherfor he sent a letter By to kyng? Ed Ward Boar his somage & there we keen a letter By to kyng? Ed Ward Boar his somage & there we so some in to feaux at a writy day for to done his somage & there we so some on the nation of thurgh the kyng & his thunwill that quene Islatell shoot wend in to feaunce for to twee of trees bit wene hir died & hir brother Undy that Oliver of yngham show wend in to Sascoyne & have With hym Bis. thousand men and mos of arms to kene seves falls him.

Bartepne of galeome & so it Bas ortepned that quene Afabell Bêt tho ouer see & come in to fraunce & Bith hir Bent sir Rymer of with Launce cells of Penkwke that Bas ther morteed sownly in piec so ge but that Bas thurgh godes kingeaunce, for he Bas one of the Justices that consented to seint Thomas with of lancastre & Bold ne uer after repente hym of that Bykked wee, and at that tyme sir Ou uer of yngham went over in to Gascopne & did moch harms to the kyng of fraunce and tho gete agene that kyng Edward had bifte & moch mow ther to

L Both kyng Ed Bard fent fir Ed Ward his sone the elaste in to france.

Be quene Jakel nad but a quarter of a pew in fraunce duelled that fir Edward hir elwst sone ne ayed leue for to wo wo went in to fraunce for to speke with his moder Jakel the quene, e the kyng his fadre graunced hym with a good wyll, y said to hym. Bo my faire sone in goddie ballyng e myne, e thenke for to come apene as basely as thou myght Und to wont ouer see come in to fraunce Und the kyng of fraunce his Unce Bravesenge hym with mockel honour e said In to hym faire sone pe to welfenge and for ause that your fadre come not for to to his homage for the duchte of Grykinne as his Unnasters were wont for to to June you that brothing to hold it of me in beritage as all maner Unnasters diven to for you when so we were wont his elwst to the the kyng wike his quene Jakel e Ed ward his elwste sone

Denne kyng Edvard of englond kera telle kold the kyng of frauna had mue the duchie of Enykenn: On to fir Edivard his some had mue the duchie of Enykenn: On to fir Edivard his some had known which a sente to his some whom the south a sente in to englond in all the half that ther myght are duene fakell and sir Edward hir some were wonder for advad of the kynges manax, and of his weathe a principally the falsenels of the from some both of the favre a of the sone wand at his comaunoment they wold not come. Wherfor kyng Edward was sull sore annoised a let make a crie at known that yf Quene Flakell and Edward hir elect some more not in to Englond that they sold enne hold as our enemies bothe to the Royams and to the counc of englond Alnd for that they wold come in to Englond but bothe were with

led the modre and hir sons [When the quene Flakel kerd three tys dynges she Kas son adrad to ken shent thurgh the fals congettyng of the speakers And Went With the kuyghas that Wene wiled out of England for seint Thomas ause of lanastre that is to seyne six Rogier of Wigmone six William Trussell six Johan of Two Well a many othir good knyghas Wherfor they take hir counseill a consupered amonges kem for to make a mariage his went the duke of Angkenne the kynges sone of England a the Erkes doughar of he nawd that Was a noble knyght of name a a doughty in his tyme And yf that thyng myght k bought about than store they two swyng With the kelpe of god a With his kelpe to requer hir kusage in England Wher of they were put out thurgh the sals congettyn ges of speakes

Dow kyng Ed Bard thurgh council of the spenare sent to the dougepers of frauna that they shold help that the quene Hakel & hir sone fir Ed Bard Beren wiled oute of frauna — Ca. E. S.

Then king Edward & the frencers here how Quene Ha kell and fir Edward hir fone had alied from to the Erle of Genaud and to them that Bere wiled oute of England for encheson of Thomas of Lancastre they Were so fory that they nist What to donal Wherfor Sir hugh spenar the sone said by to Sir hugh his faore m this maner Byfe. U Faore acurfed be the tyme and the council that ever pe confented that Quene Habel shold gone By to fraunce for to treaty of accord bit Bene the Ryng of En glond and hir brother the kying of fraunce for that Das your wi will for at that tyme forfoth your wit failed I for I drede me for left thurgh hir and hir fone We foult be fbent but of We take the better councill No We faire fine Bnærftonæth hold mer Bail; bus febrie and fallker the spencers ymagined and alt for pus uely they let folle B. baull ferrors With filuer the some amounted B.thousend pounce and they fent the bareles ouer fee prinely by an alien that Fas alledy Urnold of spaigne that Fas a brown of known that he showe gone to the douzepers of feaunce that they Tholas procuren and speke to the king of feaunce that Quene Isa tell and fir fone Ed Bard Bere drive and wiled oute of fraunce U And amonge all other thonges that they were brought to the deth as princly as they must wint almostly god Wolce not fo for When this Arnold Was in the hie fee he Bas take With felanores Bat met fym in the fee and toke fym and lad fym to fir bed Erte of knauto a moch jone was made for that taking, e at the lafte this Urnote puely fack a Bay foo thens & come to known Unor of this taking & of other thonges the erte of tenaute faid to the Que ne Habel Dame maketh po W mery & fine of good chen for me fe more richte than pe Went have bene je take pe thefe S. Batelles full of filuer that Were fent to the couzepiers of Fraunce for to quelle poli and pour fone Ed Bard & Benketh haftelp for to Bente in to englond and taketh pe with pold fit Johan of fenauce my brother and 8. C.men of armes for many of tem of feaunce in Blom me bas ue had grete truft had grete temte pott for to fcome And Almp ghty god graunte poll gaix your enemies to ouerame The Que ne Matell fent the thurgh benaud & flandere for bir foudiours, & ordented fir every tap for to Bend in to englond arene a fo fle had in hir companie fir Comond of Boogfofe that Was Erle of font that Bas fir CoBardes Swifer of englond

Thenne Apng Colbard let kepe the coffee by the fee & let trie all the prife men of armes & footmen thurgh england Eapitub duantesimo. Bi

Denne kong EdBard berd telle Bat Quene Slabell a Ed Bard fir fone Bolte come in to englondy Bith maup allens and With Bem that Ber dutela Bed oute of Eng bondy for hir wheneffe be was four adrad to be put a doune and lefe his kong come Wher for he orcepted to kepe his aftells in Walps as Bell as in englondy With Bitailles and hir appaile and let Reme his Rivers and also the fee coffee war of the B. wites token to Be pe fem and atfo the few And at the felt of cewllacion of femt jo Ban Bap ift the Citezems of loncon fent to the figng to Porcheftee an Emen of armes And alfo he commained fettermore by his erez ordened that every fondred, and Bapentake of englinds to triours as Well of men of armes as of men a foote, a that they Rold Bene put in mis. some & in an C. some & comaunced that all the men Ber a redy Blen any outstele or are Ber made for to purfue with take the allens that comen to england, for to benymme hum the bonde and for to put from out of his kongdome, Q 2nd more ouer he let cie thurgh his ratent in every faire and in every mar ! kete of Englishor that the Quene Alabell and Sir EdBard, his elect fone and the Erle of Rut that they Ber take a faufely Rept

Withont any maner harme on to hem doping and all other maner peple that some Bith hem anone smyte of hir fixes Without any maner wunsome And What man that myght hang sir wgiers beed mortimer of Wygmow shold have an Expound of money for his twu aille Und, furthermow he or wyned by his patent and comaunded to make a fix Hoon every his hyll besides the rivers and in lowe contres for to make his Gelenes of tymbor that yet it so were that the Uliens some on the land by nyght that men sold trave the bekenes that the contre myght he Warned and some emets his enemies and in the same tyme died sir Rogier Mortimer his Incle in the tour of london

Dow the quene Hatell and fir Edward dufte of Englenne

his fone come to long at here Bick and how they diven Eapitulo EE. His.

The quene Habell a fir ErBard hir fone duke of Snyhë ne fir Ed Bard of Bodeftoke Erle of Rent & fir Johan the creps brother of knaud a hir commanie drad not the manace of the kyng ne of his traitours for they trust all in goods grace a come by to few Bich in fouthfolk the politicap of Spain bre e in the pere of grace m. EEE. wobi Und the quene e fix Edi Bard hir fone fent lies to the maine e commalte of london wany s ryng fem that they fold fene belyng in the quarell a aufe of they had begonne that is to ferne to referois the traitours of the reams But none ansuere Bas sent agapne Blerfoz the quene & Sir Ed Bary hir fone fenten an other patent fre Bnor hir feales the to nour of Bhich letter fere fole Beth in this maner Thatel by the guage god quene of england lady of Irland & Counteffe of ref & We Ed Bard the elect some of the king of England dute of Onefenne Etle of Chefte of Countyf & of Mouftwille to the maire & to all the commatte of the air of london fenceth gre? tyng I for as mock as We have before the tyme fent to polic by our freg how the be come in to this land, with good away and in good maner for the honour and profite of holy chyrche and of our right dere bood the kyng and all the wame with all our myst and po Wer to kepe and mannen as We and all the good folke of the forfaid Reame are holden to done Und Bron that We pray powerthat re wolce bene beloping to Bs in as mock as re may in this quarel that is for the commune profite of all the Reame and We have had By to this tyme none answere of the forfaid? bettwo ne knows not pour Woll in that partie Wherfor We

fend to police agapus and pray and charge you that we few volle To arens be that We have no aufe to greve poll but that re bene to Be belong by all the Bares that pe may or may knower for Bes tith Well in artepne that We and all the that fene comen With Be in to this reame ne thenke nat to done pf it loke god any thong but that that be for the comune pfite of all the wame but only to ceftro pen fugh france our enempe and memie to all the reame as to Bell knowe, Birefor We pray poll and charge poll in the faith that re othe to our bed the Apring and to Be and Bron all that me foulle molle forfet agayne Bo that pf the laid Dugh fpener our enemie come Bitthonne pour power that pe done fom haftely to bene taken and fau fely kept By till We have ordepned of from our Bille and Bat pe leue it not in no maner Wife as pe define fonour and profite of Be alle and of all the wame (Oncerftondyng Bell that of pe cone our praier and maundemet We foult the more te fefotte By to go Be. And also pe foult get po the Burfime and profite pf pe fence Ba haftely answer of alle pour Tople menen at Balook the Bi. dan of Octobre 1 . Which lettre erly in the dalbe & nong of the day of Seint Denis Bas talkedy Bron the news cof fe in chep and many Copies of the fame letter Were takked Bron Topno Bes and dows and Bron other places in the Cite that ale men wallong by the Wey myatt feen and wede Und in the fame to, me Aprig Ed Bard Bas at fondon in the toure at his mete, and a meffagier come in to the halle and faid that the Quene Habell Bas come to lonce at here Bych and hath brought in hir companie Sir Johan of Genaute and Bith figm men of armes Withoute I Und With that Bord Sir Bugh the fa nombre the fadre frake and thus to the kung faid, my mofte Durfdipfut bed and Ryng of England no Be mobe me make good chere for artimly they fone alle ours

Lake kyng salbe this Bord comfortable vit he Was full sowie? full and pensys in fert. I Und the kyng had not vit fullich ean that there were in to the balls an other messager and said that the Quene Isakel Was arrived at kerellych kesse pensys in Southfolk Six Hugh the spencer the fadre spake to the messager and said tells so the messager my fair frence is the ome With a strenath Certys Six soth for to say the ne hath in hir companie but bis houndress pensys for armes and with that Wor de Six hugh the spencer the said with an high wis and said Ullas also also Be kene all ketwied, for artys With so kink were so

had never come to konte but folke of this lonce Were to hir confent and therefor after the mete they take hir colocill a Bent toward Walys for to area the Balfimen agene quene Hakel and edward hir fone all for to fight a fo they Bene in purpose everichon

Thow mastir Waltier Stapillon bissop of waster that Was the Krnges two wer Was kefted at known Ca. EC. Bis.

Mo in the same tyme kyna Edward Bas sone adrag lest men of london Bold pela fem on to the quene Makel & to fir fone colbard Wherfor he fent maftir Balter ftapilto his two ver for to be Wardenne and kerer of the cite of london With the maire Uno fo be come to the Gilachall of loncon and aped the Reies of the pates of the ate thurgh Bertue & strength of his comif from and Bolde have had the kepping of the ate Und the comuners answerd a faid that they Wolde Rem the ate to the konour of Ryna Ed Bard and of Makel the Quene and of the duke the Apriges fone Withouten any mo The hiffhow Bas fo for annoise & [Wore oth that they all fold abie it anone as kyng EdBard Were come oute of Walped And the comuners all anone of the cite token the biffow a lad hom ampowe chere and there they from of his fece and let his feed in his right fond I And after then befreed nof his faupers that held with the bifftom and one of tem was called Willia of Walle that Bas the billhomes nepku That other Was anded Johan of Padynaton Und also they whe a burgeis of lon don that Bas called Johan marchall that Bas fir hugh the fren? are aspic the fadre a smpten of his fee also Aind in that same ty me that fame biffop bad in london a farr tour in makeng in his close Bron the nucr of the thampse that Bas Withoute templebaure and hom failled frome to make ther of an ence Wherfor he comaun and his men to gone to the charcle of free armes and ther they to? ken stone to make ther with the to bore and moche fand and mortier and often sous that was left Ind for the respite that the bishop had done By to holy church be and his is fauvers were buried in that fand as though they had bene hounces 21 nd they ther leven vi-Bekes till that the quene Makell fent hir eres to the comuners & praised from that they Buld fuffee & graunte that the biffhop must ketaken oute of that place and kene furied at except at his other church and fo & Bas and his is faupers Ber buned at femt clemetz chyrch Bithoute teple barre & it Bas no Boar though p

Bifford died an euell well for the Was a constitue man and had with hym no mercy a suell councilled the ligna (And sone aft Was arnold of spagne taken to that Was affectant to have lad the V.M pounce of silver in B. baweles ferriers on to the dougepres of fraunce for to helpe a half the queue Flakel to hir well a Coward hir sone also And this arnold was put on to well without the Cite of bondon

Thow kyng Edward & fir hugh frencer and the Erk of arun tell were taken — Ca. C. iy.

Then kong Ed Bard bad fent mastir Balt Stavilton his treforer in to bondon for to kepe the aite on to hom arene p quene Afabel his Bife & arene & d Ward bir sone anone from felfe toke With fym fir hugh frenar the fone and fir Johan erte of aruncell a mafeir weert battoke his chaunceler a fals pil led profe a token his Way toward bufto We And ther the kong also to a litell terme e mate fir hugh the fpencer the fatre as coneftable a Reper of the caftell 21 nd the Aprica that other frences went in to the find a failled to Bard Balps & toke no leue of the fti Bard ne of none in the apriges houfold And ouez in to Walps for to areve the Walfimen avene dame Hakell the quene e the duke hiz fone e the Erk of kent and fix Johan of henauce and they Went e pur fued after hem and his wolder encrefed every day So at the faft the king Bas taken Spon an hydle in Balps and fix hugh the frence the fone in that othis five of the fame holle and the fals viled clese makir Robert Balook there falt besides fem and Bew Broust arene in to England as almoghto god Wold a the hong form felfe Was in fauf Repond in the cafeel of Renierborth and form Rept fir fenry that Bas feint Thomas brother of lancaftre (Und fir hugh fpenær the faore came and put fym in the quenes grace and Sir Edward hir fone duke of gnybenne But fir huaf the frencer aft the tyme that be Was take note ete no maner mete nothir depike no mance drinke for he tople to baue no mercy fauf only to be tree And the Quene and hir counceille the bad excepted that be flocke Baue lene to to tell at bonton but he Bas fo feble for his mock fas firma that he Bas dede almost Und ther for it Bas orderned that he Motte have his Augement at Gerford Und at a place of the toure his food was take from his been and also from Robert of Balook that was a pilledy clerk and a fals and the konges Chauncelere

and men set Bron hir kees cham elettz of share netkes and the squees bk Ke in hir ews with night bugles hornes Von tho nie puloners that men myght him there bugles hornes Von tho nie puloners that men myght him there bugles hornes won than a Myde Uniq one Symond of Reding the kynges marchal before him baw hir armes Von a shere muersed in when that they show he Vind kyndes have his one and his wife and Hond Hon the morte was high spenar the sone ampned to the with and was deade and him ged sewed and his weeks taken oute of his boy and swend and after he was quartwed and his ini-quartiers were sent to ini-bus ness of England and his him sent so sent so have sent to win-bus ness of England and his him sent so when the sugge of And this Symond for enclision that he associated when the same was a stall fee thens was six Johan of Uruurell kehend for he was of six hugh spenare wunwers

And anone after Was sir hugh spenær the kade daws honged and tekewa at Adistows, and after honged arene by the armes with in stronge wees, and the rin day after honged arene by the armes was and hounces ean hym and for that enches that the kyng had recently the Erledome of Wynchester his her Was sad thioder e put Vyon a spere Und the fals adoubte Was sent to lond and there he wide in puson amonges the fest for men did hym no more us usenathan they Wold done By to an hounce, and so wicen the trait tours of england bussesses have any hounce, and so wicen the trait tours of england busses, the almyghty god Und it Was no Water for her thurgh councill the good erle Thomas of lanaster was done by to well Und all that helven With Thomas of lacaster thurgh the traitours were Indone and all his heires dispensed.

Thom kyug Ed Ward Was put a doune and his dignick knos me Capitulo duantesimo damo

To anone after as this Bas done the Quene glakell and Ed Bazd, his sone and alle the greke brees of england at one assent sent sone as many alle the greke brees of england at thei't hat he was in krying Brows the Bazd of siz Johan Dachim that Bas the bissom of Ely, & of siz Johan of Occepa samm for encheson that he shold orderne his plement at a artern plan in England, for to wireste & amend the state of the mame. Und kings Ed Bazd, hem answer and said brees quod he, re see full Bell to B it is Lo haueth her my seal, I were po Be alle myne po Bes

to ordered a parlement Bler that re Byll C And they take hir h ue of from and come agene to the bacons of Englondy. U And When they had the kynges patent of this thynge they flewed it to the brees Cand the was excepted that the parlement field bene at Befempnfeer at the Blas of feint Bullarie And all the grete brees of Englished let orcepne for from ther agens that tyme that the parlement (Bold bene a And at Which day that parlement Was the Ryng Wold not come ther for no maner thyng as he had fette hym felfe and affigned And notheles the barons fent to hym o tyme & othir And the More by goddes foule that he notes come there o foot Wheefor it Bas or tenned by all the great bries of England that he foldy no lenger bene kong but fene deposed, and faid that they Bold coune king Edward his fone the efter that Bas duke of Onplenne and fent fo tyding Brito the Rung ther that he Bas in Wardy Under fir Johan Erte of Gavenne and fir Johan of 30% thun that Was bifftow of Elp and fir Henry Herry a baron & fir Billiam Truffell a Anyaft that Bat Bith the Erte fir Thomas of Lancastre for to refer Bp hir homages 811 to hom for all the of Englond Dind fir William Eruffelt faid thes Bordes Sir Ed Bard for encheson that pe haue traied your peple of en gibndy and have knoone many grete bedie of Englondy Dittou any cause but no Be in beithstond thanked be god U And also for encleson that we wolve not come to the parlement as we or ? depned at Westmynster as in your owne lette patent is contryned for to trete With pour liege men as a kying flotte U Und ther for thurth all the commune affent of all the lorges of England I telle By to po We thefe Wordes pe foull Briterstond fir that the Barons of Englond at one affent Byll that we be no more kynge of Englong but Steelich baut put polic oute of your Realte for enermore Danor the bifftop of Ely faid tho to the Apna Siz Ed Ward few I welce Sp feaute and fomage for all the Ezelebif Thomes and biffomes of England and for all the cleration Tho faid Siz Hohan Eth of Gamme Siz Edward Apelo By here By to poloe feaute and homage for me and for all the Erles of Englondy Indy Siz Benzy Opezep pafe Sp alfo thez his to ? mage for hom and for all the Barons of Englond 1 And the faid Six William Truffell Arela By no the By to polic Siz mone somage for me and also for all the anythes of Enatond and for all them that holden by feriauntrie er by any

othiz maner thong of your. So that for this day after Bardy

re shull not be claymed kyng nothir for kyng be hoto. Wit from this tyme afterward in shull be hold for a singular man of all the public so they want thance In w known that that the broke of an gland it in about And six Edward about in puson in good keping and that was the day of Conucrsion of seint Panle in the vy were of fits rease.

Dowpfraie of Merlyn veclared of Ryng Ed Bard the fone of Ryng Ed Bard The fone of

I this kyng CoBard pulkaied Merlyn a faid that ther fold come a Soot out of Care that shold have somes of fili & a ferce as Bhite as fnoBe, a a come ffold come out of his nefethirles that flote betoken moch harme hunder & weth of the pepte, grete loffe of his land, and that in the beginning of his wane food be haunted moche lechenon The faid foth allas the tyme for Apric Ed Ward that Bas Apric Ed Barces fone Bas beine at Carnariuan in Balps, forfoth & had fornes of filuer & a kerce as snowe, whan he was made prince of Balys, to moch he gafe hym riotte & to folie, Uno foth faid Merlyn in fis puffeac that ther bed come outeof his note a tome for in his tyme has grete hun! ger amonge the pour pepte, a feronde withe amonge the riche that deide in straunge land With mockel fortbe e in Bere in Sotland and afterward & loft Sotland & Bascopne, a Whiles that hom felfe Bas kong ther Bas moch lechene haunted Und alfo Mer en wed a faid that this goot stold secke the flour of enfe a of with Zind & faid fothe for & fpouled fatell the Apriges doughter of frau al Mind in his tyme Merlyn faid that the fiblo le made brug! cres of folke Bron diches of the fee and that Bas Well fenne at ban nokkelborne in Sotland Whan he Bas discomficed ther of the Sottes Und Merlyn wed also that stones sold fall from aftel les and many tounce fold be made plen 1 21nd be faid fothe for Whan Apnaz Edward Was discomfixed in Sweland and of me the fouth Bard the Souther befeged the Caftelles and did bem moche harme and brend tounce Bi to the bardy crife,

Union afterward Merkyn told that an Egle (hold come out of CoineBaille that (hold have fetheres of gold) that of pure (hold have no piece, Union be (hold definite boxes of blood, and after be (hold die thurgh a beat at Gauerfick and that prophere was full well knows and found fothe Too by the Egle is on decrease Sir Pieces of Sanakone wat the Was Erk of Coine; Baille that was a Wonder proud man that definited the baronage

of Englond but after ward & Was kelted at Sauerfick thur 36 the Erk of Lancafere and thur go the Erk of Bare Boke

Dang Merkyn were that in his tyme it stole seme that the beve show an arms of the ser spon an arms of the ser in a felor availed like a stole were show die many white become

(121nd & faid fothe for by the brenning of the fere is betokened drete dress thurgh authoring of (Word) at that Bataille ordenned in a felte as a ffelte Bon an arme of the fee is betokened the bataill of Mitone for ther comen the Scottes in maner of a fletce in mas ner of a Binge & (Be Bopon Bale men of religion prefess and fecu fore Wherfor the Scottes alled that bataill in tefpite of Englis men the Bhite bataille Land after Merlyn faid that the forfaid fere fold done the goot moch harme a that fold & Bron the fouth West and also Boon his bote and said also that the goot stole tele moch wele of his lance till the tome that fhame fholde bom ofcome and than he folce chtfe frm with a lyone fanne e folce Bonne arene that he had loft and moch more thurdh well that fibld come oute of the north West that Solve make hom bene drad and hom a Sienge of his enemies thurgh ounwill of no Wes that frest shot the bene in pull to te Under And that the no other follow went ouer the fee in to a femange land and ther thep foold duelle till a cer terne tome and after they follow ome in to Englond arene.

121nd the is other folde to mache farme on to many one a that they flotte councille the gote for to me to Were amens the forfaide fere 12 ud that the goot and the orbles fold come by to an arm of the fee at Marton Bu trent and Tholae Bonde ouer and that for dreve the fere folde flee with a Man in his companie on to bury to Wardy the north thurgh an Ankynde outpulter and that the Wan than folde te flanne with for the and the few fold to flann full nich his owne nest that sholde stond Boon Counfrett Boon Blom the fonne (Ball flede his bemes and many folk hom fall fe; che for the mochet Birtue and be faid full fothe for the good Erle Thomas of Lancalere Was borne in the north Welt and colin to the Aprice and fone of his Inche Dind by lawe fe made the figning lefe moch land the which he had purchased wolfully till at the last the Approx ther of whe shame and som selfe folled with aucla And after the date arene that he had loft and mock more thurgh folke that be let affemble oute of the north west that made hom to bene adrady and a Bengedy hom of his Barons thurgh wunwille of Sir Bugh the fpenan the fader and of Sir Bugh the fone

Bat keforne Were outela Wed of Endbnd for hir Workkedneffe OBut after Bard come arene in to Engloner Sir bugh fpenær the fader oute of fraunce, and fo mock counceilled the king that he fold Bene Bon Thomas of lancafte, So that the hing and the spenare and the Erle of Uruncell and fir polber met With Tho; mas of laurafter at Burton By trente and from there discomfited and Sir humfrey Erle of Bereford Bas in his companie And af are fledden the forfaid Thomas and Dumfeer Bith hir companie at Burbrugge With Six Unorelle of ferkela that is alled the Bn kynde oudputar Ind also Six Symondy Barde Erke of yorke they come and met with Thomas of lancaler with an huge com? panie, and fem ther discomfited, and in that scomfiture the crite of Dereford Bas flavne Bron the brugge coBarcely Bith a frew in the funcement Und the Erk Thomas was take and lad by to Counfecte, and the le Was befred befre his owne Caftell, But aft Bardy many men hym fourt for miracles that god did for hym Quant in that tyme Merlyn faid for for the a harme foold die a pe whe of his land Barfor many lances (hold be Boon hym the tol ! der And the faidy fothe for by enchefon of his bawns that Were do? ne to tethe for femt Thomas quarell of lancafere reple of many lon tes become the bolder for to meue Werre Spon the kyngg for hir 616/ te Bas turned to many nacions and Andy after Bardy Merlyn tolde and faid that the forfaid offles folde done moche harme By to the flour of expeanor of dethe and they foold bring hir by to mo the difefe, So that fite food Bente oute the fee in to Fraunce for to make pecs to the flour wase, and there spotog above till on a tyme that hir feed shofte come and feele hir 21 nd the then shot abite to the till a tyme that they show clothen bem With grace and the two owies the tholar feke and put bem By to fritville welle, 21nd that proplecie Bas Well knowen and Bas full fothe, Jos Sir hugh fpenær the facer and Sir hugh the fone did moch for the and erfecucion on to Quene Makel thurth hir procummet to hir bed the kyng So they orayned amonges fem that ste Bas put By to hir Bages that is to say py. stillyng; in the day, Wherfor the kyng; of Fauna hir brother Bas Bonder son annoised and sente in to England, by his lettres by to Approx Edward, that he Molde come to his parlement to Warps in Fraunce, but kying Ed Pardy Bas fore adrag to come there, for be Bende to have bene arefted? till that be had made amendes for the trefpace that Sir hugh frens er the fadre a the fone had done, a for the barme that they had don to

Quene Mabel bis fufter I Werfor thurat bir ordennaunce a co fent of the frences the quene Makel Toent ouer fee m to fraunce for to make accord bit Bene kung Edbard & the kung of fraunce. Dir brother Und their duelled fix in fraunce till Edward fir elaft fone come hir to fecte a fo they duelled ther bothe till that aliauna Was made bit Wene bem And the getill erle of benauce that of they With her helpe myght destroic & ouer come the kenym & the fallenes le of the frencre that fir Edward fold frouse Dame Whilip the Burfhipfull lady & the Erles cougher of benauce Derfor the Quene Hatell e fir &d Bard fir fone e fir Comond of Bodeftok the Apriges brother of England & fir Johan of benauce & fir Ros ctier mortimer of Bigmore and fir Thomas Rocken a fir Johan of Crom Bell & fir Billiam Truffell and many other of the allaun a of the gentill Erle Thomas of lancafter that Were wiled out of Englondy for his quarell & Were differentedy of hir lances orcepted bem a greek poliber and arrived at Here Topef in fouthfolk fone after they purfueten the fpenare till that they were taken & put on to fritule weth as before is faid and hir commanie and also for the grete fallenesse that they did to kyng Ed Ward and to his peple Quad Merlyn faid also more that the gote stoled be put in to grete difese and in grete anguests & in grete for the be stock the in his lufe and he faid fothe for after the tume that kung Ed & Bard Bas take he Bas put in to Barte till that the frences were put In to the wether 2 And also for encheson that he noted not come In to his other plement at landon as he had orderned and affigued hom felfe e to his bawnage e also Botte not gouerne e rule his pepte ne his walme as a kyng folde cone C Some of the barons of Enathad comen and refee by hir homages By to hom for hem for all the other of the Reame in the day of Couerfion of femt pau le a in the new of his wone po. and they put him oute of his walte for enermore and ener be ly ted his lyfe after ward in moch for the and andupflie

Tof kyng CoBard the thude after the conquest Capitul CE.pij.

Mo after this kyng EdBard of Carnatuan tegnedy fix Ed Bardy of Byndeson his sone the Bhick Bas crous nedy kyng and announced at Bestmynster thurgh cons sent and Byll of all the great bross of the Reame the Sonday in

Catelmaffe eue in the wer of grace M. ECE. wo Bj. Hat Bas of age at that tyme but po yere, and for encheson that his fader was m Bard in the caftell of Reme Boxts and ele Bas put doune of his to palte, the wame of englind Bas as Bittoute Apring feo the fefte of feint Ratherne in the pere afour faid By to the fefte of Cangelmaffe and the Ber all maner parce of the Apriges tenche aftent And the Was commaunced to de the flewuse of englone thurgh Write to Warne the parties to defendaunt; thurgh fomnyng apene Quind al fo ferthermore that all profoners that Bere in the kunges dailes of Bew attacked thurgh flewnes fold be lete gone quote OThe Rong Ed Bard afar his ownacion at the paice a befeching of his liege of the wame graunted bem a charter of stedfast wee to all bem that Bold it are Und fix Johan of benauce & his companie whi hir leue of the fing a of the brees of the wame, a turned fome to hir oBne contre amne, a eche of fem had full riche pifces enerich ma as be was of talue a of estate 21nd the Bas england m wes and in refte a grete bue bit wene the kong and his brees, and communely endliffemen faid amonges fem that the quell was wer, but the tres four of the liping his facte a the trefour of the frences bothe of the fadze and of the fone a the tirfour of the erle of Aruncell & of ma ftir Robert Balooke that Bas the Aprices chaunceler Was depart ted after the quene Makilys oxomauna e fir Rogier Mortimers of Bogmow to that the kong had no thong ther of But at hir Top? e hir delinemuc noght of hir bnoes, as after Bard me (hall fere

Those Kyng Ed Bard Went to franthope for to mete the Scottes; Capitule ducentesimo pin.

of kemeldorth down the kepping of six kenry that was ers to kemeldorth down the kepping of six kenry that was ers to ke the king graunted from the excessions of lancaline that of king his have had six of whis hance that the was of lancaline that of king his have had six of whis hance that the was of lancaline his brother. Und so was be erk of lancaline to of kepaster a che six was of england as his brother was in his tyme, but six Edward that was king edwards faire made so we without ence for au se that he myght not speke with his wife in with his sone where that he myght not speke with his wife in with his sone where we shall be was in mock meschief for though it wire so that he was ladgeruled by fals council spit he was king Edwards sone sone of the warres sone of the was sone of the warres sone of the warres.

Thind thicke to Tohom he was Boned to peue grete pifces a large Were mofe bue With the lipng his oldne fone, thep Were his ene s mice bothe by nygot & by day & paired for to make whate & contell bitBene fym & fis fone & Matel fis Bife, but the frem pechours to him were good frences ever more a cafe a orcepted bothe By 1123 e day to W they mygot bring them out of prifon 24nd amongs fire commanie that the freme bad prinely brought ther Bas a frem that Bas affed Dunfened & fe had ortened & gadred a gut company of folke to felpe at that new but the frew Bas take & put in the Ca ftell of pountfrete, e there fe dide in pulon Qund fir Benen erle of lacaftre of had the Apriges fadie in Repping thurgh comandemet of the Rong wanewoy Ed Bardy the Avnges fadre by encenture Bu to fir Thomas of Berkeley, Und fo fir Johan Mautreners, and they fady from the Caftell of Reme Bouth Bin to the Caftell of Birfiely and Rent fom ther faufely 12 no at Eften neut after his commacion the kung orcepned an huge fofte for to fight arens the Sottes, Und fir Johan the erke frother of fenand feo bepo De the fee come for to helpe kong & OBard and brought Bith fom Bis. foundred may of armes and arrived at Douer and they had leue for to gone forth till that they come to porke ther that the kone alow fem (24 no the footes come theder to the fignet for to make men a awid, but the awidement bit Bene bem laft but a litell tome Undy at that tome the Engliffmen were clothed all in wars and fores winted with ever and with floures full femicly with bonde fer des 21nd therfor the Scottes made a bille that Tras fastened Bron the church down of femt Detw to Bard stangate and thus said the scrubium in respite of Englissemen

Longe ferce fertifees, Peynted food withes, Say wie grace

lees, makes englond thuftlees,

to of portie bit were the Englissem the contakt in the Cister of portie bit were the Englissem and the knaudiers, And in that what were queded of the Excome of Nischoll and more of love and after they were buried have a store in sint Elements churchsawe in fossegate. Und for enclose that the benauters come to kelpe the knaudier was was a cicy on expne of lyfe and lymme. Und in that other halfe it was sounce for an Enquest of the Cite that the Englissem begonne the west

Dott the Englissmen stopped the Souther in the parke of stan ? hope and hold they turned agene in to Soutland ______ Co. Co. will

No at that tome the Souther had affembled all hir poer and comen in to English and quelled wifed all that they myght take and also brenten a destroiced all the north contre thurgh out till that they comen to the parke of stantone in Topredile and ther the Sottes held fem in a buschement - But When the kying had beree thurgh externe aspice Bleve the scottes Were anone right With his hofte kefeged, fem Withyn the forfaid? parke so that the Scottes Bost never wher to done oute but only By to hir harmes and they abiten in the parke pB. daies and Bita illes fem failled in enery a fice so that they were guetly empeined of fer bodies And sittly that bruce ome fyrst in to Aritaigne By to this tyme was never feyne fo faire an hoft What of English men and of aliens and of men of foot the which ordened hem for to fight With the South's thurgh eggpng of fir Henry Erk of La cafte and of fir Johan fenauce that Word have gone over the Wa ter of Withe for to have fought With the Southes But fir Rogier mortimer confented nat ther to for he had prively taken mede of the Soutce fem for to helpe that they myafit Wende arene in to hir o Tone contre 1 21 nor the same mortimer concilled so moch thomas of Brotherwise the Erle marchall that Bas kying Ed Wards Vin cle that the forfaid Thomas shold nat assemble at that tyme by to the Scottes and he affented but he Worlt not the doping bitwene the Secties and the forfaid Mortimer Und for encheson that he Bas marchall of England and to firm pterned ever the Bunt ? Barde he fent haftely to the Erde of Lancastre and to Sir Johan of knauar that they sold not fight upon the Soctars in preciodice and harmyngs of hym and his fee and of they did that they shold stonce to hir o wine will Und the forsaid Erle marchall Bas all araicd with his bataille at the revedos of the Erle of Lancastre for to have fought Bith hom and Bith his folke of he had me ked: for to fight with the Soutes and in this maner he was decented and Tyle no thongs of this twon And thus Was the kings pun amen afcepued? 1 21 nor Blen it Bas noaft Mortimere that had the Wach for to kepe of the holte that neight destourbled the Wach that no thong must be done Und in the mene While the Southe stelle be nyght to Wardy hir o Wine contre as faste as they myght Und so was the kyng falsely betraied that Bend that

that all the fundours of his land had be brougt to an ende as it was faid before Moth few me bross how traitourfly king Edward was descepted & bolb meruousely & boldely the scottes did of there, for James douglas Bith a.men of armes men thurgh oute the hofte of Apring Ed Bard the same nyght the scottes Were scapedy to Bardy hir offine contre as is about faid till that they come to the kynges we with a quelled there many men in hir beddes a cried fome Naward Mathardy & an other tyme a douglas a douglas, Wherfor the fignat that Was in his paulon & mocke other folke Were Wonder fore affeared but buffed be almyghty god the fing Bas not taken a in grete will Bas the the wame of England | Und that nyaft the mo ne fone full cleve & bright, e for all the konges men the feottes as framed barmelere Andy in the morter Bhan the April Bift that the fcottes Were afcaped in to hie contre le Was Woncer forp a full ferte ly Wept With his yonge vien, and pit Wift fe not Who hom had doff that trefon, but that fals trefon Bas full Well p Eno Be a good Boi R after as the ftorie telethe The Ryng Colbard come agene the to porke full forWefull & his hofte departed & euerp man Went in to his other contre with full beny chere & morning femblant , the bes nautes toke bir leue & Bent in to fir o Bine contre, a the fing for hir touaile hugely bem w Barced And for encheson of that Biage the Apric had dispended mocke of his tresour & Basted I And m that tyme Bere fepne is.mones in the firmament that one Bas core a that other Bas write as men myst the fee thurth oute the Bortos a a grete debate Was that same tyme arens rope Johan the ppij-aft feint wetre and the Empour of Almanne the made him Empour arens the romes Bolle, that the felde his fee at Muinion, Wherfor \$ Empour made his aie at wome & ordened an othir pope that hight Nicholas that Bas a frew menour, e that Bas arens the right of foly church, Berfor & Bas curfed a the police of that other pope fone Bas bid 24nd for enchefon that fuch meruailles Ber fepue men faid that the Boxed Bas nogh at an ende

Tof the rest of kyng Edward of Carnatuan

Tho now go We awne to Sir Edward of Carnatuan
that Was kyng somme tyme of Englond and Was put
a woune of his diguite. Allas for his tubulacion and sor
We that hym beself thurgh his council that he kned and truste
Bron to mock that afterward Were restroised thurgh hir falseness
as god Bolte And this Edward of Carnatuan Was in the
castell of Azerkeley Know the Reping of sir marys of kerkeley & sir

Aoban of Mautic Bers and to bem be made his compleint of his forize and of his difete and ofte tomes belaved of his Barcepus What he had tresposed agens dame Habell his Byfe and Six Edi Bard his sone that Bas made news konge that they Bolde noust Bifite 6:ma Tho ansuerd one of his Bartepns My Boxthy bid di fplefe pold nat that I fall telle poloc the encheson is for it is done fem to Vnærstonæ that of my lady your Toyle come any thongs. npe po we that re wolde hir strangle and quelle Und also that re Bolte to to my bed pour sone that same I Tho answerd & With simple chere Uklas alkas am I nat in prison g all at your owne Byll nowe god it wote I thought it never and nowe I wolte p I Were dece fo Bola god that I Were for than Bere all my for We puffed Thit was not long after that the king thurgh council of mortimer graunded the Barce a Reppng of fir Ed Bard his fadre to fir Thomas Toiourney a to the forfaid fir Johan Mautre fers thurgh the finges fre e put oute foly the forfaid fir Moria of the Barde of the kying a they take a lad the kying by to the Caftell of Corffe the Which Caftell the fing fated as any with a they kepte hom there fau fely till it come on to feint Mathewes day in feptin? bu in the pere of grace M.ac. wo Bij. that the forfaid fir Rogics mor timer fent the maner of the weth bow a in What Worle he should be do ne to dethe Wind anoue as the forfaid Thomas a Johan had feph the letter & comaunament they made kong EdBard of Carnaina good chere a good folas as they myafit at that forer a no thying the king Worlt of fi trecherie Und When trin Bas for to goo to bedor the king Went By to his ked a lay a flept fast and as the king lay & flept the traitours fals for Worne arens fir fomage & fir feaute comen princly in to the Apriges chambre and hir companie With tem and lepten an fluge table Boon his Wombe & With men preffe den a helden fast a doune the inj. winiers of the table Boon his to? dy BlerBith the goodman a Boke a Bas Bonar fore gozad to be dete there and flapne a turned his boy the Bufedune LEho toke the fals twitours and as Bode timunts an forme a put it in to his function as tex as they mouth a wife a frice of oper buns nong a put it thurgh the forne in to his boy a ofte tomes tolled? ther with his boweles and fo thep queld hir bed that no thonge Bas panued a after he Bas entered at Shuaftre

Uhow king Edward spoused Philip the Erks doughter of tenaud at rocke — Ea. EE-y bi
Und after Criftemasse the next sung six Johan of knaude

Brought With hom Whip his brothers doughter that Bas cele of Genauce his new in to englond, a fing ed Bard fpouled hir at porte Bith moch konour L'And fir Johan of Bothum Biffhop of Ely a fir William of Melton Exchrbiffhow of porte fonden the maffe & fonday in the rue of conversion of feint Paule In the pere of grace a M.ac. pp bij. But for enchefon that the fing Bas but pond a ten dre of age, Bhan be Bas couled full many Bronges Ber cone Bbi be that his facte Coured for encheson that he two wedy the Councelers that Were fals aboute hom that councelled from to done other Work than refon Bolte Berfoz grete harme Bas to Sn to the Reame & to the Aprica all men directed it the Aprices dece, a it Bas not fo 212 mysty god Bote, Bherfor it Bas ordened at the kunges arounund that the Apna for his andre age fold be gouerned by wif arete bres of lathno Bithoute Boich no thong food to do ne that is for to fan The Erchebifffom of Caunterbury, the erchebifffon o fronke The bifftom of Bonchefere the bifftom of the ford the Erke of ea cafte the erle marchall, a the Erle of Rent that Bere the Aprices Buckes, ethe erle of Gawane, Sir Thomas Bake, Sir Henry of Werep, Sir Oliver of pugham, and Johan of Roos Barons. All thefe Were Worne treBly for to councill the Ryng (And) they fold answer every new in the partement of that that folde to done in the tome of that governaille but that ordinaunce Bas fone Broone, a that Was moch loffe & barme to all englond for & kpng and all the brees that food gonerne frm Bere gouerned a ruled

Thow the pres was made bit Wene the Engaffimen and the for tes and also of Justifience of Twelshaftone Capitul duantasimo gon.

after the kunges mover Dame Habell & by Six Rogier Moximer And as they Wolve all thung Was were both amonge high & be And they when By to the Caftelles tounce lance & water in gue to barme & ble to the conne & of the kunges flate oute of melune

De kynge Ed Bard at Bitsontyde the sewnd zew of his we gne thurgh wuncill of his mover & of his Rogier Marks mer ordeyned a plement at northampton, at the Which ples ment the kyng thurgh his wuncill & none other of the land Bithin age graunted to bene acoused Bith the scottes in this maner, that all the feature & homages that the stottes show on the counc of england forgase kun an to the souther for su more by his course

enfilted And fertifermore an ententure Bas mate of the feoties Bij to kon z Edibard that was kong Henries fone Which enten ? ture tire called it caceman in the Bici Bere contenned all the to magre and fraute frest of the kinner of Scotland and of all the purlats Erfre and Barons of the Reame of Swiland, with hit feales fet ther on and other chartres and remembranas that kynge Ed Fard and his Barons had of her right in the reams of Section of Was formue from arene foly chyrech And also With tix blake croffe of Sections the Which the good kong Edward cos quered in Scotland and brought it gute of the Ablep of Some that is a full precious relique (And also forthermore & wlessed and forpass all the lances that the barons of England bad in scot; kand by old conquest I not this rees for to hold and last the scot tre ver bounce by to the kong in propethousend pounds of figuer to be paid withyn m yere that is to feyn energ new pethousend poud by even wraons I And fertermore about all this they fpeke bit wene the parties about faid that Danid deutonantier that was Robert the Bus is some the fals timunt and tuitour and fals for Worr arens his othe that awfe arens his fiere bedy the noble kyng: Edward and falfely made from kyngs of Scotland that Bas of age of S. per U And so thurgh this cursed councill Danid spoused at Bere Bole Dame Johan of the tour that Bas kyng Ed Barces sufter as the geest tribeth open mary Magnale, ne day In the new of grace a M. EEE. and we Bin. to grete barme and emprising to all the konges blody Wher of that gentill lado ame Alfas the tyme for Bonder mocke Bas that faire damifell difraged fith that the Bas marico arens all the commune affente of England And fro the tome that Brute had conquered alkion and nempned the line after his offine name Bataigne that noth is alled England after the name of Engilt

Und fo Was the Reams of Swittand holden of the Reams of

Engioned and of the counce by feather and by homage

For Brute conquered that land and pafe it to Albanak his fecond fone and be called the lance Albame after his other na! me So that the brieve that comen after from before of Moute and of his kines the kynges of Butuique by feaute and homage and from that tyme by to this kinner Ed Gard the Reams of scotland? Bas holden of the Reame of England by feautre and fermice a loue faid as the aoniches of Engiond and of Scotland feren Wit nesse more plenaring And darried be the tome that this plement Bas ordepned at Northampton, Jor ther thurgh fals council the kings Bas their fallely dissented, and pit he Bas Bithing age. And pit Blan kings EdBaid Bas put a dount of his Roy, altr of England, pit men put hym not out of the feautes and ser was of the Reams of Soctand ne of the fraunchies dissented hym for ever more. And nothers the grate bixes of England Berrayes to conferme the pres and the tredes about said sauf only Quene Isabell that Bas the kings more EdBard, at the bissipp of Ely and brod Maximer, but whon and laws Both to not that a finall pres stoke in mare bitsome him Bithour the comment affent of England

Of the about that was bitwent Quene Isabell and Sir Bens ty Erk of Lancaster and of Legaster and of the ndying of Sis aford Capitub duantssimo phis.

Ben the forfaid David had froused Dame Johane of the tour in the toun: of Bewlinke as before is faid the Sot; tes in refrite of the Engliffemen anded Dame Johan the Counteffe make pres, for the co Wardpfe pres that Bas ordened but the aprice perfone bar the topte and the blame Bith Bronge of the making of the accorde and all Was cone thurgh the Que? ne and Rogier Mortimere And it Was not bonge after ne and Rogier Mortimere And it Bas not fonge after that the Quene Blatell ne tolle in to hie o Bne bande afte the lord; Thim of Countfest almost all the lance that Were of Tubue that apperpried to the counc of England, So that the Approx Bady not for to difference But of his Bles and of his Elekher, for the Que ne Fatel and Mortimere had a grete mepne of hie retenaunce that fold Wed euer more the Annges courte, and Bente and whe the konges pules for hir penn Worthes at good chem, Whrefor the contre that thep comen pone Were full fore adead and almoste to The begon the comminator of Englishor for to bas (twoicos te Matel the Quene that fo mo-te bued fir Bhan fix come amne for to purfue the fale traitoure the Spenaro feo fraunce

And that same tome the fols traitour Robert of Holande that betraied his bed Sir Thomas of Lanaster Bas the relieved oute of prison and Bas Boncer price With the Quene Habel and also With Rogice the Mortimen, But that anailed hom but litell for he Bas take at Mikelmasse that the come next serging

after as he rose to Harse the quene Hakell to known & Ar Thomas Wither finote of his few befices the toune of feint Albones And this Sir Thomas ducked the With fir Henry Erk of Lancafter & be put hom in hid mid for drede of the Quene for the buedy fom Wonder mock and praised By to the king for form that the same Thomas muft bene willed onte of Englond L Und the noble Erk Six Henry lancastre had ofte tymes ferdy the commune cla mour of the Engliffmen of the difefes that Were done in England and also for diverse Bronges that Bere cone amonge the comune peple of the Afichethe kong bave the blame With wonge for he nas but full ponge and tenoze of age and thought as a good man for to come alban and flake the fclaunder of the Annges me ? fonc of that fe myght in any maner Byfe So as the flyng Bas ther of no thing golly Boke for he Bas in vill of loth and comme Und fo he affembled all his retenaunces and went and fpake By to them of the kynges konour and also for to amend his aftate Und Sir Thomas brotherton Erle marchall and Sir Edmond of Wodestoke that Bere the konges Uncles and also man of In ? don made hir othe hym for to maynten in that fame quartel And hir aufe was this that the kong fold hold his houfold and his meenp as a kying ought for to done and have also his ti alte and that the queene Afabell food whiter oute of hir honce in to the Apriges honce all maner bedfipes wintes wuncs and Ca ? ftelles that appartipued to the counc of Englond as othir Ques nce had done before hir and medle With none othir thonge Und alfo that Sir Rogier Mortimer fold duelle Bron his o Wine lances for the Bhich bindes he had holpe differite mocke pe? ple So that commune peple Bere nat deferoied thurah hir Bronge full taking I Und also to enquere so to and by Tesom the king Was ketrated and falsely discoured at Stanfore and thursd Whos wunwill that the Souths Went a Way by nyght from the kynge U Und also so B and thurgh who wunwill the ordi; nauna that Bas made at the Apriges comnacione Bas put a dun that is to sepne that the kong for amendement and besponge of the Reame and in honour of hom folde be governed and ru? ledy by pij. the greetast and topself brees of all the Reams and Bithoute fem folde no thong be grannted ne cone as fore is faid the Bhick couenaunts malicpufep were put a doune fro the Aynge Wherfor many harmes (hames and) reproues have falle By to the

kyng and his Reame Und that is Bnderftond for as mock as

Ed Bard fum tome kong of England Bas ordenned by affent of the commatte in plenne parlement for to be Binder the Baro & gouernaunce of Denry Erle of Lancaster his cofin for saucaione of his body & Bas take oute of the Caffell of Benil Bouth the that be Was in Ward and thuras whur of Quene Afatel and of the Mortimer Bithoute confente of any warlemet they toke a lad hym there that never after none of his konved mouth Both form focke ne fee and after traitoure for toke and from morozed for Bos with a foul sclaunder awfe thurds oute all Existencome Boten it Bas cone Quindy alfo the trefour that Sir &d Bardy of Carnas muan had left in many places in Englond, and in Balps Were Bafted and bare a Bap Bithoute the Bolle of Apring Ed Bard his fonc in reftructione of from and of all his folke Alfo thurgh This council that the king pafe by the kingtome of Scotland For the Bhich Reame the Aynges aunaftwe bad full for y tags uailled andy fo did many a noble man for fer night and was a ucred on to Danid that Bas Robert the Bus fone all the that no right had to the Reame as all the Boxed it Work (alfo by Bhom the chartes and wmembraunes that they had the right of Soutland, Were take oute of the treforie and taken Bn to the Souther the linges enemies to differityng of firm and of his fucationes and to great farme on to his lieges and great te ! pour By to all Engliffmen for euermore Alfo Wherfor dame Jo ban of the tour the Annges lufter Ed Bardy Bas dispaged and marred In to David that Bas Robert the Brus fone that Das a traitour and enemie on to England And thurgh whos coun! will fee Bas take in to our enemies honces oute of Englished? And in the mene tome Bhile the good Erle Henry of Lancas fere and his companie token tounceil how thefe poyntes about faid might bene amenced by to the Burship of the king and to his profite and to the profite also of his lieges U The Quene Habell thurgh coniecting and fotilte and also of the montiment let ordenne a parlement at Salifbury Und at that fame pattemet the Mortimer was made Erle of the Marche arens all the barons Boll of England in preindice of the kong and of his Comune Und Siz Johan of Eltham the Annges Brothez Bas guzt With a (Berd of Corne Baille and the Bas afted Erle of Corne Baille Und cucemore Quene Alabel so moche procured arens fiz sone the king that the had the Barce of the forfaid Siz Ed Bard and of his cances That at that plement the Erk of Lanchier Bold

not come but ordepned all his wolder arens the Queue Afabell and the Mortimer and men of bondon ordenced fem with B.E. men of armes When Quene Blatell Buff of the downg for Boxe by god and by his names full anguely that in each tyme be thought Burn the popular LEss fent the quene Afabell and the Mortimer after fir wanue, and after the konges wanue fo that they had ordepned amonge fem an buce bofte and they councilled the kong to that Spon a nyaft they noten ppiin.mple to Bard Bedford; ther that the Erle of lancafere Bas With his companie and thought to has tie hom restraied Und that noaft she was besides the kong hir sone as a knyaft armed for drece of orthe, Und it Bas done the knyag to Bnorftonce that the crie fenry of lancaftre & his commanie Bols de have destwied the kying and his councill for over more, Wherfore the king was somale to wards from beny and annoted, I whan the Erle marchall and the Erle of Rente the Apriges brother ferde of this tropna ther ridgen fo in meffage bit wene fem that the Arna tounded hym his pers to Erk Benry of Lancafte for a artanne fone of p. M. pounce, but that Bas never paid after Bard Ino these Were the lorges that feld With siz Henry of Lanca? ftre, Siz Henry Weaumont Siz fouke fitz Baren, Siz Thomas ro telon, Siz William Truscell, Siz Thomas Worther, and aboute an founded knyafter mos that Bow to firm confenting, and all the Ber wiled thurgh councill of Quene Hatell and of the Mertis mer for the Mortimer Weited for to have hir lances of that he myst Buzgh any maner contecting for he Was to couetous and had to moch his Bolle and that Bas grete pite

(I How kyng Ed Bard Bent ouer the fee for to do his homage In the kyng of fraux for the duchie of Enphenne Ea. a. will

E Bas nat longe after that the kyng of frauæ thurgh coll will of his douzepiers sent to kyng Edward of Englondy that he stoke ome to Warps and done his homage as us son it Botte for the duchie of Enylanne Undy so thurgh councill of the brees of englond kyng Edward Went où the see at ascenci on the become on to Parys the injure of his wane for to do his ho mage By to the kyng of fraunæ a the kyng Inverseng his somage and made of hym mock down a wurship with Wha kyng Edward bad made his homage, hastely he Was asent in to Englond thurgh the Quene Isakel his mode, and anone hastely he some arene

in to England Spon Bithfonday Bithoute any taking leue of the france of fraunce Weerfor to Bas Bonder Brothe

Dow fix water mortimer bane him prouvely e fo hie Ca.a.ve Mo no to foull me fere of fix Rogier mortimer of Wigmore that defined and courpted to be at an hie aftate fo that the Erna quiuted from to be called tree of the marche thurgh oute all his broffipe And & become fo proute e fo bautene le Bola lefe a forfalte the name that his aunaftres had euer lefor Und for that enchefon he let hym calle Erte of the march e none of the comunes of englind durft alle frm Bp none offir name for he Bas afted fo thurgh the kynges are that men fold all frm er le of the march alno, the mortimer bare from the fo bautepi & fo proude that Bonder it Bas for to Bite also disapled him with Be ore riche clothes oute of all maner won both of Bapping & of the s ring Wher of the englishmen had gret Bonder hold e in Bhat ma s n:r he myght contreue or fynde fuche maner price a thep faid amon g:s fem all comuncly that his price fold not fonde endure 21nd the fame tome fir Sieffren mortimer the pond that Bas the morti s mers fone let him call kong of folie a fo it befell after Bard in dece for the Bas fo full of price & of Brecchedneffe that fe felte a wie table in Walve to all men that thioter Bold come a counterfete the maner a the downg of king Arthures table but openly be failed? for the noble fing Arthure Was the most Borthy boo of renone that was in all the world in his tyme a pit come never none fuche after for all the noble knyghtes in aiftendome of dede of armes a fofed duelled Bith fing Arthur & felde fim for fir bed And that Bas Well fene for be conquered in Bataille a romagne that Bas al led frolle a gete of from the want of fraunce a quelled from Bith his fonce Und alfo he faught with a deaunt that Bas afted di nabus a quelled from that had raupfferd faire & lepne that was And foeles nea Apng of littl Butuique Q And after Bard fe queld in Bataill the Empour of come that Bas alled Luce that End affembled arens king Arthur for to fight with him fo moch well of romanns a places a of samzons that no man oute he no bre & fix discomficed frem all as the strop of from telleth 21nd in \$ fame tome comune bos forong in englond thurgh coledong & 01/ dinaunce of the freus prechours that fix Ed Bard of Canariuan that was linng comarces faore of Whom the geeft telleth faicen t be Bas a Ente in the caftell of Corfe Biterfor all the communes all maft of en sland Bere in forthe e in drede Bether that it Bere fo er not, For they West not how toutourssey the mortimer had him done mordred

Dow Edmond of Boorfeoke that Bas E: k of kent & the kyns ges Erother Edward of Carnamuan Bas keleved at Bynchefere.

Mo von a tome it befell fo that he Edmond of Bodestoke Erle of Bent spake By to the pope Johan the wois. at Au mion e faid that almysty god bad of a tymes cone for Tho mas bue of lancafee many grete miracles to many man & Women that Were thurgh diverfe maladics Bnoone as Bn to the Borlog & Burgh bis praier thep Bere brought on to bir bele Lind fo Sir Edmond paried the pope hertely that & Bolde gmute finn gma p the forfaid Thomas myght be translated Eur the pope faid nay that he fold not be translated on to the tome that he Were better writing ed of the clergie of england a fepne by hir obedien Bhat Apring god bad cone for the bue of Thomas of cancastre aft the suggestion that the forfaid Edmond Erle of Bent had by to hom p made I And Bhan this Edmond law that be myabt not free of his purpose as touching the translation be praied hom of his wurte as wurching fir ed Bard of Carnariuan bis Brother a faid that not longe agone he Bas kyng of england Bhat thing myst beft be done as touching his delineranna fith that a comune fame is thurgh englond that he is in lyfe a hole a fauf, Whan the row break hom telle that Sir Ed Bardy Bas a lyue be comaunded the crite Bron his benpfon that be Moto below with all the power that be mouth that be were relinered oute of pulon & laue his body in all maner that & myght, & for to bring this thing to an ence be affoiled bym a his companie a prina a culpa a all the that balm to his activement. The toke Comed of Botestoke his leve of the pope a come arene in to england, 2! no Bhan fir Edmond Bas come fomme of the frew prechours come a faid that Sir Ed Bard his brother pit Bas a Epue in the Caftell of Couff Bnor the Reppng of Sir Thomas Burnap (Tho fped fpm the forfaid Edmond as fast as be morth till that be come by to the Castell of East and acquepnted and frake so faire With Solan Dauerill that Bas Coneftable of the fame Caftell and pafe bom rich piftes for to have acqueputaunce of som and to knows of his counceil, And thus it befell that the forfaid Sir Comond price frecially to telle from pourely of his bed his brother Sir Ed Mardy pf that he knued or Were deg, and pf he Were a knue he praised of frm once to have a fight I And this Sir Johan Dauerill Bas

an fich ferted man e full of Comge & anfuerd fortely By to fit Comond & faid that fir ed Bard his Brother Bas in felt & Bnor his Repung & durft fle We fom By to no man fith it Bas refenced from in the konges half Ed Bard that Bas ed Bardes sone of Car nariuan & alfo thurgh comauntement of quene Hatel the Apaces moter a of fir Rogier the mortimer that he foed forthe his boy by to no maner man of the Boxto fauf only By to frm Bon foffe of ly fe a lomme a to differitefon of his frices for avermond Obut the fale traitour falfelp lied for le Bas not in his Barte But & Bas take thene a lad by to the Caftell of Berkelee thurgh fir thomas quenay thurgh comaunament of the mostimer till that he was wer as before is faid but fir edmond of Bodeftoke Wyft no thong that & o Bard his brother Was det Wher Spon he toke a beter on to the forfaid fir Johan & praised hom fertely that he Wolter take it By to kyng ed Ward his brother as to his Worthy ford I And he Bnoer; fenat the ere of firm a behight frm for to to his meffage Withoute any maner faill & with that fir edmond toke of fym his leue then of the forfaid Johan & Went tho in to his o Tone contre & breeffip in Bent that he had there Und anone as this same Johan Worlt p fir edmond was gone in to kent his owne bedfhip anone be went in all the halte that he must feo the Cafeel of Corfe & come By to fir Roctier the mortimer a toke from the fre that fir Edmond of Bodes Stok: Erle of Rent had take hom chifed a enfelted with his owne fe al Und When fir Rogier had Uncerfong the letter he Unclosed the letter & fall What Was cotryned theren & kegan it for to wer Wher of the kegynnyng Was this Wurfhipes & wucwnæs Wyth bw there legeauna a subjectione (Sir knyght Burfhipfull a cen Brother of it nows pake I pump word fertely that me to of good co fort for I fall fo ordenne for poto that fone me foull come oute of prison & le definered of that difefe that pe fen in And Bnærftondeth of your grete broffip that I have to me affentaut all moft all the grete bites of Englind With all hir apparaille that is to fap With armure Bith trefour Withoute nombre for to mayntene and felpe pour quarell fo ferforth that we foull be lipng amne as we Were be & fore and that they all have Work to me Bron a boke and as Well wielates as Erles and Barons Doken Six Rogier the Mortimore la We and Snoerfeode the mouth and the fewngth of the letter anone for Bruth his bert gan tolle and cuel fert bare to Bard Sir Edmond of Bookstoke that Bas Erk of Rent And to With all the hafte that he myght he Went By to Dame 364

bell the Quant that Bas the konges moder and fle Bo bir Sir eds Parces fre and his Wolf and his purpose, and both & had conice to and adepned to put a doune kyng Colbard of Bonafow hir fone of rialte and of his kongdome, I No B Exte At Rogier 90) the quene fath fir Comondy done fo oth my fatte foule quod ft 1 Wull fe thet of auengedy of that gody ganunte me lyfe and that in a fort tyme Dandy anone with that the Quene Hatel Bente By to kund EdBard hir sone ther that he Bas at the pattemet at Toyn effette for to have amended the Bronges and trefpace that Were done amonge the peple m his wame, And the tole fle and ffe bed hom the letter that Sit Comondy of Bodeftolic Erle of Rent hady made and enfeated with his other feat, and bad Bon hir Benifon that he fir lor auenged he Bron hom, as Bron his weely enemie I The Was the Quene fo Brothe to Bard Sir Edmond, Erle of Rente and afponager to puny by to fir fone till that he had fent in al faft afert opm L Undy Spon that the fing fent by his fres after Sir & dmond of Boocftoke that fic finto come and fpeke With fpm at Wrnckefere all maner thong left U Und Whan Sir &d mondy fato that the kong fent after from with his Prez enfeled he Bafeed frin in all that be myght till that be come to Bonckefew, but the the Quene Byfe that Six Comondy Ras come By to Bynche ? fere anone for praied and fo faft wente By to Ryng Edward hir fone that the good erk Bas arefeed anone and led on to the barre before Robert of Damonde that Bas cowner of the kinges boul's Boto and be afforced By to frm Sir Rogier the mortimere and tho fpake the forfaid Robert and faid I Sir Comond Erle of kente re foull Brownfrond that it is done Be to Wite and principally By to our liege bed Sir EdBard kyng of Englind that almysty god faue and kepe that re be his tetely enemie and traitour, and alfo a commune enemie By to the wame, and that re bauc ben aboute ma no a day for to make preup whiteraunce of Sir Ed Bard fomtome Anna of england your brother the Bhich Ras put a doune of his ri afte by comune affent of all the boxes of enathro in white of dur bied the approve afeate and alfo of his wame L The ansuero the good man a faid, forfoth fir Bnærftonæth Bell that I Bas nauer traiteur to my Amg ne to the reame, that I to me on god and on all the World, frither more by my lipnges leue & fall it preue & defence as a man ought to to [The faid Mortimer Sir Comond it is fo ferforth y knowe that it may not well be gaynefaid and that in profesion of alle that here kene it shall be Well promedy, Nowe

find this fals mortimer the fame letter that fir Comond bady take to fir Hohan daucre? in the Caftel of Couff for to take on to kong Ed Kard his brother that fir Comond Buft not of ne fumofed no thong that fir Johan dauerell had be fo fals to beliver his fire in fuch Boyle to the mortimer & thought no maner thong of that att e faid to fir Comond and fle Bed a letter felyd & aved fym pf be a Bifed from Conce on the print of the feel for fix moght nat fee the let ter Withpuforth What Bas therm and Boft Bell that it Was his feal and thought that it had be fome leter that had bore no grete charge and thought no theng of that othir letter and faid orente in Grong of frm all pe forfoth this is my feat I Woll it not forfake Le quod the mortimer fives pe beven all Bhat he bath faid a that he knothelecheth that this is his letter and his feat and nothe pe foul fere all What is contenned theren And than this mortimere opened the letter that he had folden afore to genze and red it open 4. En Bord by Bordy in Gernng of fem all And Bhen the letter Bas red fe faid to fires we have frede all What is few Britin and that fe Bath knoweleckth that this is his letter and his feat and map not go ther from I And than they all ared and pa fe dome that he shold be bonded and drawe and his feed smpt of in maner of a traitour and be and his beines diffented for euermone Hindy fo be Bas kad forth and put in to prison Land when this was done and the quene Boft that he was campned by Wey of laws both of lpfe and lpmme and his frice differited for evermone thurgh open knowelecopne in pleine court I Wherfor hem thought that Were dood that the forfaid fir Edmond Were haftely p quelled Withoute Bitying of the king or eles the king lightely Bolte for reue from his dethe and than that foots turne from to moche for the to as the Bas empected and anone the Quene thurst wurth of the Mortimer and Withoute any other councill fent in haft to the Baillife of Topnchefter that they froto smyte of fix Comonas few of Bowstoke Erle of Rent Withoute any maner abpoput or refrice by paper of Epfe and Comme and that he fold have none other excusion be aufe of taxing nat withstanding the Jugemet The token the Baillife fir Edmond oute of pufon and lad hym beff tes the Caftest of Toynchester and there they made a gong fermer Impte of his bece for none other man durfe it cone a fo died to ther Allas the tome that is to fenne the p.dap of October the in were of king ed Garces regne & When the king Work ther of he Was Bond

fory & Bet entier from at the frew menors at Bynchifted

Of the weth of fir Rogier mortimer erle of the march, Lapitub duantefino goj.

Mo fo it ke fell at that tyme that fix Rogier mortimer Erke of the marche Bas fo proute a fo hautepne that he helde no hed of the reame his pere, a tho become be fo courbus that be fold Bed Dame Makel the Quence court that Bas Aprig 60% Wards mour a befette his peny Worthes With the officers of p que nes fou foed in the fame maner that the Rynges officers did & fo le made his takeng as touching Bitailles a also of anages, galle be did for aufe of fpences & for to gadre trefour & fo be did Without nombre in all that he myght, Tho made he him Bonoze prine Buth the quene Hatil a fo moch broffin a weeune had fo that all the gre te brees of englind of him Were adrad, Wher for the Ryng & his out will w Barces hom Were agreed a ortepned amongs bem to Bndo hom thurgh pure refon e lawe for mufe that kong Coward that Das the Apriges fadre traifeurefen thurth fom Das morored in the aftell of Werkelee as befow is faid mow plenarto in the Co. goin chapitre of this boke Ilind fome that Bew of the konges council foued the mortimer, & tolde hom in puck how that the king and his councill Were aboute from day to day him for to forno and Broome Berfor the mortimet Bas for anoisd a andry as the wiell arens bein that Were of the Aprices councill a faid that he Wold on hem fene avenged hom fo ever he toke on Whit Bas not longe after Bard Hat Rong Ed Bard & Dame Okap his Wife & Dame Ha Bell the Apriges mode a fir Rogier the mortimer ne Went By to No tonaham ther for to foiourne e fo it befelt that the Quene Habel thuras council of the mortimer toke to bir the keres of the pates of the Caftell of Notyngham fo that no man myght come nether in ne oute by nyght but thurgh commauntement of the mortimer ne the Apring ne none of his councill I Ind that tome it fell fo that the Mortimer as a centell for Wrath bolled and also for Wrath that fe had arens the fignges men ed ward & punapally arens bem that had hom accused to the Rong of the weth of Six Edward his fadze, Und preucly a council was take bit were Quene Hatell a the Mortimer and the bifftow of Lincolne a fix Symond of Bereford and fir buth of Trumpongton & other prine of hir council for to Knowne fem all that had accused the Martimer by to the April of his

fraces dethe of trefon and of felonie, Wher for alle the that Were of the lignages council Whan they Wift of the Moutimers casting pre usly come to kying Coward & feide that the Moutimer Bold him de fewie, for cause that they had accessed hym of kying Cowards dethe this fadre, a parish from that he Wold marriers from in his right

Dis fadze je praico gym that he Bold maynan fem in hie right L'And these view the bross to purfue this quarte Sir Billiam mountagu Sir humfrey & Bogfun Sir William fie brother Sir Rauf of stafford Six Robert of Betford Six Billiam of Etynton, Sir Askan Meuille of forneby and many other of hir confent and all thefe (Worne Buon the take to mapnten the quarel in as moche as they myght Dand it befell fo after, that his Billiam mountages ne none of the Annges frences muft nat fent ferburghed in the Ca feell for the mortimer, but Bent and toke bir ferburge in diverte places in the toune of Motongham I Ind the Bere then fore adead Left that the mortimer fold bem defence And in bafe ther come Bin to Rona EdBard Sir Billiam mountagu ther that fe Bas in the Caftell and preuelp wed him that & ne none of his commanie fold not tale the Mortimer Bithoute coucill & bele of Billam of eland Conftable of the fame Caftell MoB artes qoy the fing I bue po B Well and ther for I council pow that re goo to the forfaid Confea ble a commaunce form in my name that he be pour frende & pour belpe for to take the Mortimer all thing p left Spon will of ly Epmine Tho faid Mountagu Sir mp bed graund mercy (Tho Went forth the forfaid Mountagu & come to the Conefable of the Caftell and told from the Rynges Worke, And & anfuerd & faid that the kunges will fold be cone in as moch as be mught to that be Bolde nat frame for no mauer dethe and fo be (Bore & made his other The faid Sir Billiam Mountagu to the Conestable in 6% rong of all fem that Ber belpping on to the quarelle Not certes de frende Be befoueth for to Burch & to by your queyntife for to take the Mortimer fith that we be Reper of the Caftell and have the Repes in pour Bard fir ad the Constable Bull re Bnoerfede that the dates of the Caftelf fon balked Bith the bakes that Dame Ja fell fend hid der and be nyaft fle bath the Reved ther of & Brith fem Bnor the Buefell of the Seda In to the morte and fo me may nat come in to the Caftell by the pates in no maner Tople oBut I know We an Men that fewerfeth oute of the Barre Brier the cette in to the forfaid Caftell that goth in to the Befte Blick Alen Dame Make the Quent ne none of his man ne the Mostimer ne none of his companie ano Beth it not, 24ndy fo 3 ftall

their golde thurgh that Aley and so we shall come in to the Castell But, out aspice of any man that ten your enemies and the same nyght fir William Mountagu and all the bows of his quas all and the same Constable also went from to hors and matery sembland as it were for to went out of the Mortimers sight.

With anone as the mortimer three this troping he Wet that they wold have gone over the fee for drew of hym and anone he and his companie when council amonges him for what hir passage fent free anone with portes so that none of the greek brives solved when where where where where they were arrived and take Wind among other thynges William Eland Constable of the forsaid Castell princely lady Six William Mountagu and his commic by the forsaid were known with the Castell and went by in with war there that the mortimer was in

obut fix hugh of Trumpengton fem aferico; hisoufty and faid? A traitours it is all for nought that we fen comen in to this Ca ftell Le faull die pit an euell cethe euerpehone And anone one of bem that Bas in Mountagu is companic By With a mace a smote the same hugh Boon the few that the branne brest oute and fell en the drounde and fo was be dede an eucli dethal Tho toke they the Mortimer as he armed from at the toures dore When he here the nople of fem for drede Und Boen the Quene Habell fall that the Mortimer Bas take file made moche for Be in fert and the Wortes By to fem faid MoBe faire five I pray polle that re done none barne to his boy a Boxthy knyafit our Welkeloued frence and our dere cofin Tho Pent they thennes and comen and brought the Mortimer and prefented from By to the kong Edward and he commaunced to bring frm in fauf Bard But anone as they that Were consent by to the Mortimers downg terd tille that he Was ta? he they Went and hid bem and princey by nyght Went oute of the toune eche in his fice With heup fert and mornpug and louced Bp on hir landes as Will as they myatt Und fo that fame pew that the Mortimer Bas take he had at his retenue ip-score kny after Bithoute squpers and seciauntes of armes and footmen Und the was the Mortimer lad to bondon Und Sir Symond of New fordy Bas lady with hom and Bas take to the Conesta ? Ele of the toure to Bere.

LESut afterward Was the mortimers lpf wamined at Westimpns ser & fore the kying & before all the greek brees of england for pull that myght fall to the Reame and to enquere also Thicke Were

affending to fir Edvarces with the kynges fadre, and also thurgh Whom the scottes ascaped from standard in to scottand Withoute the Will of kyng Edward And also have the charter of Rageman Bas which by the scottes When the homages e feather of scottand were contexted that the scottes shows one ever more by the kynges of england for the mame of scotland Whrefor in his absence to was dampined to be drawe e songed for his treson And this mer schief come by to hom on seint Andrews even in the year of marry nation of our love Alessand with a M. CEE. and poor.

Dow Ayng Comardy gete anne By to hym graciousely the too mages & featites of sottand Whe of to Bas put out thurgh fals winded of falled his moder and fix Rogier Mortimer that Bas news made Erte of the march

Ea.a. woin O We pe fame ford bothe for Aloban of OBailloll in to me of free Bas chofen to be kung of scotland for encheson hat be come of the elust doughter of the erk David of fon tungton that Bas kung allaundes Swiffer of scotland that deide Without frie of his body begoten, a for this Sofan mace feaute g homage to kong Edward Denvice fone the in. for his fances of feotland Und how he afterward Withfald his homage thurgh coun will of the footes in the pere of our bete M.ac. town. a fent Bn to 5 pope thurth a fale fuggefeid that fe mate his othe on to the forfaite kying ed Ward ouer his aftate & his Woll of Which othe the pope him affoilled thurds his bulles to bom p fent 1 21nd anone as Rona Ed Bard Buff the of the ordened anone fie Bawns & come Bu to Work Wykeg conquered the wune at Which conquite ther Bere flay ne wy B. M. & Si. C. And the Baill oil that Bas kying of fcotlands come & peto hom on to kying Ed Bard, And the kying afar Bard, defluented from oute of the toure of bondon, and all the great brees of footland With Som that Were take at Bereitopke & pafe fem faufco dupt to do in to fcotland 2 no the fcottes fith thurgh hir fallenel le Werred Bron kong Colbard And Whan fir Johan Bailloll kong of footland late all this is Batt & put hom over the fee Bn to Dunpier and fpued ther Bron his offine fonces as Bolle as & moght till that the Southe Wolter amonde bem of hir mpfaces and trefpace and lady Ritt fipm Sir Ed Bardy his fone Berfor the Sottes in defpite of frm alled fom Sie Ashan Turnelabard for cause that he Bolte not offente ne trespace arene Rong Co Baro of England Mind fo be forfoke his Reame of Scotland and fatte Unog this Six Hoban Congression ther of But litell pris,

duelled in frauna till that he died them And fir ed Bard his sone bnærfeng his beutage e did homage on to the kyng of fauna for his lances of Dunpier e so it sell afterward that ed Bard of Bas Johan baillole sone had Bith hym a squper of englind that Was tom in yorkeshim that Was alled Johan of barnaby e this Ed; Bard bailloll burd hym mock e Bas nye hym e full pune

And so this Johan of Barnathy was in a bate with a freshman in the wune of Dunpice & fo fe quelled fom & Went in his Way in all that he mouth in to the Caftell for to have fowur a helpe of his lorde And anone come the officers of the tour to take Johan of Sar naby as a felon a fir coward his wid bale hom a referred hom a by nyst mad hym Rend oute of the Caftell & fo he Bent his Bay & come in to England Bith outen any harms U Und Blen the kyng of fraunce la We that fir ed Bard had refened his felon he koo me Wonder Broth arens fix edward and anone let hom be arefte to whe in to his hance all his knowed The ducked fix Edward in pulon on to the tyme that fir Benry of Beaumout come in to frate a the Which Henry somtome Bas erk of angos in satlad thurg his type a was put oute of the forfaid releading with according Was killiene England and Swilland Hurafi the Quene Hakel and fir Rogier the mortimer and fir companie for the maringe p the made bitibene Dauid that Bas Robert the Brus fonce Dame John atte Tour kyng ed Barces fufter of england and Well In derito de this that at the ende he foold come to his right but of it We w thurgh fir ed Bard bailloft that Bas right feir of the Reame of 1 21 not the appear of fraunce bobys bued moche this fir Henry and he was with hom full prik and thought for to make a delinerance of Sir edBard baillole body of fe myaft in any maner Byle I Tho praised be the Rong that he Bold grau; to hym of his grace Sir Ed Bard baillole body By to the nept par lement that he myght lyne Bith his owne water in the mene tyme and that he must stand to be Jugged by his perys at the parle? ment I The kyngz gaunded hym his paier and made the forfaid Ed Ward be delinered oute of pulon in the maner about faid Und anone as he was oute of pulon fir henry toke him forth With hom and lad hom in to Englind and made hom duelle puis uely at the maner of fancefall by onle in porkeffire with the lady Refer and fo he orcepted from there an fouge wienauna of mple of Engliffmen and alfo of aliens for to conquere arene his fen? Und fo be pafe moche filuer In to Soldiours

and to aliene for to fel a form I And thep befight for to felpe fin in all that they myght, but they fulled bym at his moft new, Union at that tome Donald erle of moraf ferce telle fold that fix Edward Was prenely come in to englond and come to figm and made with hom gree jone of his compang agene and faith to hom a behight hym that ait the grete brees of engiona fold be to hym en? andaunt and fold fym fold for Aying qu night beim of Sotlad and fo moche then wold done that he folde be grouned finng of that fandy andy dicen to hom homage andy feaute The come fir Denry of Ascaumont to king Edward of englond and praied form in Bey of charite that he Bold graunte of his grace In to fix ed Bard OBailloft that be must saufely gone by land from sandball In to Sotland for to conquere his right fentage in Sotland L The Apring ansucro and said by to bym, of that I suffer the Bailloft Wende thuras my land in to Scotland than the wole Bold far that I folde be affentings by to the companie Whole Sir I pray pold that pe Bold granut bym leue to take In to 6pm foudiours of engliffimen that they myght fau fely lece him thurgh your land By to Sotland U And Sir Bon this covenaunt that if it fo befall that god it forked that he be discomfited in Bataille thurgh the Soutces, that I and also all the loves that holden With Was illost fenc for guermore put oute of our wentes that We have in an s glondy Qundy the Ryng Spon this couenaunt quited fir fone as touchping from and the that were of the fame quarel the Boich clarmed for to have lonces or rentes in the reame of Scotland Und thefe Bere the names of the lowes that purfueten this ma ter that is to fan Sir Ed Bardy the Bailloft that challendedy the Reame of Sweland Six Henry Beaumont Erle of Ungos Six David of ftwoodp Erk of Athers Sir Sieffup of Momban, Waltier Comme and many other that Bere put oute of hir feris tage in Scotland Whan the pres Bas made bitwene Englond e U Und we foult Uncerfeond that Sotland as before is faid thefe borces toke With fem B. Connored men of armes and jithou fand archiers and of footmen and the Wente in to thipse at mas uene pow and failled by the fee till that then comen bi to Scotlad and comen to lonce at Annkehorne on myle from Seint Johanes toune and anone fent oute bir (hippes avene, for thep foto nat be furt ne empered nethir that no man folde gone in to the fine arene though that thep had neve but above at alle perilles and nat flee but fronce, and wither fuffer dethe than flee for to mann?

an hir treve quarell . When the Erle of Fiffe a fers man and a ferre ferd that the Bailloll was women for to take the lance of Sotland be wone in hafte to kynghorne with vethousend Sottes for to restourble hym that he shold nat wome to lance

LEut Sir Edward Bailloll and his companie there hym dissomhatic at the Which discomfiture Sir Alizaundze of Seton Was there quelled a many othir LTk Erk of Fysse Was tho sozy and full yelle a shamed that so litell a companie had hym dissomhited and signalich put hym and all his companie that was a lyde for to flee

Tho come Sir Edward Bailloll and whe the contre all about the hym till he come By to the Abkey of Dunfermelyne and there ke found Vitailles for hym and for his folke and amongs all o sthir thinges he fonce in a chamber a boute B. honcerd of greet fea ? Wes of fyne oke with bongs pykes of yren and of stelle he whe kem aud delinered him to the most strengest men of his companie

United anone after be Went for thems and bogged hym in a felow if mple from feint Johanes wune and Blen the Burgeis of the wune ferdy how the Erle of Siffe Bas discomfited thurgh the Mailloft they Were fore adrag and breken they brigges that they had made over the Bater of Erue fo that the Bailloft myght not gene ouer Werfor fo logged frm there all that nyaft but litell Mothe deve few he toke of refte and faid on to his make locars we knows full Well that we be nows y baggedy byt Wene our enemies and pf they mothe Be hamper ther is no bote but with Wherfor of We above here all this noght stille I lek that it thall torne Be to mocke for We and harme for the power of Soot; kandy may every day Bow and encrese and We may not so done Und we kene but acell pepke as arens fem Wherfor I purp powe for the love of Almoanty god make We Be bold and fardy and that We may myghtely take the Scottes this nyght and wearly Werre Topon from and let Bs purfue from this neight and of they be transifted thurgh Be and thep fee our hardpreffe fo that othir South s that comen and mete fem and fee fem fo travailled and Werp the forcer Bull then be adrag Bith Bs for to fight and ferfes Ep than We fould fight With fem and Topon fem purfue fo that thurgh the grace of god? Ulmyghty all the Boxlog shall fpelle of the a ughtpneffe of our ficualrie

O Und fires Budftonceth Welle that all the companie of come With fix Edward Bailfoll graunted Well By to that council and were

ther of glad, and anone purfued Spon the Scottre that they ferre men Wonder Werp And the Baufoll and his comminie fore fole wed fem and did fem moche forthe thurgh fir affaute, fo that thep myght not for feble fem belpe and for hall pepte, whit tho faid the Scottes amonges fem What is no We lefall that fo a tell a pepte as the Maillell hath in Topnac cone Be fo mock trans ike and for Be I No Baras it femeth Be that he Berchth Bp grace for he is Bonter gracious in his quarel and alle the critics foul fene dece or that We may come to frm Be for to reft fith that L And amonge all othir things his fadre let of Be no pus the Mailloll and his pepte paffed the Water of Erne, fo that Six Rodier of Stopnertone the fone Bas fers and angry and Bente forth, and they fall peple of armes full Well armed and forth they Bente By to fem and With fem foughten and quelled as many as Wold abyte or toke Und notheres at that affaute they Bende it had bene the grete hoft of Scotland And Bhan it or me to the morne thep gadzed fem to gedze and refted hem a While But the Bhile that the Englishmen refted bem the noble Baron Thomas of they and the noble baron of Stafford priked hir bies By and counce by the hilles for to kepe the Efters of the contre Und as they pulted by and downe they fail a grete foft of good amp orcepted in the Topnges With beince & forece formonde cos mong Bron from Aud the come the nibras arene By to Mailfollis folke, ond faid Now for the love of almyghty god, fene of good co fort for me fall baue Bataille anone night [21 noz tho fpalle Sir foule the fone of Bawpne a baron of grete wnoune a of acc of ar mes Dires broinges Bnarftonath that I Bull feyne I baue fenne many diverfe Bonges as Well amonge farazens a Je Bes as amonge the footres, Und pit fath I neuer the ferthe part of the them ge fight. Und therfor of the thus above our enemies the to y noth for to fight arens fem What of We be not of good fert and of good Boll for to fight With tem for artes Be bene full felbe arens this companie And therfor for the bue of god take Bin to Be a good fert and let Be fene bold and thenke We nether on our Wy? Und ther for for the bue of god take In to Boa fee ne on our children, But onlich to conquere frm m Bataille, Hinds thurgh the below of our bed god our enemies We foull ouercome, Zind Bith that come the bofte of the Scottes to Bartes tem full fes wep and drens Sir Ed Bardy the Bailed in in. Batailles Bell amico in armure Und Bonder ferfely they come to Bard the But Whan Sir Donald Erk of Maralle Deaillolle men

la We all this he faid to Robert Brus the sone of Robert the Brus thees Borars Sir whert and he full fore me forthynketh at my ne bert that thees folke that the bailfoll had brougt with hom thold die With dynt scottes & Berd sith that they ben austen men as Well as We kin Und ther for me thynketh that it were grete charite to fend by to fem for to peloe fem by to our mercy and grace and raunsome sem thurgh gretous raunsome for as moch af they have taken our land and done ille Mol certes quod Sir Robert the Brus I have Well papued that thou art an enemie and a trai ? tour by to Sotland Sith that thou Bolt confent to faue our tete En enemies that have done Bo moch for We and frame and nowe it semeth Bell that we fen of hir affent & Certes Robert quod Sir Donald fallely me lye I am not of hir companie ne of hir confent and that haftely me foull feed for I will fight with fem wither than any of this companie TUnd artes fir Robert faid he I shall maugre then feed affaille fem er thou Qind Bith that they prike den hir stedes ferfelp Bron Castlemore and hir Thenges sem fole; Bed on a renge Und the come they a met the bailful a his compa? nie at an hongong bought of the move in a streit passage & so fast they hasted fem By to the englishmen so that thousances fell to the grounce che Bp othir in to a kepe bothe fore a man O The baileoft the e his men myghtely from arens hem a fast quelled the Scottes By to the grounde a many fore they Wouded so longe till that they ftown Bon fem & founce fem With hir Werces & fperes thurgh fir bodies a fo fow travailled Bron from till that they becomen full Werp a Wist nat What for to done a the Souther that Were lefte alp the fledien a Way for to fauc fem felf in the best maner as they myst And the purfued frm fir ed Bard Bailloff & his men & quelled of hem till that it Bas nyst Alno foo thems they Bent By to feint 30 banco tounc a toke it a feld fem there a Bitailed fem felf at hir offine Wyll for they founden y nowe wher with to make hem mery. Tho made the Bailloft his men that Were Bounded gone to thip for to Wence in to England, for to hele hir Tounces Ind in p tome ther was a flemmond in the fee a ftwonde thefe and a wobber that Was alled Erable Und this flemmong Was driven out of Maunozes for his Topkkedneffe And ther for be come in to Scots land to holde With the Southe and did as mocke harme by to Engliffimen as he myght. [And this Crabbe met in the fee the Baillole men that Bere Bounced in Bataille that Were fent agene in to Englandy for to felt hir Boundes Und this Crable

pafe By to fem a greek affante and Boto have queto fem evericho ne but the Englismen cefenced bem Well and manky and difco: ficed Emble and his communic Wind the gone fe flee in to sot land Und as fe come to Bard feint Johance toune le fonce a gut te companie of Scottes that Were come avene to geoze after the di fcomfiture of Safkemore the Bhick befeged baileoll and his man in the fame wune of femt Johan and anone tolke the fattes tolk that he Was discomfited of the Englishmen that Were Bounced? at Baftemore that Went to Ward Englind for to fele fer Bounces and faid to the Sottes that they food have no myght ne grace a mns Ed Bard Bailloll for encleson that scomfitted and empired all the chinatrie of Swtlandy with an hancefull of men as to ac ? compt as agens the Souther that Were flapne Wherfor be oficialed for to wem rue the fiege from feint Johanes toune and Repe fem in the best man: that they wure and myab Lake Scottes Bnarito the that Cubbe faid fem foth and forfoke the fiege and Bent thes by noaft and bale fem felfe in the left maner that they myst Whan this thynge was known thuraff Scotland howe that the brees and Anyafters Were scomfitted at Gaskemore of Sotland thurgh fir Coward the bailloll De foult oncerftonce that the lot des and ladies and the dentile of Sotland comen Wonder fafte to feint Hobanes toune and welce fem Bn to the baile off and to hom dicen homage and feaute for hir lances and welcen fem to his per es 21 no to them refregued feely (21 not fee thene to the 218 key of Scone and ther he Was counced king of Scotland Und after be let are his wes thurth oute all the land Und at that same tome it befell that kong EdBard bette his plement amonge his lieges at the news mastell by Tyne for to amence the trespaces and the Bronges that had be done in his land, and Sir Ed Bard, the Bailloll kying of Swtland come to hom thioger and did to hom feaute and homage for the wame of Scotland Ulino in this ma ner find Edward of england dadged areng the homages and fet autes of Sotland Wher of he Bas put oute thurgh councill and affente of Dame Hat I his moter and of fir Rogier the moutimer Erle of the marke Tho was Bailloft Aprice of Scotland his leue of kung Ed Bard of england a Bent thens in to his owne lance of Sotland and lette but litell by bem that had councilled hom a folgen from in his quared Wherfor they Went fro from and Went and loued by hir bondes and rentes in Scotland I And fo it fell afterward nat longe that the Apna of Sotland ne remoued

and come to the toune of Zinande and the toke his duellying and thidder come to figm a companie of Anyaftes stronge men and wor the and refer fem on to the Rong and few fem fo faire in dece and m continaunce, So that be truft moche Bron fem, And anone as the traitours fato that be truft moch Bron fem thep ordepned amo ges fem fifty in a companie and Bold baue queld fir figng But thurgh the gua of almyghty god he bake thurgh a Walle an ho; & in his chambre, and as god Word arcaped fer trechere and alle bis men were quelled, and be afcaped with moch dress by to f tou ne of Cardoill and there belte bym for annoised and this befell in our ladies eue the concepcion Tho fent Apng Edlardy the abas iffoll to fing Coward of Englond fold fallety and traitourfly he was in licell tyme put to frame and for we thurgh his liegmen, Bron Bhom he trufted Bonder moch and praised hom for the loue of god that be Bolte mannen form and bely form awns his ener The king of England had of him the great pite, and mire I Bedickst Gom frem and focut and fente from Boxe that fe folde holde hom in wes feille in the forfaid Cite of Carwille till that he C हित्र वर्त भारत होंड का मिल्स The excepted kping Edicards of Eng bid a wince. I at borden and let gade his men in duerfe ffi wo of Encesond, and than the all was wop to Wente to Mardy the toun: of 13: re Bok: Bu There and thider come to him kyng &d Baron Baillost of Sottanon Bith his police and befeged the tou ne and mace Bithoute the toune a faire toune of Panilous, and diked fem all aboute fo that they had no drede of the Scottes and made many affaute With gonnes and with other engence to the toune, Wifer Weth they defenied many faire foufes and churches affo Were fece counce By to the erthe With grete stones that spitule Ep come oute of gonnes and of othir enapnes, And notheles the Scottes ficute Well the towns that the two kynges myght not com Merin buge tome -Und notheles the Apages above ther fo binge till the that Were in the toune failled Bitailles, and also they Ber so Berry of Bakyng that they Wiste nat What for Und reshull knowlstone that the Souths to come that Bere in the toune of Bew Foke thurth commune councille and fix affente let are Bron the Ballys of the towne that they myst have pers of the Engliffmen, and ther of they praisen the kyings of his reace and mercy and praised from of trelle for Biff. daies Spon this covenaunt that of they were not rescued in that fice of the toune to Bardy Sottandy of the Sottes Withyn Bin. daics

that they Bolte were fem on to the kying and the toune also And to folge this cournant they proferd to the finng pii. hoftages out of the toune of Bre Bothe Then the foftages Ben telluend & to the liping anone the of the toung fencen by to the foother and told frm of fir for the and mefchief (21nd the fcottes come the printer ouer the Teater of Thete to the bought of the Ubley Und Sir Wife ham dyket that Was the fit Ward of Scotland and many other comen With fipm put fem there in grete pill of fem felfe at that tom of hir lyfe for the promen ouer a brugge that Was to broken and the stones a Wey and many of his companie Were there deenched but the forfaid Billiam Bent ouer and other of his companie and cos me by the flipes of England a queto in a barge of full poi.me Und after they Went in to the woune of Bereitophe by the Bater fice Wher for the Switces belte the the towns referred and affice hir ho tages agene of the kyng of England. Who the kyng fent fem Word arene that they ared the holtages with Wronge fith that they comen in to the toune of Englishees fice for covenant Bas by thene fem that the toune folde be refeued by the balfe of fcotland They anone kying Edward the comaunced to meter the toune or he will have the hoftages TAnd the Sottes faid that the towne was recued Bale p now and ther to they Bold hold frem Doen king Edward law the Southe burke für wuenant that they made he Bas Boncer Brothe and anone let take fix Thomas fits Billia and fir Alexander of feton Wartene of Bere Byke the Which tho mas Was person of Dunbarre and the fem be take frest a fore p othir hoftages for encheson that fir Allfaundres fadre Bas Repet of the toune I And the comaunced every day if hoftages of the toune till that they Were all done by to the dethe but of they weld the toune (2 no fo le folo teche fem to Brefe fir couenauntes And when the of the towne here there tynges they becomen wa der form and fenten to the Ryngs of Englond that he Bold graun te dem other Bin. daics of respite So that bit Bene t Bo hounderd men of armes and pomen of armes myatt be ferength gons by t Wene fem to the toune of Bene worke fem for to vitaille that the toune must be told for wiched I Und pf so were that pyjor will or wind or more were starpe of the two honored before said that the toune spoke nat be holde for rescuedy and this cournant to to holden they fent to hom other wij. of the toune in holtage The Apng of Englishor graunted frm fer praier and toke the hoftages in Seint Margaretes ete In the peu of grace a M. C.C. e proi

the Soutes come ferfely in iii. Benges Well amied in armes for to mete kyng Edward of England and Edward the kyng of Soct land, and with hir power and come false and sharpely agens even forge tyme and the same tyme was show at Sew Wyke in the Water of There that no man myght Wende over on his bore nor on foot and the Water was bitwens the ij. kynges and the wame of England and that tyme abiten the Soutes in that other size for encloson that the englissmen sold bave tene dreput or stappe

This Was the amy of the Southe how that they winen in batail the agens the is kynges of England and soutland In the munt. Ward of Soutland Were these boxes Capitule duants simo gois.

De Erle of moraf, James Frifell, Symond Frifell, Bal fict Saward Repanoto Cheme, Datuk of Sasam Jo ban le graunt, James of Caroull, Patake Parkers Ro Bert Calcottes, Whip of Melleveum, Thomas Gilkert, Raufe Boseman, Adam Gurdone James Gramat, Robert Boyde Hugh Warke With pl. Annaftes news dubled and bi. E.men of armes and in M. of communes I In the first partie of the halfe bataille Beven these books I The Salbard of Scotland The Erle of Mount James his Buck, William conglas Danid of Concesey Mancolyn famming, William of Rethe Dunkan kambolie With sachike Bene these bives James Stillard of Colon Alkensti Bard William Abbushyn, William Morice Johan sitz Villiam, Adam & mofe, Walter fitz Bilbert Aofan of Certan Robert Bal ham with Bis. E. men of armes and project on inchance I In the in matte of the Bataille of Soutland Bew thele lordes The Erk of Marrethe Erk of Roffe the Erk of Strakerns, th Erk of fotherland, William of Aprile by Johan Cambron Gilbert of Hay William of Ramsey, William Ovencegest Kirsteyn harce, William Burton 21 rooks Barte Thomas Dolphyn Bill welking after nowe dubled in. C. men of armes and p8. M. of communes In the iin Bard of the Bataille of Scotland Bere thefe bottes, Archebald douglas The Erk of ancuar Alfaunde & frus The Erk of Spf Johan Cambell Erk of Athetes Robert La Worther William of Ownunt, William of Confeone Johan to lakels Gros de Shenenlalbe Johan de lyndesey Alfaundre de Gang, Ingiam

te Bufee Bille Patrolle te Polle Worth Danid to Bomes Michell Sott William landy Thomas te lops Rogier the Mortimer With pp. Backlers newe dubited in Bonderd, men of armes phin. m. and un. C. of communes [The Erte of Dunhame Reper of the Caftell of Bere Byle halpe the Sottes Bith. l.men of Armes And Sir alifaundre of Seton Reper of the forfaid wine of Bes whoke with an honderdy man of armes And the communers of the toune with un-hounderdy men of armes and With hem Bin Bonderdy of footmen The somme of the Erks and bros about faid amounteth levi. The fomme of Backelers news dubled am mounteth to an honder of and gel. The fomme of men of armes ammounteth m.m.m.E. WEt fomme of the comuners amount teth an. M. ECALER fomme totall of the pepte about faid amoun teth lbj. m. Bij. E. olb. Dand thefe ly 8. grete broes ladden all the other drea beces about faid in un batailles as it is wed before all on fote Maind Apring Ed Ward of Englond a Edward Aprice of Sotland had Well appamilled fer folke in iin. Batuilles for to fight on foot apens hir enemies (And the Englif monfecel tes blette fer trumpes and fer pipes and ficoufly aferied the Sot tes 1 2tno the bad enery engliff fatuill is. Wonges of pris 21 refi ers the Which at that Bataille floten are wes fo fast and so fore that the Souther mouth nat below bem felfe Und they smoten the scottes thousances to grounce And they gun for to flee fro the English men for to faue fer lpfe U And Blenne the engliff knakes fa the the fcomfiture and the Scottes fall faft to the grounde they praked hir masters hors with the spores for to kepe hem fee pill and fet her maferes at to force I And when the Engliffmen fa We that they lepten on hie fors and faft purfued the Southes and all that aby ten they queldy coune right There me myafit fee the coughtyneffe of the noble thenge Coward and of his men tow maney they pur ! fued the Soutes that flowen for drede O And ther man myght fee many a Scottyffhman cafe doune on to the grounde dede and hir baners displaied balthed in to peeps and many a good hate Undy many a tyme the foot pione of stelle in hir bloce bathe tes Were gadzed in to companyes But evermore they were discom? fited And so it befell as god almyafity wold that the Swt; tes had that day no more forfon ne myght arens the Engliffmen than pp. Shepe folde have amens B. Bolfes and fo Bere the Sot tes discomfited Und pit the Scottes had Belle B.men avens one Enga/fiman . And that Bataille Bas done on hatpounespelle

Befices the wune of Bere Byke at the Bhiche Bataille Bere flapite of the Sottes popo.M. Bij. C. and pij. of Engliffmen But only pinjand the Were fotemen And this Bictorie lefell to the Engliffe men on feint Margaretes cue In the per of the marnacion of our bed Arfu aift m. CCC. popin. C Und Bhile this wong lafte the Engliff pages toke the piefer of the Sottes that Ben quelled revery man that the myght take withoute any chalengyings of any man I And fo after this gracious Bictozie the Apng turned fpm arene Bn to the same stede of BereByke, Whan they befeged sall and fixed fo W king Ed Ward had fred, They yolarn to him the tois ne Bith the Caftell on the morte after that the bataille was done, that is for to fay on Seint Margaretes day, Unor than the kying? orcepned Sir Ed Bard aBaikoll Bith othir noble and Borthy men to be Repers and goucenors of Sottand in his absence and Bom felfe turned avene and come in to Englond after this Bicto; me Bitts moche Jone and Burfhip Und in the next new felding that is for to fay the pere of Incarnacion of our brog Stefu aift a M. EEE. wygin. and of Arng Ed Bard Bij. fr Bente amne in to Scotland in the Bynter tyme, at Which Biage the Caftell of Replheigge in Sotland for hom and his men that With hom w men le recouered and bad arens the Scottes all at his offine lufte And in that same wer Sir EdBard Bailloft kyng of Sot? land belt his milkment in Scotland With many noble to res of Enathmor that Were at that fame parlement for enchron of hir lon? des and broffipes that they bad in the Ropams of Sotland and before all of the same Bailed Uno in the Bin wer of Und in the Bin wer of beforn all of the fame Bailfoll his redne abute the fefte of Seint Johan Baptift Sir Ed Ward OBaillost the Berray and twide kyings of Scotland as by fratage and right lyne made his homage and feaute on to kynge ed Barde of English for the Royams of Swilland at the news Caftell Bp tone in the prefence of many Worthy brice and also of communes Bothe of the reames of Englond, and also of Sotland, and anone afar in the same were kong CoBard of Englond resserved of the duke of Britaigne his somage for the Erthome and brothip Und fo fold Bong in the ip were of his was of Richemonds ne after Mifelmaffe, Ryna Ed Bard wood in to Sotland and ther Bas fast by Seint Johanes wine all most alle the Bonte tyme and he beloe his Criftemaffe at the Caftell of Rokefburgh

Und in the same new thurgh oute alle Englond abute Seint Elementis tyde in Wynter ther awas such a spiffigyng? and Wellying By of Waters and flores bothe of the fee and also of freff nuere e fpunges that f fee bunkes Bales e coftes bulen By f men beftes a houses in many places & namely in bothe coties Biolently a founty Were dreynt Cand driven alay a fruptes of the Erth thurgh cotinuauna e habundauna of Batres of the fee euermore after Bard Were turned in to more faltneffe a forbreneffe of fauour The p. new of Apring Ed Warces wone Apring Ed Bard en tred the Scottiff fee after mpofomer a to many of the foottes be paf Bataille and oucrome fem and many be treted @ bolbed By to bis mes thurgh his doughtyneffe And after melelmaffe than next fol ueng Bas the Erle of Mornf y take at Conburgh & brought in to England a put in to pajon Land in the monethes of Jupi & Mupil than not fole Boug in the pi wer of his wane Bas fepne & apped in the firmamet a femed feere the Which cherkes calle fee La Comata & that sterre Was sepne in diverse pties of the firmament. T Weer after anone there fole wed in Englond good chepe & Bon dre grete plentee of all chaffare Bitaille a marchandize a ther apis honger scarate meschief and nece of money IIn so mocke that a quarter of Whete at 10 1001 Was fold for two shylling and a good fat op at a noble e B. good doue bridge for a peny in Whiche pew died fix Johan of Eltham Erle of Cozne Baille Agng Ed Barces Jeffel

Thow king Ed Bard made a duchie of the Erledome of Corne Baill e and also of Bi.othir Erke that Bere ne Be made and of the frest chalenapna of the arnacome of feauna Lea. Et pos

M the pere of our bord M. CCC.e popBij.e of Aprig &d; Bard pijin the moneth of march during the plemen at Bestmynster in lent tyme kong Ed Bard made of the Er become of Corne Baille a duchie and let it call the duchie of Corne Ballie the Bhich duchie & pafe on to Edward his fyrst sone with the Erledome of Elestre Dand also kyng Ed Bard made at that fame tome Bj.othir Erles that is for to fap Sir Denry Erle of la aftres fone Erte of lepafen William of Boathun Erte of North ampton William of Mountagu Erk of Salpfburp Duatt of about Erk of Shuafter (Robert of Cofford Erk of Southfol Be Und Billiam of Elptone Erle of Buntyngcone.

I Winds in that same new it Bas ordened in the same partement that no man fold were no cloth that Bas Brought oute of En? gion of as chithe of gold Of Spell Weluet or Damaske Saton Baudelinn ne none fuche othir ne none Boete Bare ne furrure of

beyonce the fee but fuch as myght frend an E. pounce of rent a pere but this admauna and featute Bas of Atel effect, for it Bas no thing folde In the giff new of his wegne king Ed Bard Wente ouer fee in to braban Bith Quene Willim his Bife there bernag efield at 21 no Werm them be duelled mow than a new to trete with the duke of Dagan and other affied on to him of the chalanging of the kongdome of fraunce to kong Ed Bard of England by right and by bentage after the cets of Rearoll the grete lipner of fraunce Brother germanne of Quene Matel Anng Ed Bartes moder, the Bhich Bas holden and occupied Uniquefully by Whilip of Balos po the Emes fone of Anna Rawll the Bhich buke and all his in the forfaid thundes and in all other ther to bugging Bith all his men & goods fing Edbard fonce won an to fin and macen and fefri aften form feurte by good feith and truft, and after that the kong Bafted Gum in to England arene and left there the Quene ftille be honce form in braban Q Than in the puin were of his regne Whah all the bottes of his wame and other that fallen to le at his marte ment Weven alled and affembled to geoze in the fame parlemet hol den at london after the feft of feint Billane LEte Apriges neces the re put forth and promoted as touchond the kondome of fraunce For Which nedes to be fred the king ared the fifthe part of all the meste goods of England and the wulles and the in. The fe of eue ry corne And the brees of every toune tother fuche thong footo be taped and gadred foots anferen to the kyug ther of and he had it and belte it at his other luft and Tople, Boerfor of 3 (Ball know bech the Berray treath the ponner bue of the more Toas turned in to had and the commune paiers in to curling for aufe that the commune peple Ben so strongely grued Wilso the forsaid the land has so fraunce had gaved by to hym a greek holte & destroised there in his parties and Ryngcome many of the Rynges france of En ? alond With tounes and Cafeels and many other of hir bed himes and many harmes shames and respites ween By to the Quene Blerfor Anna Ed Bard Blan & leve this todonges Bas strong; Ep maied and ther with an angred and fente direre lettres ouer fee to the Quene and to other that Bere his frences gladping bem and certifieng fem that he Bold be there hom felfe in alle the hafte that the myght Quad anone after Eftre What the had fred of after thong that hom never and come, he went over the fee arene Lof Thos company the Quene and alle his frences were Bonde glady and made moche jore, And all that Ber his enemies and arens

hym kelten, maten as mocke for We. In the fame tyme the kyngg thurgh cuncill of his two keges and cuncill of his bries that ther were present with hym token the kyng of feaunce name, and toke and medded the kynges arms of feaunce quarted with the arms of England and commaunted forth with his wigne of gold known testendion and without of the name of England e of feaunce to be mate test that myght ke that is for to segme the shorene that was alled the noble pass of h. sillings vin. pens of sterlings e the base alled the noble of the walls of in. shungs iii. pens e the ferthyngs of talue by pens.

Dow Aying Edward come to the feluye and discomfited all the power of feaunce in the bauen Eapiculo duantesimo poss.

Mo in the next were after, that is for to fan the y8. were of his worne, de commaunced and let Brite in his chartres Bruttes and other bettes the date of the regne of Fraunce ferft. Und Bhile that & Was thus toping a trauapling in fraun a thurd his councill & Book to all the Orelans Dukes Erles and asame, and the noble brees of the contr. And alfo to dis uerfe of the commune pepte diverfe trez and maundements ferpna date at Bandaune the Bin. day of Sebruarie And anone aft with in a litell tyme the come agene in to England with the Quene and Ber children I Und in the fame pere on Midfomer eue fe legan to faill to Bardy fraunce agene, andy maney andy styfly foll Bron Obe hip of kalops the Which longe tyme lap and had gadzed to him a full fouge and confrous mepne of dinerfe nacions in the fauen of schupe, Und ther they foughten to gedre the Anna of feaunce and he With her hoftes fro midday By to the in-hour in the morne in Bhi che batail Bere Papne ppp. M. me of the Apnges companie of feat a a many fipes and wages Were taken, Hudy fo thurgh goddes thefre he had there the Bictorie, & few thens a glouous chinalue, Dand in the same were about frint James two Without the pates of feint Omers Robert of artikis with men of enatond & flaundres Bitterly fauatt arens the duke of Burgome and the frentimen at Boich Batail ther Were Planne & take of the frentimen po barons lopp. Anyghas, a fhipes and barges Ber take By to the nombre The same were the figning making and of EE. and popp. abround Bron the fiede of Turney the Erle of Denaude With

English archers maten affaute to the toune of Seint Amand Ret thep fa De. l. knoates and many other and also detroised the wome I 21 nor in the whi yere of his regne fole Byng in the Topnar tome the fame konge duelled feill Boon the forfaid fiege and fent ofte in to Englishor to his treforer and other purueiours for gold and money that fold be fent to hom ther in his new but his productive and meffagiers curfedly and full flowly feruca hym at his new and hym warmed on whos refaute and fackes b kyng toke trews bitwene figm and the kyng of frauna Wind the Apring full of Bo forthe and shame in his bert Bithdrolde hom feo the fiege and come in to Britaigne and ther Was fo grete ferife for Bitaille that he lost many of his pepte (1 Und When he had done there that be come for be deeffed hom over fee in to Englondy Ward Thudy as he failled to Bardy Englond in the high fee the moste my bapes fromes and tempefees thudged and loghtnonges folk to hym in the fee the Bhick was faid that it Was done and arrifed thurgh auch fricites made by forary and nyacomanae of bem-of fraunce Wherfor the kynges fert Bas full of for We and anguy 16 Beylyng and fighyng and faid on to our lady in this Byle O Baffed lady feint Marie Bhat is the aufe that evermore goyng in to Faunce all thonges and Wethers fallen to me Jopfull and lykynge and gladfum and as I wold have fem but al wey turs nyng m to Englondy Bardy all thonges fallen Bupwfitable and harmefull Menlatter be scapping all pilles of the fee as god Bold come by nyght to the tour of boncon I Unog the fame were the king feld his Cuftemaffe at Menes and fent Bord to the Scottes by his meffagiers that he Was won a Woldy fight With fem Wut the Souther Woldy nat above that but fledgen over the Scotty file fee & hid fem as Well as they myght U Und in the y Bij yere of his regne aboute the feste of Conversion of seint Paul kong ed Ward When he had be in Scotland, and sa We that the Scottes were sled de be come agene in to England? I Und? a litell bifoz lent Was the turnement at Dunftaple to the Bhicke turnement come all the ponge Backelery and Chualrie of Englond Bith many othir Erkes and lordes Ut the Which turnement kying Ed Bard hym felfe Was ther prefent U Und the next were folk Wying in the phinipere of his regne at his parlement kolden at Westempustere the augustine of Palke the kong Ed Pard the thude made EdBard his furft begoten fon printe of Balps 21nd in the. pip. pew of his wone anone after in Januar by fow lent the same

Bong CoBard let make full noble Juftes and grete feltes in the place of his birthe at Toyntefow, that ther there never none fuch feen ther a fore, At Which feste and rially were if from the fineses the Council of Balps, The butte of Cornelbaille y. Ertes ig. Conteffes Sawns and many Burgeis the Boich myghan not lightly to nom Swo Alno of omerfe lances beyond the fee Bewn many feangiers I And at the same tome Bhan the Justes Bere done, theng Ed ? Bard made a diete forer in the Bhich te orcepned firfe & began his wunde table and ordened and feedfafted the day of the forfaid will be table to be folden there at Wyndefore in the Wytfon Wede enermous perly And in this tyme and fiffinish fo mocks bannard & cheurdy to the Booneffe a foly of the fevangiero that for the tyme of coming of the benautres phin per paffed they orteyned & thaunged hem enery were deutele fhapes & difguyfing of chthyng of hinge targe and there chites refeitut and refert from all ofte fineffe & good Black I Undy an other tome flort clothes and strepte Bastod dags ded and firt a on every fice flatered a botened with farres a tanis tes of furates a fores ouer fing and ouer moch hanging that of that I the fothe foull fap they were more ach to tormentours and to weles in his clotheng e floging e othis away than to men Unor the Bomen more npfelp pet paffed the me in aray & corrou folter for thep Were fo strept chithed that they let hange for tailes so Wed Syneth Within bir chthes for to helte bice bir arfet the Which diffenyfinges and price paventure after Bard Brougt forth a mayled many mpf bames a melchief in the reame of Englina The we wer of ligning Ed Bard & Bert ouer in to Butnigne & Safcopne in Whos com? vanie Bent the Erle of Barretophe, the erle of fuffolke, the erle of huntyngton & the Erle of Aruncell & many othir brock and come mule peple in a grete multiture Bith a grete nauge of CE.pl. Sip pes, anone after Myofomer for to avenge fym of many Bronges and farmed to from come by coffetip of taloge king of fraunce arens the trette before hand graunted, The Bhich trebs be fallely and Butwelle by authacious bled e disquatte

N the poirer of his regne kong EdBard thurgh couns wille of alle the grete bross of the Royams of Englond, alled and gadred to gedre in his parlement at Westmester

before Eften ordenned hom for to passe ouer the see arene for to dissert the reference And When his nauge Basame to george a mate woo the Bent with an huge fost the mistage of Junt and failed in to Normandie and arrived at sogges

Thing When he had refted hom there Bisapes for by aufe of tra napenna of the fee and for to have oute all his men with all hir ne affance oute of hir fhipse he Bent toward Cadoma Bunning Wasterna and destroyena all the tounes that he fonce in his Way Und the wobj. day of Jugll at the brugge of Cadony manty and ormoly pferegethed and refenced with normans & had there a ferd ge bataill and a longe duryng thurgh Which a grete multitude of pepte Were flagne And ther Were take pusoners The Erte of e We The lord of Tanker Bille and an C.othir Anythies and men of armes & Bj. C. footmen p nombred & the toune & the fubartes By to the bare Balles of all thong that most be bore a cared out Bas wolked and disposlice Afarward the king rassing forth by the contre a boute the brece of pp.mple he Wasted all maner thong that he fonce When Philip of Radops parpised all this at though he Bere fast by With a stronge host he Bold not come no neure but bre he all the brugges by yonce the Bater of feyne feo Rone By to Da no Und hym felfe fledre. By to the same ait of charis with all the haft that he myght I for fothe the noble fing Ed Bard When he come to Paris Brugge and fonce it broken Withon n. taics he let make it arene And in the mor We after the affumptione of our la by flying Ed Bard miffed over the Water of feyne going to Bardy Ewich and destwied by the Way townes With the wale ducklying ther prine Und in the feft of feint Bartholome We he paffed ouer the Water of somme Unburt With all his hole there as never before hand was any maner Bay ne passage Wher n.M. Were slagne of fem that letted hir passage over Therfor the pobj.dap of August Apng Ed Bard in a feld falt by Ewicy faupna in batailles of en guismen countred and met With Phillip of Balops hauping With hym in Batailles of Topich the leeft paffed gretely the nombre of the Engliff reple Und when thees is hoftes metten to geore Thre full Ipon hym the Apng of Leme the duke of levene Und Erks also of flaundres Dalaunson Blove Harcourt Aumar; le and Neters and many other Erks Barons Lorces knyghtes and men of Armes the nombre of a M. B. C. plij. Withoute foot men and othir men parmed that Were no thong rekened And for all this the Bugbrious chhiame Touthoro We

And the rem-naunt of the same hooft fetore in myte theis Und the thad any after the battill the kind with the Cakes Warre refewying all the contre as he was theid the Boar that he was ome that is for to say the thad any of Sepambre he began to before the towns with the Cafeel and continued his say of Auguste the next per after And in the same per durying the stege of Cakes the liping of Scotlandy with a full great multiplie of Souther or no in to England to Neuthes cross about Seint lukes any the enangelist hopping and trustying to have found all the bind restricte and wive of pepts. For as mock as the sping of england was beginned the set suping of england was beginned the set suping of england was beginned the set suping of england was beginned the set surface and when a not children and when a not suffered and when the set suffered and when a not children and photomer and such other salvers and there they wiskern and diven moch punce set we set suffered the first four there is no well the profession of all the four the they wiskern and diven moch punce set we set suffered to the set suffered the with soil to there is no well that the with soil to there is no well the suffered the with soil to the per soil the suffered to the suffered the suffered the suffered the suffered to the suffered the suffered to the suffered to the suffered to the suffered to the suffered the suffered to the suffered t

Und fo a day of Bataill Bas affigued bit Bene fem and cers tapne brees and men of foly church that Were of that contre Bits othir commune peple fafte by the City of Durefme, 24 Boich day thurgh the grace and helps of almoghty god the Sottes Bent ous comen And mit Bere thep in fold fo many of tem as of Engliffs men Undy ther Bas flame all the Chitafrie and Enpettood of the Ropame of Scotland Unor there were take as they Bolte faue flede theis Danid the Ryng of Scotland fym felfe The Ert of Mentife Sir Billiam touglas and many othir grete men (And after that our Engliffemen Bhan they had refted fem a fewer daies and had ordened ther henre of the Northsontu they roman By to bondon and broughten With them davidy kong of Sot and and ale thefe other broes that Were taken prifoners by to the tour of bondon With alle the bafte that they myatt, 24nde

Werten fome agene in to hit owne contre And after Ward, Was the Lynges munsone of Sottand taged on to an E.M. marc of filter to be paired in your that is for to some energy me y M. marc

Dob kyng Edward kefeged Cakes and how it was y won? no and you whym ... Ca. EC. 28811.

M the pon rem of kong Ed Barces want be Bent over \$ fee in the wonder tyme e lap all the Wonder at the fegs of Caleys the Which wer the While the frege lasted philip the Apring of fraunce aft and purposed trechourtep & With frauce to put a Bay the fiege & come the pobij. day of Juyll in the fame pe re With a great fost a a stronge wer a neighed by to the siege of Ca leps LEk Bhich Philip the last day of Jupil sent to ligning Co. Bard Word that he Bold peue fpm plepne bataille the in. day next after that about eutfong tyme of he durft come feo the fiege & abice it 21nd When Ryng Colbard ferd that Withoute any long facience er longe a difement he accepted gladly the day a four of bataille p Whilip had affigued 21nd Boken the kong of fraunce frece that the next next after fr fette his tentre a five a remoupd a Went a Way thens to Wardelp Than they that Were in the toune & in the Cas ftell be eged feping all this to B that they had none other below ne fo cour of the apng of fraunce ne of his men Walnd alfo that hir Bis tailles Withpune fem Bere frenced and Bafted, and for cofaute of Bitai Tee and of efertifing they earn fore foundes cathes and mps for to liepe fir twugth as binge they as myght Qind When they fa We and Was founde amongs from at the last that they had no thyngs amonge fem for to ete ne ly & by ne no focur ne vefcu ? enge of the frenssmen of that other size they work well that they most neces dep for defaute or elles pette the toune and anone thep Wenten and token downe the Baners and the armes of Fraunce on energ fice that Were honged oute and Wenten on the Balles of the toune on duerfe places as nakedy as they Were borns faue only hir firths and her buckes and belon hir fuerces na ? Red and the point contard in hir fonce and putten mpes and halters aboute hir nelikes and reften By the kepes of the towns and of the Castell to kyna CoBard of Englond With grete few and dreve of hert U And When kyna CoBard la the few and drece of ficet this as a merciable king and bid reapued all to grave and a

fe De of the greteft persones of state and of governaunce of the tou ne fe fente in to Englond ther to abice bir munfome and the finn ges qua , Und all the comminate of the toune the fing let done Tiblidger they Wolce in mes and Withoute any barme, and let fem bew With fem all hir thonger that they mouth few and carie a Bap Repond the toune and the Caftell to fom felfe L Than thured mediacion of Cardinake that Bere fente fro the Com treBe Bas take ther bit Bene faund and Englond for in monttes than not fole Toma and abute Mifelmaffe Anna Colbard ome as

me in to English of Bith a glocious Bictorie Undy in the poin pere of his regne in the ceft mirties of the Borto ther awle and began a reftilence and weth of farmons and parnome that fo grete a deth Bas never bree of a fow, 24nd that Bafted a Way fo the pepte that Unnettes the tenth perfone was left 21 ndy in the fame new aboute the fouthonters and alfo in the West contrees ther full so mock myne and so grete Bas tres that from Cuftemaffe Bn to Midfomer ther Bas Bunethes day no nyaft but that it myned fom What thurgh Biche Waters the witilence Bas fo enfected and fo babundannt in alle contres and, namely about the court of Rame and other places and fer coftes, that Bunetles the Ben lefte loupna folke to bery kim that Were dede honestelp Abut maden greet diche and pittes that Were Bonder Brow and depe and ther in buried fam and maden a ren ge of we bodies, and afte a fiell cribe to fele fem abue, and than mite in an other renge of tete bodies, and an other renge of cribs about bem Und thus Weren they buried, and none other Byle, obut of it wire the fewer that wern gute men of effact that were burged as foneftely as they myatit

The after al this in the wollin were of Avna Combarnes retine bit Bas hom cone to Bite and Bucerfeonce of a trefon that Bas be gonne at Caleys, and ortened for to fell that towns for a grete fomme of flowerns By to king the fine of Fraunce thurgh the falls feneffe and ordinauna of a Enpast that Bas alled Sir Buffup of Charney that was Bonder prine With Army Obelip of fraun Und Whan Approx Ed Pard Bree this he toke With him the nobles and gentile bross and many othir worthy and ormer men of armes that Work there prefent With Bom for the folempnite of that high feste And Bell and wyselfely in alle the haste that fe my thit and as princep as fe inpafit & Bante ouer fee

And that fame pew the good figng Coward bette his

Tind the morbe after newerres ary the king was in the Castell of Caleys With his men of ar; mes that none of the aliens west ther of Und that fals conspination and traitour Giessey of charney seth that he myght not open by have his purpose of the Castell privally and stellyngly he come in and kelve the tonne with a greek hoste And when he with his men was comen in he pared the forsaid somme of storyns as a unant was bit were sem to a Genewey in the toune that was he per of the Castell and consenting to the same Giessey in all this salsenesses and truming that were in the Castell that they myght not below hem selfenes and structures that were in the Castell that they myght not below hem selfenes are now the salsenesses and salsenesses in the consent that were in the Castell that they myght not below hem selfenes are now they speken all hir wyshkednesses and salsenesses or some and sixth they speken all hir wyshkednesses and salsenesses or some and sixth they speken all hir wyshkednesses and salsenesses.

Penly an high that all men myght here

[And no We shull be sere to We they Were discrepted for they we men yn by a prine posterne over a lick brugge of two and Wen they Were women yn sotilly and pavely the brugge Was drawen by and kept that none of sem that women in myght gone oute no no mo wome in whem Und anone our Englishmen Wenten oute at prine soles and Wyndo Wes and over the Walles of the wine and of the Castell and Wenten and sangthen manly Wyth the sems short were withoute and had the ketar of sem the Which When they Weren occupied by sem selfe on hir side The king that Was Withyn the wine saught spom scarce of any wenter and with spom scarce but you. men of armes dre Re oute his sweet and with spom scarce oute his sweet with spom scarce of the wine cared and with spom scarce with a buse wis cited an

hiat 21 feint Ed Bard 21 feint Beorge

Alnor when folke kern that they women rennynge to hym ander aken ther to hir enemies so gut affaute that ther were mo than two houncerd men of armes and many othir slapne and many skeden a way and so by the guax of god Almyghty the Victorie full to the Englishmen Than the kyng toke with hym this Sief frey that was spincer of this treckers And also many othir frensponderes And withyn a white after some agene in to English puloners And withyn a white after some agene in to English after was so greek petilence of men feo the self in to the were next after was so greek petilence of men feo the self in to the West and namely thurgh doccles that the that siked on this day died on the inday to the which men that so dieden in this petilence hadde but likelt white of ligging. I The pope clement of his goodnesse attack white of ligging and formenesses of all hir synnes of they were shirten of and this petilence hadde for they were shirten full remission and formenesses of all hir synnes of they were shirten of and this petilence lasted in bondon fro mike

masse in to Angult next sokung almost an sok wer And in the se a ico was athe withouts source weddendings without seeds in wolfield when we will be designed without seeds in which are so sowur for many fledwin see place to place to make of the pestilence but they were ensert a myst not ascape the with after that the posite Faire seith who that skeeth for the saw of were to wall sail in to the dicke United a granne but when this positionar was a seed as god wold unnethes the peart of the pestilence was a seed as god wold unnethes the peart of the pestilence was a seed as god wold unnethes the peart of the pestilence was a seed as god wold unnethes the peart of the pestilence was a seed as god wold unnethes the peart of the pestilence was a seed on the same were wan a woncer though that all that ever were worne after that pestilence had wen inchastiffs in hir the left than they had a sove

Thorse kung CoBard had a gut Bataille Bith fraynardes in the fee faft by Buncheffee ______ Ea. C. prie.

Und in the wob. were of his worne aboute feint Aobanes day in farueft in the fee falt by Topnetelfee Rung ed Ward had a grete Bataille With men of Spanne Where that hir thimes and naupe lar charned to gedile that ether ther muft fist or ozenche I 21nd fo When all our Borthy men of armes a the See coftes faft by Bynchelfee & Romeny Were gadzed to gedze & out naupe a fhipes all redp to the Werre the Englishmen metten mans en a ftiffy with fix enemics compng ferfely avens fem Wand Bien the fpangiff teffelles & naupe Dem chied pn all abute ther men myatt fee a fewnate fataille on both fices a bond durond iff o Bhich batuille ther neve but felde that foughten that they neve for \$ buffe furt a foule Uno after the batule there wer ppin ffip ? pes of fers y take 24nd fo the Engliffmen had the fetter 2 nd in the next per fole diping of his regne that is to fay the godi-per f kong thurd his council let orcepne a make his news money that is to fap the peny the grote of talue of inj. pens 21 ndy the halfe grote of Theur of ni pens but it Tas of leffe Beight than the olde feerlynge Bas by V. hixyng in the pounce And in the wolfi, year of his reane Bas the arete derthe of Bitniffes the Bhiche Bas affed the tere fomer And in the popo Bin rew of his wone in the plement fol den at Bestmonster after estren Sir Benry Erle of Lancastre Bas made duke of lancafere e in this fame pere Bas fo grete a drought that feo the moneth of marche on to the moneth of Jugit ther f no Rapne on the erthe Wherfor all feuptre fetes and fertes

for the mofte partie Bere lofte in tefaute I Wherof ther come fo gre a difes of men and befere and withe of Bitailles in Englond fo that this kand that over a fore had be plentenous had nece that to ; me to feke his Bitailles and refreffgyng of othir oute ples & con ? twee 4 And in the prip wer of king Ed Bard it Bas accorded aunded and Morne bit Bene the king of fraunce and king Ed Ward of Engine that be fold have arene all his lances and ford shipped that longeren to the duchie of Snykenne of old tyme the Bhick had bene Bich dra Be, and Bronafuly occupied by duterfe Apriges of fraunce before hance to have and to hold to king Ed. Bard and to his fries and fuculfours for enermon feels pefifely and in good quete Buon this covenaunt that the fing of englotte ffold leue of and whele all his right and chapme that he had a chap med of the fingtome of fraunce and of the title that & tolke there of Bron Bhich freche and couenaunts it Pas fent to the court of come on bothe fice of the kynges, that the forfaid couenaunts ffold & en Bulled, But god oragned feter for the Apriges Burffip of engesa for Bhat thurgh fraude and difcert of the frenffine a Wat Mirgh betting of the pope and of the court of come the forfaid cournaines Bare disquat and left of And in the fame wer the Rong wurked by his Tyle and discrete council the staple of Bulles once of state dres in to Englondy Bith all the abertres fraunchier and fre cufeo mes that longer ther to and orderned it in englond in directle pla ces that is for to fap at Befemefter Cauterbury & hichfew Bufto B Lyncolne Dull Bith all the forfaid thynges that forigen ther to

And that this thyng that sold thus be done the king sold me hym selfe ther to Und pana ed Bard his some the king sold me hym selfe ther to Und pana ed Bard his sone the king sold many quet Bitnesse that ther Ber pursent. And in the year was of his wans anone after Bitsonday in the mrument ordened at Best mynster it Bas were and artissed to the king that Obelia the seld the king some of semina Bas tree. Und that Johan his sone Bas accuned king Und that this Johan had mue kawl his sone the Duches of Guydenne, of the Which thing kings Eds Bard Bhan ke Byste ther of had guet moignacien ky w hym and Bas Bondre Bruthe and stronglich y maned. And ther for a sone alle the Botthy broke that there Bere assembled at that parlement he alled Ed Bard, his sone In whom to Bhome the du this of Guydenne by right britisge shot when w Whome the du this of Guydenne by right britisge shot what he shot ordene hym there by donn and sungry sym that he shot ordene hym to before hym and kingsy sym that he shot ordene hym to before hym and wangly sym that he shot ordene hym

mannten his riabte I And after Bard Apna ed Bard Som felf a bis electe fone Colbard Benten to diverte places e feintes in englond? on placemage for to have the more felpe e gua of god and of his femice Und the n. Bal. of Jugal With all thong was redy to that Biage a bataill a all his reanue e willer affembled a his naupe a fo redy to take with him the erte of Barre Topke the erte of fuffolk the crite of falpfburp & the crite of Opuford & a M.men of armes & as many archiers & in the natimer of our lady toke hir flipes at Plymmouth & begonne to fayled 2 nd Boen to come & Bas arri ned in Snylenne le Was ther Burfhipfully take a referenced of the most no ble men & lordes of that contre (And anon after kying ed Bard toke With hym his no fonce that is for to fay Sir Leonell er le of Bown & fir Johan his brother Erle of richemond a fir benep duliz of lancaftre Bith many erles & bros & men of armes and n M. archers & failed to Bard fraunce & refted fipm a Bhile at aleps Und after Bard the Aprig Went With his folke aforfaid and With other foudiours of be ponce the fee that ther aboun the Approces col mong the fecond day of Mouembre and toke his journay to Bardy Apring Johan of fraunce ther as be trolled to have founden from fast by Odomay as his lies a covenant made mencion that he wold a Spe frm there Bith his hoft. I Und Then Rong Johan of feaunce fixed of the kunges compand of enationd for Went albay With his me e ariage a Barcely a framfully fleyng a Baftyng all Bitailles ouer that the Engliffmen fold nat have ther of Ind Blen Apring Coward ferd alle that fo flede fe purfued frm with all bis ooft till Hearne a than he beholdping the Bantong a the fearate of Bitailles a also the co Wardise of the Aprice of france be turned as mene Baftping all the contrey A And Bhile all there thynges Bere a dorng the footas princly a be noght toke the toune of Berelopk flepng fem that Withftoce fem e no man eles but bleffed fe god the caftel neulatter Bas faued a Rept by engliffmen that Bere ther on Than the Ryng parmed all this turned arene in to englond as Brothe as he most be Wherfor in plemet at Westmonster Bas grau. to to the fing of every fat of Bolle. C. ffillyng during the terme of Bi. reve that he myght the myghtheter fight a tefence the Reame arens the scottes and other mpsocred And so when all thenges Bere redy the kong balted hom to the fiege Bard 4 How king Edward was council king of Scotland, & howe Wrince Ed Bard toke the kong of fraunce e fir Philip his ponger

Ea.EE.ppp

fone at the Bataille of Depters

No in the prof. new of his regne the visi. day of Janiust the king in the Castell of Bereibyl with a fewe men but Cauping the fafte by a grete fooft, the toune Was pold to hym Withoute any maner before or difficulte than the king of foot land that is for to fap fir Johan Bailloft coffering how that god Did many meruailles & gracious thonges for kong colbard at his other Wolf fro day to day, he toke and pafe By the wame of Sot? land & the coune of fcotland at whefburgh in to the konges fonces of englond Bnær his patent freg ther p made Andy anone after Aprig Ed Bard in presence of all the presaces a other Borthy men a brees that there were let coune hom kong ther of the wame of Sect land Und Bhan all thonges Were done a ordened in thilke con! trees at his luft he turned arene in to Englond Bith an fuge Bur thim And While this Biage Bas a dorng in Scotland Sir Ed 4 Ward Chance of Walps as a man enfrired in god Was in Suyfen ne in the Cite of Burdens treting a frekong of the chalenging, a of the Aynges right of England that he had of the Reame of fraun a and that he Bold avenged he With stronge bonde a the presates pers and myghty men of that write confented Bell to him! Than Sir Ed Bard the prince With a grete fofte y gadred to figm the flyte day of Auple Bente from Burdeup goping and trauapling by me np diserfe contrees & be toke many prisoners moo than Bj. M.men of armes by the contras & Journeied and toke the toune of wmo. eantyn in falbigne and befeged the Caftell Bi. caice 21 no at the Bi. daies ende they polary the Cafeell By to from 21 ndy there Bere take the lord of Croune and fir Burfigaud and many othir anyghtes and men of armes moo than topped And fo thens by Torenz & weten falt by chimeney his noble men that Were With hom hadden a ftwage batuille Bith frenffmen and an C. of hir men of armes We re flagne And the Erle of Dauna a the fir Bard of fraunce Bere take With an E.men of armes, In the Which wer the pip. day of Sepambre falte by Weighters the same Prince With a M. and ip foundered men of armee and arcters orderned a bataille to king Johan of feaunce company to the Opince Rard With Bij.M chofen men of armes and othir moch walk in an huge wiffing nom Bre of the Which ther Was p flapne the duke of Burbon and the duke of Attenes and many othir noble men, and of the prince men of armso a M. and of other after the tre Be accompte and whening Bin. hounderd Und the kong of frauer Bas ther take a fir contain. his ponger fone and many dukes and noch men a Bouthy knygh;

tes a men of armes aboute is. M. Und fo the Siderie full there to the pance & to the peple of England by the grace of god Und many p Were take prisoners Were set at hir munsone a Bron hir twugth & knyghthow Wer charged & had keue to go Wut the par toke with hym the the kyng of fraux & philip his fone With all the reuerence that be most a Went arene to burteup With a afbrious Bictorie The fomme of the men that Were take presoners and of the men that We re flanne the day of bataile Bas in . M. in . E. ve. I And in the gypn pew of Apring Ed Bard the B.dap of Man Drive Ed Bard With Apric Johan of fraunce a philip his fone and many other Borthy prisoners arrived gradousely in the bauen of plymmouth and the point day of the fame moneth aboute in after none they co! men to loncon by bondou brigge and fo Wenten forth to the Aponges Paleys of Westmynster and ther full so arete a multitude a pres of pule aboute hem to befold and le that Bondir a f riall fight of Bunethes feo mydday till nyst they myatht come to Westmynster & the Apriges raunfone of feauna was taped and fet to in. mplious of scrites of Boom no. Bold be Worth a noble and re shull Bracesto, ce that a million is a M.M. and after fomme men his ramnfome Bas fette at in. m. m florene e all is one in effect Und this fame per Bere made folempne Juftes in fmethfeld bepug ther prefente the king of England the king of fraunce and the king of Sots land and many othir Botthy and noble brees The proin new of his reque the fame fing Edward at Boncofor as Well for buc of knyaftthow as for his owne wurship and at the reuewna of p Anna of fraunce and of other lorges that Were there at that tome he feld a Bondze riall and coftle We feft of feint Beorge paffpng any that ever Was bolten afore Wherfor the Anna of Fraunce in fcor ? nond faid that for fa We neuer ne ford fuch folemone feftes ne rial; tes folden ne done with taples withoute papeng of gold or filuet Und in the povin wer of his regne the piin. Ral of Jupil fir Jo fran erle of richemond Apring Ed Warres fonce Bedard dame blaun che duke Dennes doughter of lancafter cofin to the same Johan By dispensacione of the pope and in the mene tome were ordened Ju ftes at fondon in daice of the rogacious that is for to far the Meire of london With his poin alerman arens all that Woldy come in Bhos name and feed the fing princep Bith his iii. fonce ed bard Leonell Sohan and Comond and other pip grete lorges beforn & feld with Burffip 21nd this fame men as it was tolog and faid of tem that fail it ther come oute blow of the tombe of Thomas

Infebrilant

Tome tyme Erde of lancafter as freffs as that day that for was do to tethe, And in the same new Aprice Colbard chefe his sepulture and his ligging at Westmonster fast by the shane of seint Coward, I Und anone after the probif-day of October to Wente ouer fee to Caleps makend protestacion that & Boldy nouce come apene in to Enalond till fe had full enced the Were bit Wene fraunce a firm I Itnoy fo in the pop By. we of his wegne in the Bonter tome kong EdBard Bas and travailled in the Rone coftes and about feint Will are tyde he departed his hofte and Bence to Burgopne Ward Bith Bhom than met peffely the duke of Burgopne behoting hom exp. Gouland forme that be fold fram his men and his peple, and the kong graunted at his wqueste and duelled there on to the pon. day of Marche, the Which tome come to kong Edifardes ere that ferange theres on the fee Border the Erle of feint Coule the B.day of March Agapnas a Warte Spon the towness of haftenas Rie and othir place and Billages on the fee cofte haddyn entred as enemies in to the towns of Topneteles, and flower all that ever Withftown fem and Withfaid fer compna, Berfor the finna Bas guetly meued and weatthed, and he turning agene to Parys Ward and commaunced his holte to ceftwie a flee With dont a ferength of Merdy fem that he had before handy y spared, I Und the en. day of April the figning come to Parps and there & dearfron his Boofe m durerfe Batailles Bith iif. C.of Anyghtes nete dubled on that one fice of hom And Sir Henry duke of lancafere In? der pees and trelbes toate to the pates of the Cite proferna to fem that Wold above a bataille in the feld Bnoer luch condition, that if the Apna of England were overcome there as and for for it, that than be foote never chalenge the fingcome of fraunce

And Whan he had of hem but a flort and a fearnefull answer to the cit to the king and his brees what he had know and what they said. And than forth the news knyghtes with many other making assault to the Cite to they described hougely the subar; hes of the Cite And While all there they grow a wonge the Englishmen mate him a wdy to be avenged bren the shame and white that was sone that were at wynekelse and or; the shame and white that was sone that were at wynekelse and or; the shame and with thousand of men of arms and or other marchaunts and with thousand of men of arms and archiers and was and served and skeren the He of Caup, whereof the see and manky token and kelven the He of Caup, whereof the semissioned hat is for to say the Alkot of Clupne the Exk of Tankerwille and hurspand

that than Bas SaBard of feaunce With many other men of the fa me cotte by comune affente of the bed Charles that the Bas west of fraunce thep bafted fem & Went to the Apring of englond afkpugg & fefechyng fym ftedfaft pefe e eulaftyng Bpon arten codicions that there wire fewed waten I The Bhich Boen the Anna a his counceil had from it plejed som net a tele but fethe it Bofte be non other in tyme of beter accord & deliberacion the frenfomen befile & With grete instaunce affect tre We for fer fee coftes & the king grau to from Manon in the morte after the cotas of chafele the figure turned from With his hofte toWard Orliauna teftwieng a Bafting all the contre by the Bey Dand as they Benten thider Bard ther full Bron fem such a storme a tempest that non of our nacion ford ne fa We never none fuche thurth the Bhich thousands of our me a of hir horfes in fer iournepeng as it Bere thurgh lengeauna fode Ep Bere flapne & peuffled the Bhiche tempeftes full moche pit fered not the fing ne mock of his pepte that thep ne Wenten forth in hir Brade that they had begon Wherfor about the feelt of holy wood day in may faft by marnocu the forfaid brees of feaunce metyng there With the king of englind a pefible accord a a finall Boon artenne condiciono e grauntes articulerly gamed e Buten to geter euer ? more for to fast full discretly made e to both Annges pfitable e to ber wames bothe with one affent of Charlis the weget & gouernour of fraunce a of Perps of the fame wame p Briten and made Briter date of Carnocu the podap of map they offeed a wfeed to the Rynd of england requiring his grace in alle thenges Britten & fe Bolog Bennath admitte fem & holde fem freme & ftable to fem & to bir fei was for encrmore then & forth the Bhich thonges a articles Than Apring Ed Bard had fenne fem fe graunced fem fo that bothe pies Tholae le Monne on godae body a on the holy euangelies that the forfaid covenant should be stablished e so they accorded graciously Therfor them Wew ordenned & dreffed on euerp fice n. bawns n. Cancretts a is. Anyaffice to admitte a recepue the other of the lotor Charlis reget of fraunce & of fir Ed Bard the furst sone a feine of Aprice Ed Bard of englished And the p.dap of map ther Bas fonden a folemone maffe at Paris a after the in. Adnus cei p ferd With dona nobis pacem in presence of the forsaid men that Were or! depned to admitte a warpue the other a of all othir that ther myght fee The same Cafartie frice his right fond on the paten with god tes body a his lift hondy on the miffale a feid Br. M. f Bern on god des body a the holy gofpalles that We foull trewly a feedfaftly hold

whard Both wes a the accord made hit Bene the in hundes a m no maner to to the contrarie 21nd ther among all his lerces for the mo re bue a sevength of Witnesse & webed a courted the reliques of the couns of cife to the knyghas of englond, a they courtifely token his leue, And in the fricay nept the fame maner othe in prefence of the forfaid Annaftes & of other Borthomen Orina Ed Bard made at louers 421 far Ward bothe kongis a fix fonce e the most noble men of bothe reames within the fame pere made the fame othe, to for to ferenath all thees thonges forfaid the Rong of englond ap to the gratest men of frauce e he had his axing that is for to say by. dukes Bir Erks & pij-bros that is to fan bawns a Worthy knyabtes I And Whan the place a the tyme Bas afficined in Bhich bothe Epnace With hir council fold ome to geore all the forfaid thong ges bit Tene fem y fpotte for to ratifie a make ferme and feable the Anna of enalbnd anon Went to Bard the fee e at fountflete began to faille Buyng to his hooftes that There Beft febinte tom by aufe of his absence moch beupnesse Wand after the pip. dap of map be co ? me in to englond & Went to his paleps at Westempnster on seint dun stones day & the in-day after & Bisited Johan kying of fraunce that Bas in the tour of bondon, & definered bym feely from all maner pa fon fauf first they were accorded of in mplions of flowerns for his munfont, a the king comforted him a chered him in all places with all folas a morthes that longen to a kond in his goond fom Ward 21 no the in day of Jupil in the fame pew the fame johan kong of fraunce that a fore hand lap fere in hoftage Bent forte apens in to his offine land to trete of the thynges & of othir that longeren & fil ten to the governaunce of his wame, Ind after Bard metern & cos men to dedze at Caleps both nikpnotes With both hir wuwill abou te all hale wen tyde, a ther were strived the condicions a the points of the rees a of the accord of bothe flors y Briten, a ther Withoute a ny Bithfepeng of bothe fices gradoufly they there accorded, & there Bas cone e fonger a folempne maffe e after the in. Algnus dei Bp on godde body a alfo Bron the maffe boke both konges & hir fones a the auttest lorges of bothe wames a of bir connail that ther were than prefent, & had not I Wore before the forfaid othe that thep had made & Bas titled fit Bene fem they behighten ther to kepe & elle o thir covenants that Were Bit Bene fem p ordepned, And in this fas me new menes beft's trees a foufing with forent texte a fronge a aftenping Bere piffed a the teuell apped botelp in manne Aleneffe to moch make as they wet in diale places in the cotre a frake to firm

Down the duck companie awas in fraunce & the Bhite companie in aumbardie & of many othir meruaille-Ea.a.pppi Pag Ed Bard m the pop Bj. pew of his wone anone after ciftemaffe in the fest of Condicion of feint Poul Belog his plement at Westmenster in the Boich Bas put forth and The Ded the accord & the turis that Bas feabiliffed & p mate bitthe ne tho if Rongeothe Which accorded plefed to moch wolk, a therfor Sp the Ronges comaunæment ther Bere gabred a come to gebre in Welempnlew courch the first fondap of lent that is to fap the ji. hal of Fairve the forfaid engliffmen & frentimen Where Bas fonge a folempne maffe of the Tunite of the Erchebiffop of Caunterbury maftir fimond J Bene, And Boan Algnus der Bas done the finge fenna ther with his fones a alfo with the finges fones of frauce, other noble a grete bries Bith anceles y light a croffes y bought forth all that Were alled ther to & Were not (Bore a fore (Bore that fame othe that Bas Writen Bon godes boy e on the maffe toke in this Bile, De.M. a.M. (Weren Bron toln goodes hoop & on the gos fpeles feedfaftly to hold a fire to Bard Bo the mes a the aced pine to Bit Wenz the n. Ronges, a ned for to to the contracte, Whan they had thus p Morne thep token hir fcwides that hir othes Were copre fenced in to the notaces, 21nd this fame new in the afcencion eue as Loute myddan Bas fenne the Eclips of the fonne, a ther fole Bed fu che a drought that for defaute of repne ther Bas grete barneffe of corne frupt a fen Und in the fame moneth the Bi.Ral. of Aune ther fil a fand Wenne tanne almost like blow at Burdonne 21nd a fang Weyne croffe fro morne on to pme Bas y fepne & appered at 60% bigne in the eine the Bhich many a man fall & after it meued & fill in the midde fee Dand in the fame tome in fraunce a in Englonde a in other many lances as they & Bere in plepne contres & tefert haven Witnelle forente ther apped i Caftele of the Whiche Bente oute if oftes of armes men, And that one ooft Bas chitted and beled in Bhite and that other in blake, Und Bhan Bataill bit Be ne fem Bas begonne the White ouercome the blake; 2nd anone after the blake toke bert Bn to bem and ouercome the Boite, 21 nde after that they Wente arene in to hir Caftelles, 21 ndy than the Cas ftelles and alle the hoofers lany fled a Bay I lad in this fame we was a grete and an fouge petitione of pepte and namely of men, The Toples as Bommen oute of governaunce token fouls kondes as Well franciers as other lews and fimple peple, the Bhich forgetong hir o'Bne konour and Burfhipe and kriffe

wourded and maried hem with hem that Wew of howe regre e these wourd on in this same new died Henry duke of lanaster And as so in this new Go Ward Prince of Wales Wedded the wuntesse of kent that was sir thomas Wyse holand the Which was depeted some tyme and denoted fro the Erks of saly sury for ause of the same knyghtes And about this tyme kegan and awse a gree compassion of diverse nacions gaved to gener of Whom hir levers and go usernours were english pepte And they were clepid a pepte without an six the Which did mack harms in the ptie of fraunce And not honge after their awas an other companies of diverse nacions of was acced the White companies the Which in the parties and cotres of substance did moch sorbe this same were Sir Johan of Gaunte the sone of kyng Edward the in. Was made duke of lanaster by weson a cause of his Wyse that was the doughter and heire of H en repsense duke of samaster by

of Snylenne of his face and both prince Ed Bard whe the bedfhip

Mo in the wordinger of king ed ward the y8.day of Ja niuce that is to fap on feint Maures dap aboute evenfong? tyme ther awas and come such a Bynde oute of the south Bith such a ferfenesse and strength that he bust and blewe downe to ground high houses and stronge bildonges tours churches & fteples and other ftronges and all other ftronge Werkes that fto den ftille Boren Make ther Buth that they bene pit and foull be cu more the febeler a Wepker While thep from 21 nd this Wond lafted Dithout any affing Bij. daies continuell Dand anone after ther foleway suche Baters in key tome a in beruest tome that alle felde Werkes Wew stwinger lette a left Browne Und in the same were pu & Edward whe the lordflip of Bupkenne and did to king Ed! Bardy his fadre frante and homage therfor a Went over fee in to Sascopne with his Wife a his chilozen Und anone after Apng &d Ward made fir Leonall his sone duke of Clarence and Comondy his other fone Erle of Cambrigge Und in the pop Bin. were of his reane it Was ordened in the parlement that men of lawe bothe of the temwall and of holy church lawe for that tyme forth sholve plete in hir modic tunge And in the same pere comen in to Englond thre Approper that is for to fenne The Aprox of Fraunce the kyings of Cipres and the kyings of Scotland by aute to Bills te and speke With the kings of England Of Whom they Were

Boncer Welcome & moch y Burffiped (21nd after that they bad) he fere lange tome nof fem Bent arens fome in to hir oldne contres a fingtomes, but the fing of feaunce thurgh gree fifeneffe & mas ladie that to bad let feill in englond And in the popie new of his tegne Bas a stronge g an huge feost g that lasted binge that is for to say feo seint Underwest the But the gin. Rak. of Upull that the tiltle e folling of the erthe e other fuch felde Burkes and band Werkes Bere moche plet & left By do for cold & faroneffe of the ex the Und at Ormy in Britaigne that tyme Bas arrepned a drete weelp batuil bitiben: fir Johan of Mountfort duke of Britaigne e fir Charles of Blope, But the Bictoris fift to the forfaide fir Johan thurgh below a forour of the engliffimen, And there Bere take mas ny Anystes & Squpers & othir me that Bete Binobud in the Boich Satail Bas flanne charles him felfe Bith all that from abute him a of the engliffemen Bere flapne But En. And in this pere deid at fauop johan the Rong of frauna, Whos ferma e wequies hong &o Bardy let ordenne & Did in diufe places Burffipfully to be done, & to douce of Burfhipfull man ordepne him Burthelp to be ledge with his other coftes & copens, t from thene he Bas fette in to fraunce, t beried at feint cenps (In the plume of Apring Ediffard the Bij. Kal of Fairer Bas forne CoBard pinc CoBarces fone the Boich Bosan & Bas Bij. pere ofter for deite Q'And in the same pere it Bas or cepned that feint Octres pens fro that tome forth foed nat & paide the Bhich kyng Puo some tyme kyng of Egibno of the cotte of West famone that began to regne in the pere of our bid DE. Proin firfte graunted to come for the fcole of engiond ther to be cotinued alland in this fame were ther fill fo moch capne in the tome that bit Bafted a defenied both corne a bey, And ther Bas fuch a cebate a fighting of fpare Wes Sy diverfe places in thefe taies that men founden innu memble multitude of fem dete in feldes as the Benten, e ther fille also such a while not that never such Bas sene in no mannes tome that trine a four for many men anone as they were go to bede tolk e in good point forente thep trice, Alefo that tome a fikeneffe that men alled the wollkes fat both men & Bomen thuras bir enfecs ting, And in the pli were of Aprig Edward Bas for at Burcuip Richard the ferond fone of Pana Ed Bard of Endond the Boi che Richard Anna Richard of Amorian bued at the fontstone after Boom fe Bas called Richard, Und this fame Richard Boa his fade: Bas der and Apric Co Ward Bas det also Bas crous ned finag of Englond the pi-per of his age thurgh right fone

and beritage and also by commune affect and refix of the comi nalte of the teame A Moute this tyme at kyng Edwards coman tement of enatond When all the Caftelles and tounce Were pold to hum that longe Beren fold in france by a greek companie affem s bled to gedze Sir Bartram Elephyn Anyght an ozped man and a good Berriour Bent and purposed sym to put oute Piers kyng? of spayne oute of his kyngtome with helpe of the moles ptie of the forfaid grete companie trustying also Boon kelpe and fauour of the Dope for as mocke as it aime to his cres that the fame chiers fold bed and Ble the most worst and sinfullest lyse oute the which Di ers p Impan Bith drece of this tropng fled in to Bascoigne to in a Ed Bardy to have kelpe and focur of hom And when he Was flede oute of fpayne Benry his brother that Was a Baftard by affent of the most pice of spayne and thurgh below of that few? full companie that I fpake of erfte Bas made and counce king of spanne Und the nombre of that same companie Bas whened & fette at the nombre of ly.M. fiathtyna men O This fame reve in the moneth of Aupre ther come a great companie a naupe of the dance and gadzed fem to gedze in the north fee purpofing fem to come in to England to rene and to waste and also to flee Bith Bosom they countred; and, met in the fee Marmers and other orped; fight trng men of the contre and disparbled sem Und they assumed Wast amonge all Bent some apene in to hir own contre othir ther was a bopftous and a ftwnge Beffelt of hir naupe that Bas overfailed by the Engliffmen a Bas piffled and drepute In the Which the Stillard and other Worthy and great men of Denmarke Bere take prisoners and by the kyn t of enatond and his council p prisoned the Which becan the dance afterward come e foughten all aboute for to have had With her goods that they had lest and they not Wele a paicog ne plesed of the answer that they had here turned fome Bardes arene leurna be hondy fem in her ynnes paucly y Buten in sew Wes and on Walles Let foull dance Wast thee Wance Than Camed ther an English Water & Brote arens the dane in this maner Bofe Dere foull danes fet fer Banes 121nd in this tyme Diers kyng of fpayne Bith othir kyn ges that is to fan the kung of Nauerne and the kung of Malogue beyond menes Wenten bit Wene and praied councill and kelp of fix Ed Ward the punce thuras whos council when he had knowledge hir Urticles and tefire that be Bas required of the arnges lothe he was and a samed to say nay and contrarie sem but notheres

& Was agast lest it shotd be any prejudice arens the Dore and the ge tome taxed fem or that & Bold graunce or confent ther to till fe had betar council and autement with good telleracion of fignal Ed Bardy his geter and his fader Cout Bhan & Bas With eue ry dates and continued beforhynges of many noble men y required and fooken to and Bith many praires y fent and made bit Bene fem Than Prince Collardy fent to his fader bothe By plepnynge lettres and also anfortable antenning all hir suggestions and aufes with all that other kynges Exfectes and lettres for to has ue comfort and below of the Bronges not only to the flyng of Sm pne p too, but also for such thonges as myaft fall to other kondes Allfo of it Were not the somner holpen and amended thurth the to me and below of knyghthow to him that it after and refixed The Which lettre Whan the Apna and his Tople councille had fepne and Incertancen, be bade gree compassion and beupnesse of fuch a kunges fpoplyng and wobbyng With moche meruaille, Und fente arene comfortable lettres to Dunce Ed Bard his fone, and to that other forfaid Rynges and Warned fem for to arme fem and orderne fem arens that mplacer and to Withftone fem by the felix of god that Weven fuch enemies to konges, Whan this noble Dana had reapued thefe lettwe from felfe with that other konges before faid alle hir council alled to gedre or that he Bold Bnorta Ar the quard to bounce and kuett for the kong that was terofed Bith a grete othe that is for to fay that he flord ever after magnitap ne the right beleue and feith of toly church and holy churche allo Bith all hie minuferes rightes and alterties to refer from all hir Memics and all excles of And all that were ther arens bitterly to punpff a teftourbe, And all the ughtes altertees prineleges of holy thurth encufe and maignten and amende, and alle then? des that Were Brongfully betaken, Withdrawe and bor a Bap sp hom as by any other by aufe of hom, haftely to reftore arene, and to drive and put oute famsens, and alle offir mpfbeleued mult oute of his kongrome, With alle his ftrength and wider, and fuf. fre ne admitte none fucte for no maner thong ne aufe to duelle the in al Und that Whan he had take a criften Boman, be force nes tier come in none offir Bomannes kode, ne none offir manps Bp fe to defouled Afte thele forlaid thonges treiblich for to here con ? tine We and full full as alle his lofe tome he was bound by othe afore notaties in prefence and Topineffe of the Aprices With othir Prince a Und than that gracious prince Pana Ed Bard

Bnortoke the aufe e the quarel of the kong that Was depoted & behight hym Bith the grace of god to restore hym arene to his kying dome and let ordence a gadre to geore forth with my all haft his na upe With men of armes fer to Werre & fight in this forfaid aufe And in this same tyme Bon the sonce of the scottps see that many a man it fre in daies to dedre ther Bere fenne n. Eales of & Which that one come oute of the fouth a that other out of the north e anelly & fewngely they foughten to gedee a Bruftled to geder & the fouth Egle forft ouer come the north egle and all to wente and tam Spm Bith his bell e his classes that he fold nat reft ne take no breife Tanoz after the fouth egle fligh fome to his o line Co ftes And anone after ther folelbed a Was fepne in the morne afo re the fone rifing and after in the last day of October saue one day many stewes gade: d to gedre on an sepe full coune to the erthe le ? upng behond bem fero bemes in maner of lightenong Thos flam mes beent and confumed menes clothes & mennes few Walkyng? on the critic as it Bas feen and knower of many a man A 21nd pit that northern Wonde that is ever woo and destinat to all evel fro femt katerines even till in daies after loft good Withoute nom? bre Bnrewuerable And in the same daics ther foll and comen also such lightnynges thundre sno be and baille that it Wasted and de ftwied men beftes houses and trees.

Of the bataille of fpayne befices the Water of Nazers that Was Bit Wen: the prince Ed Ward & fir Henry baftard of fpayne

Capitul EC.pppij.

Eard ylij. the iii. day of Upull ther was a strong bataill and a grete in a large felte y alled chaizers fast by the water of Nazers in spayne bit were six &d ward the punce & Henry the bastard of spaigne but the vince felt to punce & Ward by the grace of good LUnd this same punce &d ward had with sim six Johan duke of lanaster his brother a other worthy men of are mes about the nomber of you. M. Und the king of spayne had on his six men of diverse nacions to the nomber of a perme had on his six men of diverse nacions to the nomber of an E.M. and wallong Kerfox the sharpnesse a fersence of his adversare. With his full boystous a greek strength matern a driven the rightfull p stic a bak a greek way but thurgh the grace of almosthy add myst surp by the noble duke of lanaster and his soft or that the punce

and Bhan Denry the Baffard Edward come neath from fall that be turned with his men in fo grete hafte and fevength to flee, that an houge companie of he in the forfard flow, e of the Brug ge ther of fellen doune and praffed A Und also the Were take the Erle of Dene and Sir Bartmin Clepkyn that Bas che fe maker and aufe of the Berre and also chuetapne of the mant Ward of the Battille Bith many other grete bettes and Enyaptes to the nombre of the thousand of Bhom the houndred were of Geauna, and many atfo of Scotland Und thew Bew felled in the feloe on our enemies fire of beces and knyghtes with other me ne wolk to the nombre of By. Bouland and moo, and of Engliffs men but a fewe a 21 nor after this The noble counce & barros welbred the fame Diere in to his Anngtome amne, the Which piers after Bary thur of trecterie and fatteneffe of the forfaity Saftaros of Smont as & fet at his met Bas femnged and teite But af? the this B. dorie many noble and hardy men and noble of englind in Spanne thurgh the fage and othir diverfe fikmeffe tokon bir Il And in the same year in the March Bas sepne Stell la Comata Bittene the Morthcoftes and the Weste Whos bemes And in the were next fugnge of fewaled to Bard feaunce Apna CoBaras regne pain in April Sir Leonell Apna CoBar tes fone that Toas duke of Clauma Bente to Bardy Mileyne Bith a chose mapne of the gentile of Engine for to Bede Gatops tous Ther and have hir to Topfe by Bhome & fotoe have bath the beds Sime of Mileyne Abut after that thep them folempnety thedate and abute the Matinite of our lady the fame duke of Milenne wite and in the fame were the frenfomen bretten the pees, and the treBe ridunge on the Runges grounde and bedfhime of Englinde in the flive and contre of Pountife and token and fette Caftel & As and tounes and feve the Engliffbmen on fonce falfely and fotelly , that they Were canfe of Bushnag of the twos,

And in this same year drive the duckess of lancasten. And is but ried Bursspipssully in seint Paules church are be guiss, year of lightly the search want of was and of guar tesers and by the guar falling of Batus that sylle at that syme, there soft guar synoryng and described Bas soften in so moch that the next was after a busselle of White Bas softe for yellows and its same was about the laste ends of May thing the Thomas before the same was about the laste ends of May thing the Thomas before the sing the thought the same was about the laste ends of May thing the Thomas before the sing the thought the thought the thought the thought the thought the the thing that the same that

Was broke bieldene hym and the kyng of frauna a how be myst best Bron his wrongs be aumged. In this same were in the assume prione of our lady died quene Ohickp of England a full noble & good woman a at westmynster full wurshipfully is bured a mend a about midsomer the duke of lanastive a the Erk of serford with a greek companie of knyghter wenten in to feauna wher they gets kin but a likel wurship a name for ther was a huge oost of frenssimen von chalkbull brigge a an other hose of Englishmen von chalkbull brigge an other holes of Englishmen fact by the same brygge that kings tyme had beyne there Undymany worthy men a greek of the englishmen orderned a yafe wuxill for to fight a reme bataille to the frenshmen wut the forsaid bross wold no though consent there to ne assent for no maner thyngs

LE Gree anone after it hamed of the erte of Warre Boke come this der Bardy for to Berre a Blen the frenshmen ferdy of his company or that he come fullych to lonce they left hir tentes & pauphus With all hir Vitailles & fledten & Went a Wey princely Und When the Er le Was comen to land With his men he Went in all half to Ward nor mandie & destroied the Ale of Calls thurgh dont of Berdy and thurgh fire But Allas in his rewurning to englond Bard fome arene at Caleys he Bas take Bith fpkeneffe of peftilea & died not leugng befonde hom afar his daies so noble a knost & orped of ar mes UIn Bhich tyme waned & Berred thille ared knight Sir Holan la Bke Bode that Bas an Engliffsma borne hauping with hom at his governaunce thicke White commanie that is afore p nes pned the Bhich o tyme arens foly chyrecke an other tyme arens forces werred and ordenned greete Batailles and ther in that cotre be did many merucilous thypnges And about the Conversion of feint chaul o kyng Then be bad enced a cone the entering a the coe quies With arete coftes and nattees about the fevulture & benenge of quene philip his Byfe be helde dis parlement at Westmynster in Which parlement was aved of the clergie a thre peres difine p is for to feyne a grete dyme to be paied in pere during And the cler gie put it of and wold not graunted by to Efter next compng and than they gunnted Wele that in in pere by certepne termes that difme ffoto be mice Und also of the lan fee Bas a in were ps.p draunted to the Rond

Thow Six Robert knodes With othir artepus broes of the Rea me Went ouer the fee in to feaunce And of hir governauna Capitale CE. popuis.

No in the yell. yere of kynge Edward, in the beginnpnge kyng Edward Bith Anthyle wunwill and Andisewar to wilded a drete fomme of dold of the prefats lorges mars chants and othir riche men of his wame feveng that it fiold & dis frenced in defending of foly cherche and of his wame Meuerthe latter it profited noust tolerfor aboute midfomer after le mace a quete hoft of the Bozthieft men of his wame Amonges Bhom Bew some bothe that is for to say the bood fits Bater and the bood dawn fon and other Botthy knyaftes of Bhiche knyaftes the kyng or tenned Sir Robert knolles a proued knyaft and a Well affaied in dece of armes for to be governour and that thurgh his coucill and governaunce all thong foed te governed and deeffed 21 nd When they comen in to feaunce as longe as they duelled and felve fem hole to geore the fren fimen durft not fall Boon fem 21nd at the kalt aboute the beginning of Wornter for enuis and conetize that Mas among s fem And also discorde they fondeed and parted frm in to diverse communies Bn Topfely and follepostut fix Robert knol les and his men Benten and kepten bem fauf Bithon a Caftell in OBritaigne 21nd Boten the frenfimen falbe that our men Bere deut too in to diverfe companies and places nat foldong ne fer athing frem to george as they ought for to to they fullen ferfely on our men Und for the mofte partie toke fem or follown fem and the that they tolte led with fem pufoners And in the fame were Dope Brban cos me feo Rome to Aumione for eckefon and aufe that he fold acord and make peer bit Bene the king of fraunce and the king of Enabnd for eucemon but Affas or fe began his tretes fe dico With filtenes the poi-day of deamber and was p bured as for the tome in the Cathedral churche of Aminione faft by the high autar Und the next were after When he had benne fo his hones Were taken oute of the ertie and beried news in the ablep of Seint (O cour falt by marale of the Which 21 blep & Bas some tyme 21 blot bym felf Und in bothe place that he Bas bured in ther be many are? te mimches done and Wwught thuraft the gua of god almyghty to many a mannes helw and to the Burffip of Almoghty gode. I Undy after Whom fole Bedy next and Bas made Dope Grego ! rie Cardinall Delten that before Bas called Hiers-Rogics In the same were the Cite of Lymoge refelled and faught arens the Orina as othir Cites in Enplenne did for grete taves ofta ? des and munfomes that they Ber put and let to by Driva 30% Bard Which charges Weven Inportable and to chargeable Whee

for they thened for him & fillen to the lyng of feaunce I Und Bhan wance Colbard fall this & Bas fow a chafedy & greued, & in tur? nong hombard agene in to england With for farmoffice e fight ting a grete affautes fought with tem & toke the forfaid Cite & tok stroved it almost to the grounce & source all that were founce in the Cite Und than for to fan the fothe for diverfe fikeneffe e maladies that he had a also for defaute of money that he not myght Withstoce ne taue on his enemies & hied him arene in to englond With his Wi fe & his mepne leupng behond fom in Safcopne the duke of fance ftre & fir Edmond erke of Cambrigge Bith othir Borthy & arpog min of arms of An the of History of Aprice Ed Bard at the ordinaus a e sendand of Rang Edward the Rang of Nauerne come to ham to Claungton to twa With him of artapus thinges touchinge his Werre in Mormandie Bleve Apna Edward had left artepne feges in his steer till be come agene, but kong Edward mygt not spece of that that he afked of hym, And fo the king of Maucene With grete Burship a great pifces who his true a Went some arene And abou te the keaponning of marche, Whan the plement at Westimpostre Was Legone the kyng afked of the clergie a subfidie of. e. M. pounce the Which by a good autement & by a general conomion of the cler? gie it Bas graunted and ordenned that it fold be paid a repfed of the lay fee Mind in this plement at the request e askings of the brees in hadrice of men of holy church the Chaunceler & the two wer that Were biff homes & the course of the prine feal Bear wemened and put out of office & in fir free Bere fearler men put in, 12tha Bhile this plement lated there come folempne embaffatuirs y fent feo the pope to trete With the flying of pees, c fairen that the pope will wed to fullfyll his precensours topk, but for all his company they fred not of hir purpole

.

The in. day of Jupne kyng edward in the pl His. were of his wegne kelte his plement at Wynckster a it lasted but Viji. daies to the plement Were sompned by Water of me of holy church iii. bissoppes a iii. ablotes Without any mo. This plement was solven for marchaunts of knoon of Norwych Undy of othir diverse places in diverse thynges and winters of treson that they were distanced of, that is for to say that they were rekelle and worked agens the knyg

of fancafter and the Erle of Cambridge his brother comen oute of Sascoigne in to England and token and wedged to her wifes the two wughtwo some tyme kyng of spayne Of Bhich ij. wughtwo the duke had the Elder and the Erle the ponger Und that fame ty me ther were fent i. Cardinals fro the Done that is to fap an Ens etally Cardmall a a Cardmall of charps to trete of pers bittoms the n. reames the Which When then had fene both longe ecke in his p unas & in places & contres fast by tretyng of the forfaid pees at p last they toke With hem ber lies of paurace & Wet agene to pourt of Rome Ward Withoute any effect of hir purpose In this pere al fo ther Bas a ftronge bataille on the fee bit Bene englishmen & flem monges a the englishmen had the Bidorie and token on b. shipes y charged with falt flepeng and deschong all the men that Were ther yn Bn Bityng fem that they Bere of that contre Und works mocke harme had fall by aufe ther of ne had pees a acord the foner bittee ne fem And in this fame per the frenffmen befeged the toune of the Rochel Berfor the erle of penbroke Bas fent in to gafcopne With a grete companie of men of armes for to referoie the fiege the Bhich maffed the fee a comen fauf to the hauen of weekel a Whan they Were there at the facen mouth or that they must enter forenly come Boon fem a fewnge naupe of spanne the Bhich oucome the the englishme in mock blempfhong burtong and flepng of many plones for as moch as the engliffmen were nat than wop for to fight ne ware of fem Und in the company open of the spannarces all the englishmen other they Were take or flagne & w of tem Were Bounced to the ceth a all fir ffipes y brent a there they toke the erle with an fuge tres four of the reame of englond a many other noble men also on mid fomer even the Bhich is feint & delozenes day & led ten fem with he in to fraugne V And of this melchief Bas no grete Boter for this erle Bas a full cuell louer as on own lechour And alfo in a cer? trone plement le stode & Was arense the rightes & fraunchises of ho ly chyrch Und also be origined the kying a his origin that he shold an more of men of holy therete than of other plones of the lay fee. Und for the king & other of his councill accepted a token rather euell opinions a aufes arens men of holy chirch than he did for to refer a marnten the right of holy theref it was fene many tymes after for lak of fortune e grace they had not ne bere albey fo grete Bictorie ne wilder arens hir enemies as they old afore This fame reve the king with a grete hofte entred the fec to remeue the fecte of Rochell But the Bome Bas even cotourie By to him & fuffred him

not longe tyme to go ferre fro the land Whrfor he alove a cretepy per me von the fee whree abydyng after a good Wynde for hem e git we me it not. So at the last the some thems with his men to had ward agence a none as he was a long the wynde began to hirne e was in an other collection he was in a force

A Dow the duke of lance thurgh Surgoyne e thurgh all fraux till be come to Burdung Courgoyne e thurgh all fraux till be come to Burdung

One after in the of Binjonew of the wane of Apna Ed Bard the duke of lancafter With a grete foft Went in to flaun? dres & paffed by muis thurgh Burgopne & thurgh alle fraunce till be come to Burcoup Withoute any maner Bithfedding of the frentfomen & he did bem but litell harme faue he toke & raunfo ned many places & tounce & many men a let firm after cone feely The fame were the figning fent writern embaffatours to the wore pur pena from that be foold true of a midle not in his court of the Repin ges & referuacions of Genefices in englond , that the that Were cho se to bisspeed seed a digniteed feely a with full ught myst Joy a have a be cofermed to the fame of hir metwooditanes a erthebifffop pes as they Bew Bont to be of old tyme Of thees pointes a of othir touching the fing & bis wame Befan they bady hir ansucre of the rome the rome eniopned fem that thep floto artific fipm amne by hir freg of the Apriges Woll a of his wame or thep determined ought of the forfaid articles, In the fame were were Johan the Erchebifs flow of parke Johan biffow of Ely, Billiam biffow of Buras ftre In Phos fredes fold bed & Bere made biffo wes by audorite of the pore maftir Aldiannose neurll to the Exchedifformach of por he Thomas of Aruncel to the biffiopprich of Elpie fir kenry War Refeld to the biffhoppich of Wiraster I In the Which tome it Bas or corned in the plement that all Cathedrall churches foold you and knue hir elections hool and that the king fro that time afteriard (Rold not Write arens fem that Were p chosen but wither below he by his fres whir confirmacion Alno this statute was kept & did mo the profit & good Alno in this plement was graunted to the kyng a define of the clirique & a proof lan fee The next were after of king Edward plip-the proon of June wie mafeir William Wit lefen Erckbiffop of Counterfury Whefor the monkes of the fat me church affed a defired a Cardinall of enationd to be Erchebif & from And therfor the anna Was advened a bad ment a purpoled

to Baut wifed the montes of the fame four Indy fo they frenced moch good or they myght baue the Rynges grace arene & his bue but pit Wold the Apng nat confent ne graunte to fir election of the Cardinall ne the Wore also ne his Cardinals Und abute the be annung of August it Bas tweed a fooken at bruges of arteri wints & articles banging bit Wene the pope & the figng of Eglond and this tretps laft all most if mere It the last it Bas accorded be twene bem that the Dope foo that tyme forth foed not Bie ne cele Bith the refermacions of benefices in enationd a that the kind fibed nat amunite ne let no benefices by his Bate that is alled Quare imredit obut as touchping the Elections about faid ther Bas no thing touched ne do And that was y Wython a put Bon artigue cherkes the Which mither suposed & fond to be albunad & pmoted to 6: Monacks Which they whived a consider by the court of Rome eather than by any elections of This fame were abute ancelmaffs ther mette to george at Bruges many noble & Worthy men of both wante to twee of pees bitibene the if Ryngtoms 2(nd) this twees lasted if wer with great oftes a fouge opense of bothe pice 21 nd at the last they Went a departed thens Withoute any accord or effect The next new after the. l. new of Aprice Edward in Mon of May be put pit wice and Baant the Erchebiffforach of aunterbury ma ftir Symond suddery bishop of bondon Bas made Erckbisstope Und maifter William Courance that Was biffhow of hexford? Das than made hilltow of london and the hilltow of Bangoze Was made bifftow of kereford I And this same tome in a ar terne tretis and frekeng of pres trells Bas take bit Bene feauns ta and England fro midfomer to midfomer come amne all an hole pere Und aboute the beginning of Uprill the duke of Bataigne Bith many Erks barons and other Bouthy men of England Bet ouer fee in to Britaigne Where he hath had all his luft tefine & pur pofe ne had the forfaid twide be fo fone p take the Biche atted fem moche This same tyme the He of Constantine Where that the Caftell of Seint Sauour is in that longe tome Bas fought at & Refected of the frensimen Was than policen to the frensimen with oll the Apportenaunces in to grete harme and hyndryngs of the Und this fame pere there Were fo gre Reams of England? te and fo paffong fetes and ther Bith all a grete peftilena in En alond and in other diverse parties of the Boxed that it destroised and flowe Biolently and fewngly bothe men and Women With This fame per died Sir Ed Barde oute nombre

the brie spence a worthe lingths & a wice And in the mension of Tarkesburg Warshipfully is bured Und lasting this petilena special the instaura & praire of an english Cardmall graunted to all pepk that wide in english that were sorge repertant for his sin ness & also shake mussions by it. Bulkes Ince leed his mother than next to last. Another same we the Erk of Pensiok: Was take & munsioned by bartum Eleghin bit Bene pans & Cakes as he come toward english know see the thetoeress day the Which seint as it Was said the same Erks of the tymes had offended to Within a While after he wice. And in november next after the metter at bru ges the duke of language and the duke of Angor With many other brices & pullets of both warnes for to two of pres

Cof the with of pance Ed Bard & of the brig latimer & dime Ali ce pews thurgh Bom and hir magnicuous the wame meny a dime Bas my governot?

Ot longe after the linew of finna Ed Bardie mane & let orwent & holde at Westimpuster the quetit plement of Tras fene many are a fore Sin the Blich plement to and of the comminate of the wame as be had done before a quete fub : die to be graunted to bim for defending of bim c of his mame But ile comis nes ansuerd that they Were so ofte day by day greued and cha-g-d? With fo many talliages a fublidies that they mouth no lenger fuf fer no fuch burthous & charges, And that they kine Bon ? Bifte Be Es that the king had y no to for fairing of him a of fis mame if the mame Bere Bell e trulp gouerned But that it had be fo bonge eue? p douerned by cuell officere that the mame myst nethir be plent's sious of chaffare & marchandize ne also Bitt natelle, Ilnor thele thinges then profeed bem felf, if the finna Both artiful to press and frond by Alting if it Bere founde a preued after that, that the Ryng had new they Word than gladly avery man after his well z and frat him help and the U Und after this ther Ber publis fled and fle Bed in the plement many pleintes and refrutes of dis eicele officers of the mame and namely of the lord latimer the figns ges Clamburtene bothe to the kong and ele to the wame (72 no alfo at the last ther Bas spoken and treaty of dame 21 aix theres for the grete Donges and such governaunce that Bas done by be and by hir council in the reame, the Which dame? (for chewe the king bad bold bige tome to his lemman, wherfor it Ras the lefts Bonder though thurgh the freelt of the Bomannes mating and hir freund fe confented to hir & Boneffe and cuelle connaille the

Which dame Haa & alfo the bed latimere & othir fuch that freed \$ Apng to evell governauc apens his pfice e the reames alfo all the commatte aped & defined that they foold be meucd & put away & yn hir stedes Topse men & Worthy that Weven trelle a Welle affaied and ued & of good gounauna fold be put in fir ftede \ So amonge all other there Bas one amonge the comunes of Bas'a Bogle Engat a a trebe e an eloquent man Tokos name Bas Piers de la mare And this fame piers Bas chofen to be fpeker for the comunes m the plement 21nd for this fame piere toto a publiffed the trougthe & reterfed the Bronges arens the forfaid dame 2lac a othir artern plones a the Annaes councill as he Was box by the coes Und also trusting moch for to be supported a mannance in this mater by be pe & favour of the prince Unone as the Drince Was were at the in stace e request of the forsaid dance Alice this Hiers we sa mare was Jugged to pretuall pulon in the caftell of Noting in the Bhich he was nivere & in the bj. Ral. of Aupil Cafting that fame plement died pana Edward kyng edwardes fprft fone that is to fap in tri nice fonday in the Burfhip of Bhich fefte he Bas Bont euery were Wher that ever he Were in the Boxed to make e hold the most folem? pnice that he myst & Bhos name & fortune of knyghthow but yf it had be of an other Ectour all men bothe criften a bethen While be Ep ued & Bas in good pointe Wonderd moch & dead from Boncer for Whos won is Wurshippfully p buried in Enchyrch at Cauterbury And in this fame were the men e the erles tenauntes of Warre Topk arisen maliciousep amns the Abbot a couent of Eucsbam a Bir to ? naunts a ceferoied ferfelp the ablot a the toune a Bouced a bet hir men a Roben of tem many one 21nd Benten to hir maners a plas æs e did moche harme a bæken doune fer markes a hir chofes and Swenten a Mowen bir Wild beftes a chand fem brekeng bir fiffdpon to betes a lete the Bater of hir pontes fte Bes a rivers wine out & token the fiffs a bere it Bith bem Und did bem all the harme that they myafit In to ferforth that forfoth they had referried preturily that Abber with all hir membres a apportmance but of the king the foner had holpen it and take here there to I 21 nd ther for the Anna fent his fres to the Erle of Barre Boke chargona fom a col maunding that he food first words a amend the evel were and Brekers of his wes Undy fo by menus of wice and other frences of bothe fice wee and good accord and bue Bas made bit were Bem 2(nd) for this hurling as it Bas faid the Rong Bolte nat & concrned at that tome by his brees that ther were m the parlemet but he toke & made his sone the duke of kanasten his gouernour of the name the Which flow so still as gouernour till the tyme that he wide Ath same was anone after Candlmasse or the parkmet was to the king asked a substdie of the chergie & of the lay fee, & it was guanted hym that is for to say that he showd bane of energy persone of the lay fee bothe of man & Woman that passed win, was age in, was outake pour beggers that were known of foly church that was been fixed or pmoted by pens, and of all other that were not must be substantial with the same and the feets of the feets for that were not must be substantial with the same and the feets of th

pmogd in pens oute take the un ordes of the feerie leggers (This same pens after mikelmasse Richard Opina Edwards so, no Was made pana of Walys to Whom the king yas also of duchie of Cornewalls with the Erledome of Elester And about this tym the Cardinal of england the initiary before marie magazerne day after mete sownly was smyth, a take with a palasse a bost his species.

che and on marie magachenne day he crice

Dof the teth of king Edward e sir Johan monster Worth kinght Bas den We e honged for his falsenes — Ca.a. yr y 8.11.

Ight anone after in the lift war of king Edward in the lie ginning of Octobre Gope Gregorie the yi. Grought and remailed his court With him from authion to rome. Und the pit. day of Upul Johan Monster Goth kingat at known Bas dea

pij.day of Upull Johan Monster Both Anyght at knoon Was dea Die honged e than kelted e aft his body quarted e fent to iii chief tounes of englond and his bed fette Bron london brigge, for this fame Johan Bas full UnterBe to the liping a to the wame a full cour tous a Buftable, for he toke ofte tymes gred fommes of money of the king e his councill for me of armes Bages that he fold have mied fem and toke it to his owne Sfe & be deeding that at the laft he flotd be flent a accused for the same ause fledor preuely to the Aprice of feauuce & Bas Those to fim & Ecome his man & behight firm a q w to naupe out of Sparne in to confusion a restroiting of enabno, but riatitful god to Whom no print is Bulnolle fuffred him ferfe to be ffend & foiet or that be fo traitourefen a falleto bis as ege wird the king of englond & his wipe a his wame in the Which ground the fame Johan Bas tore Bokkeden thurgh bataille tel ftwie or bring his curfed purmefe abute 43n the feft of feint Bres gozie the next after kying Ed Bard pafe to Richard of Burceup h is fire that Bas Prince Ed Bartes fone, at Byndefore the ordre of knyghthode e mad hym knyght the Which kyng EdBard Whan be had regned ly-year a mow the yi. Rat. of Jupne he wide at Stene

Mouer the latter beckeie and meiongs of his fless haunted hym in his age Wherfor the wither as it is to suppose for By mesu; while fulfyllyings of his lust his lyse shows the sonner And ker of take good ker like as his was kefour kere witnesse, for as in his beginning all thingses Bere Joisull and liking to him and to alle uple And in his mydd age to massed are pepte in high Jore Burshipe and bussed should be what he were in to agrora wings to un ward thurch keckere and other sinnes likel and likel alle the Joresull and bussed through the most prospect waread

and my Baped & in fortunat thenges & Bnprofituble farmes With many eners began for to fpringe & the more farme is hit continu

ed longe tome after

And after kyng Edward the in that was were in wynde fow waned Richard of burdeny that was prince Ed Wards sone of Walys Which prince Ed Ward Was the sone of kyng Ed Ward? Capitul duchtesimo quadragesimo

Mo after the good kong Ed Bard the in. that was love at Wondsfore reaned Richard the 11. that Was the good fir ed Barces sone prince of Balys Bhich flyng Richard Was borne in the Cite of Burceup in Bascoyne & Bas crouned at Rest monfter in the pi-wer of his age Und in the fecond wer of his was ne for debate that was bit wone the ford latimer a fir muf feriers knyght that Wern arens ha Well & Makell faupers for the puloner that Bas take in the Bataille of fpayne by thefe if. fquyers And f Which the lord latimer a fir muf ferriers Wold have had the Which prisoner Bas the erle of cene that they toke in the bataille of spani Wherfor these is. words comen in to the threche at Westimpuster & fon to this one fauper ferging his maffe befice feint Co Barces farme and ther they flow gum the Bhich was called hawellet 24nd? Six kell Was aufted a put in the tour of london 21 nd three he Was bon ge tyme for be Wold nat wliver the Erle of Dene fie puloner by to thee is lordes by fir Aleen Bupfill confeable of the tour And by fir muf ferriers one of his advertance till the fing graunted hom grace In the in vere of kong Richard come the galeps of feat a m to england Bn to diverse portes a frent and which and stable mock peple of England that is to fap at Bynchelfee Rie & hafting Portesmouthe hampton stormore and gauesence and ween moch barme and Went home agene Und in this same gere was a parte ment hold at Westmonster And at that parlement Bas ordepned that every man Woman and chied that Beven at the age of winpere and about thurth oute all the reams por folk and other fold mie to the tallage iin. pens Wher for come and befell after Bard gue to meschief and mocke disese to all the commake of the wame

And in the life ware of king Richards ugne of comunes arilen up in diule pties of the wame e didden moch harme the which they called the hurlyng time Aud they of hent e of eltley mad he if the usterns to rule e goune the copanie of hent e of eltleys That one was alled Jakke stude e that other wat tike And they wan e

afferibled beit Bron the blake beth in Bent, And on the corpus ppi tap & after they comes couns in futh Bert and button Sp the pulon hous, that is to fay the finges benche & the marchalfie & definered oute all the pufonered (24nd fo the fame day they come in to bridge and ther they worked the myle and flowe all allants that they must find in the Cite & aboute the ate & defported all fir goodes & made bauoke, Undy on the friday next after that Bas on the morne And they come than to the tour of london and the ligna being therin they fet oute of the bur the Erchbiffow of Caunterbury Sir comond Subfery and fir Robert halps hofpitabr pueur and maftir of femt Hobanes houfe And a White ferre that Bas confessour to April Ri chard and brought fem on to the tour and ther they frigan of his free and come arene to bondon and floto meo pepte of mon of la Be and other Bortho men in diverte writes of the Cite U And than then thente by to the dukes place of lancaftee keyond frint Mary frond that Bas called the fauon And the the denouned and des Know all the goods that they must find there and have hem allage and bunt by the place 1 21nd than after they Bent to feint John ere Bichoute simplifield & descried the goods ther and brent Bo that fous a Ben's to Befempnfete and feint martine gmunt and made frm gone oute of the femte Barie all that There Bithin for any maner of Sath And then come by to the Temple & to all othis punes of men of talke and refreiled fem and moted fem of fir goo des and alle fam bir boftes of la We, and than thep come to broom & Sinke up the prison of newdate and drofe out all the prisoners for tone and other and of to the countours and all ide pepte that Tree Within fem and deferoied al the bare of bothe councies & 21 nte thus they continued bothe fatirday & fonday by to the montan not after mall bir malice and to Aled soffe I And than on the mode Apna Richard Wis his broce that Were With him that tome, and Bit the maire of botton Billiam Ballborth that Ras that trine come With the aftermen and the communes of the Cite and come in to Gutt Weres to tere a to knowe the entending of thefe whelles a mylgonerned mote And thia Sake falbe thay made an one in the reto that all the pepte of acrord fold come nere & fre his classionis and his ais and his the the Union the brose and the That and the aformen with the commak's baupng ind quaden of his wutter and fel mole and his fout prejumpcion Itad anone Biftiam Ballor f that tome being Maire des e onte bis Annfe and for Jag fem Te, and anone night efer did fmpte of hie ben

and fette hit Spon a frem faft & fo it Bas tow Burgh budon & fet an high Boon london brigged Anone as thee niers & milgouers ned me Were wide a clene tanpfled as it hadde noust be thep Und than the king of his grete goodneffe & by praier of his bies ma them biskinggians of good & Worthy men of the Cite of Condon. that is to fap Willia Wal Boxth that that tome Bas maire & lb Bo Sak ftra Be And the fecond Bas Nicholas brembre e the in Johan philipot a the un. Nicholas Thiford a the B. Robert launces The Bi. Robert gapting And than the king Bith his brees & his kny affices retourned arens on to the tour of fondon & ther he refted byms till this peple Were better feet a fette in refte e pees And than by parte of tyme as they must gete e take thees wheles e rifers they lenge fem Bron the neut gale Wes in enery bedfhip thurgh oute the wame of ingland by pl. g by pyp. to y e by pn. eu as they myst he geten e taken in any ptice Und in the B.pere of kong Richardes regne Was the grete erthe quake & Was genemily thurgh oute the Borldy the B. cenefan after Bhitfonday in the new of our bid M. CCC. sporpi. Wherof all maner peple Ber fore agast & dredfull binge tyme for dred of Bengeauna that our body fix wed and did And in the Bi-were of the wane of Apria Richard Sir Henry fpon ar biffhop of Norwich Went Bith a Ewiferie ouer the fee in to the contre of Aflaundres 21nd there they gate the toune of Smuening and the toune of Boburat Dunkerk and Me Topozt and ther they laced and frauafit eg. himes with pelage for to have comen in to England Bith thefe fhipes and goods And the Biffbp of Nor Byck and his councill lete brenne thes thimes with all the plage in the same have all in to hardy asifes And at Dukerke Bas done a grete bataille bit Bene the flemmonges and the En? gliffmen Und at that bataille Bas flapne a grete multitute of thele fleminginges and an houge nombre (Und than went the bifftop with his recene We by to Pores and befeged it a longe ty me but it myght not be goten Und fo be lefte that fiege and some arene in to Englondy For our Englissimm Bere foull aftwied? and many died on the flip 11 21 not in this same new come Quene Hinne in to Englondy for to be fpouled By to kynge Ris chard Und hir fadre Bas Empour of Almaigne Und Amig of beme Und with hir come the duke of Taffy fer Bucke and mas ny othir Worthy loves and Anyahtes of hir contre of feme and of othir ducke tonges to do hir reverence & Burfhip Und fir fimond beuerle a Worthy Anyght of the garter e othir Anyghtes e fauvers

that Weren the Apriges embaffatours Bought in to englond and fo forthe to bondon 21nd the pepte of the Cite that is fan the mante and the aftermen and all the comunes nown arens hir to Belcome hir and energ man in good awy and energ wafte with his mynftml fix in the felt maner mette With fir on the blake beth in Bent and fo Swugft fix Bn to loncon thurgh the Cite and fo forth Bn to Weft? impufere Bu to the Apudes paleps, And the fle Was froused Bu to Apna Richard Bell and Bouthelp in the abbey of Westmynster and ther 162 Bas couned Quent of england, 21nd alle hir frences that come With hir hadce grete piftes and Wiren Bell cheed and wfref fied as lange tome as they abbiten fere and And in this fame ree Bas a fatail wite in the konges pakens at Westempuster for artayn pointes of tasson bitwene fir Johan Linstey Anyaft refens dant, and Carton fauper the appellaunt, But this Sie Roban of Unfley ouercome this Carton, and made from to rela from Bithin the loftes And anone was this Carton defpoiled of his harneis and deathe oute of the liftes and fo forth to Tilbene and ther he Was fonged for his fallenelle Wand in the Bin. we of the want of Apna Richard Sir Comond of langeley Eth of Cambridge the Apriges Brick Bente in to portingale Bith a faire menne of me of armes and archiers in stungthying and belpying of the lying of Portingale amins the lying of Swyne and his wifer, And ther the kyna of portingale bad the Bictorie of his enemics thuras frem and comfort of our Engliffmen Ind Bhan that Journey Bas done the Erk of Cambrigge come some amne With his pepte in to English in halte bleffed be god and his gracious vift I men U Und this fame pere flyng Richard felde his criftemaffe in the maner of Etham 2100 the fame tome the Rond of Ermoone fleder oute of his other land and whie in to England for to baue

to Eltham ther as the king between his nake felte of Castemasse, A And there sur king welcomed him and did him mock were reins and wurshim and commanned all his brees to make him alle the chire that they wate. And than he belought the kings of grass and of helps and of his wonfort in his new. And that he might be brought awne to his kingsome and long. Has the Tues had decided and whome his kingsome and his him, and for driving his his fied and who were his to some and helps.

focur and been of our king arens his enemics that had vitten hom oute of his Royame Undy to be was bought on to the king.

Uno the kings thenne haupngs pite and compassion of his

grete mefchief and grelous difefe anone fe tole bis councill and affeed What Bas best to done I Und they answerd and said gif it er ked hym to your hym any good hit Bere Well y to Und as tou? chang his pepte to transill fo ferre in to oute lance it Were a grete inpoie And fo the kyng rafe hom goto and filuer and many us che piftes and Jewelles and betaught from to god Und fo be paffed arene oute of Englond Und in this fame were king Richard With a nall police Went in to Scotland for to Beare Boon the Scottes for the falleneffe and defendion that the Southe had done by to en glifomen in the marches 21 ndy than the foottes come coune on to the kyng for to entrete With hom a With his brees for trews as for ar tyne perse Ind so our kyng e his wuxill grunted fem tre Ws arte pie vers by to ber asking And our king turned him some agene in to englondy Und When he Was come on to porke ther be a bode & refted fipm there I And there fir Johan holand the Erle of Rentes brother flow the erles sone of stafford a his heir with a dag gar in the Cite of porke Wherfor the Apng Bas fore ameued & gre ued & remeued thens & come to bondon 4 And the main with the aftermen & the comunes Bith all the folemenite that myght be con nten arens the fing and brought from nally thurgh the Cite and fo forth by to Westmenster by to his owne Walens 124nd in the ip. wer of Aprig Richardis wane he helve a warlement at Wolfimpn; fter and ther fe made noules and a marquepes and B. Erles.

The fyrst that Was made duke Was the kynges Uncle Sir Ed mond of langue Erk of Cambridge & hym ke made duke of youk And his other Uncle Sir Thomas of Bodestoke that Was cree of Bukkyngham hym ke made duke of Bukuster And sir Lyone Ker that Was erke of Oyustozd hym ke made markeys of dynelyn Lynd Henry of Golyngbroke the dukes sone of lancaster hym ke made Erke of Derby Hand Sir EdWard the dukes sone of yorke hym ke made Erke of Ruttelond Sir Johan holand that Was the Erke of kendes brother hym ke made Erke of huntyngdon Sir Thomas Mombray Erke of Notyngham and Erke Mar; chall of Englond And Sir Mickel & la poke knyght hym ke ma

& Erle of fouthfolke and Chaunaler of Englond

Olnot the Erke of the march at that same parkement holden at Westmynster in playne parkement amonges all the boxes and communes Kas proclamed Erke of the march and kine Appant to the counce of England after kyng Richard the Which Erke of the march Kent ouer see in to Irland on to his bootsipes and

and bonce for the erde of the march is erde of volter in jeland & be right lyne & heatings. Und ther at the wheelt of his he kap that tyme And ther ome vom hym a great multitude in suffamities of vield Jashmen hym for to take & whose And he come oute feelely of his which his pepte & manly faught with hem, & ther he was take & his on whose south god have mercy Amen Cand in the years of kyug Richards ugne, the Erde of Aruncel went by to the see with a great nauge of shipes enarmed with men of armes, & good archiers And whan they some in to the bow see they meter with the sole flete that comen with when y lace from Rockel the which where were memies goods. Und ther our nauge set known him & whee him all & bought hem by to diverse por the & haveness of england, & some whom a there we myst have had a tonne of Rockell Hynes of the wife for yy. Sillyng servinges & so We had great chept of whose of the wife for yy. Sillyng servinges & so

Bankedy be god almyghty

Thou the B. Wices anien at Rattentte Brigge Eg.a.pej. no in the wane of fing Richard the pi-wer the B. brows a then at Ratte of bugge in the referencion of wheles that Beven that tome in all the wame a The first of the B. lordes Bas fir Thomas of Boorfolic the Aprices Bricke o duke of Shuce few a the fecond Bas fir Richard ert of Arundell, a the in. Bas fir Richard erte of Barre Topke the un. Bas fir Denry bungbook erte of webp the B. Was fir Thomas Momban erte of Motingbam 21no thele B. lorges fath the melchief a mpfgouernauna a the fall feneffe of the Annges council, Werfor they that Weven that tome chief of the annges council fleden out of this land ouer the fee that is to fap Sir Allfaundre neuil the Erchebifftop of porte and Sir Robert le Berr markeps of teuclyn & erte of Openford, Sir miche a en cole Erle of fouthfolks and Chaunaler of england 26 no Befe in brees Benten ouer the fee and come neuer arene for Mer thep wice I Hindy than thefe B. bries about faid maten a narlement at Weltmonlere, Und ther they take Sie Robert Tres fitian the Auftice and Sir Micholl Abrember Angett and Cites sepne of bondon and Six Johan Sallfburp Annatt of the Apn & ges for 'foldy and Bifte fergrant of armes and many mos of other peple Worm tale and Judged In to the wethe by the councille of thele B. bows in hir partement at Bestimpulene for tuefon that then put Bron from to fe draiden from the tour of knoon thurth oute the Cite and fo forth on to Tyburne and ther thep fold the

banged and ther fix throtes to be cut and thus they were fixued a diedal. And after that in this same plement at westmynster was six Symond Secuester that was a knyght of the garter and Six Johan Beaucham, knyst that was sixward of the kynges sou sold and six James Servers were forugged on to the wife and than they were lad on foot to the town hill and them were hir he is too simporn of and many other mo by these V. was singled on this same parlement and in the yi were of kyng Ruchards wegne he let are experience a generall Justes that is alled a turnement of wifes kny ghas and saucrell Justes that is alled a turnement was hold at knyon in singless of all maner of strangiers of what knie or work that each they were and thisder they were right welcome and to kin and to all other was solden own houseld And great selected and also are pieces were never to all maner of strangiers.

And of the kynges fice Beren all of fuce her wire hir armure the tre fore trawing Und all Bas Bhite fertes with counce abou to hir nelikes and chapnes of gold hanging ther Boon and the croune handing lowe before the fertes body the it flich fert Bas the kynges linery that he pafe to brows and ladies knyajtes a fauri ers for to knowe his houfold fed other peple Vilno in this feft to mong to her Justes politicadies lad these politicates of the gar ther with chepnes of gold Und all the same suce of series as is a fow faid from the tour an borfebak thuraf the air of london in to Impetifield there that the Justee shoto be hold I Und this foste a Justes Was hold generall and to all the that Bold come of Blat fond and nacion that ever they were Ind this was hold during poin dies of the lyngis oft Und thees poin bros to afuew all maner peple that Wold come thider Alno thider come the Erle of feint Doul of fraunce a many other Worthy Anyahtes With him of duerle parties full Well amied and oute of holand and kenaud come the lord Oftreuaunt that was the dufice fone of holand and many other Worthy Anyghtes With hom of holand a full Well arai ed Plad when this fifte a Justis was enord the kying thanked thefestraungiers and pase sem many great pifes 21 nd than they to ken fir leue of the king a of othir lorces and ladies and wenten some arene in to hir other contre Bith grete bue and mocke thank And in the pin new of Apria Richards wane ther was a ba. taille rone in the Aprice Baleps at Bestimmster bit Wene a fair er of Mugerue that Kas With the Arng Richard And an other Squper that Was anded Johan Wallie for pointes of twon that

this natine put Bron this Balfima, but this natine Bas oftoin & pelo hym ceaunt to his adulanted And anon & Bas despoiled of his armum & deathe out of the Pakes to tilourne & them Bas Banged for his falfeneffe Dand the pun pere of Apng Richards redue fir Johan of Saunte duke of lancaftre Went ouer the fee in to Trapne for to challege his rifigt that & had by his Byfes titte by to the counc of fpapne with a grete hoft of pepte of men of armes & archiers And he had with hom the duckeffe his Topfe and his in. doughters ouer the fee in to fpapne Und there they were a grete tobi Le Und at the laft the king of fpapne began to trete Bith the duk of lancaftre e they were accorded to geder thurgh fir biffe council in this maner that the kying of fpapine fold Bede the duftes dou giter of lancafere that Was the right feine of fpapne and fe fold? were by to the duke of lancaftee gold a filuer that Beren caft in to grex Begges & many othir JeBiles as many as Bin. charettes most carred And enery new after during the lyfe of the duke of lanaftre g of the duckeffe his Bife p.M.marc of goto Of Bhicke gold the auenture & charges they of fpayne fold aufture & bringe revely By to Bayone to the dukes affignes by furcte mate U Al to the duke of lancastre maried an other of his doughtres by to the king of Portingale the same tyme And Bhan he had cone thus he come some agene in to england e the good eady his Byfe alfo, but many a Borthy man Spon the flip in that Biage died And in f B. new of Anna Richards wane he beld his Custematte in the ma ner of Woceltoke Und there the crie of penbroke a pong lord & tens der of age Bold Gene to Jufer Bith a knyaft that Bas aled fit Johan feint Johan & riven to groze in the marke of Boveftoke Und there this Worthy erle of penbroke Bas flaph with that other kny after frem as he keft it from from When they had ourled and thus this good erle made there his ende Und therfor the kong a the que! ne made moche for we for his deth I Ind in the poppere of kunge Richards wone Johan bende benne that tome maire of london e Jo ban Waltborth & henry tanner lepna foreuse of loncon that fame ty me a bakers man bare a bafket of to: Brece in to fleetferete toward an hofte a ther come a roman of the hiffoppes of fall foury that Bas alled wmann a be toke an forfethe oute of the Bafket of the Baker a he after from Why he did fo a this romann turned arene a Brake the Bakers fede And neighburg come oute a Bold have a re Red this wmapn and be brake fed fem a flede By to the brees pla a a the Confeable Bold haur fpm out but the biffopes men fet

falt the pates a Repte the place that no man upakt entre 21nd than moche more peple gadred thider and faid that thep Bold have him oute or effec they Bold brenne by the place and all that Were With in 121nd than some the maire and stewnes Bith other mock peple and afed the malia of the communes a made every man to go fome to fir foufes & kep the pees 20nd this Romagns lord the biffop of Salifbury maiftir Johan Waltham that that tyme Was treforer of england Bent to fir Thomas Aruncell Erckebiffow of portic & alfo chaunaler of englond And ther the biffow made his coplent By to the Chaunaler Boon the peple of the ace of london I Ind? than thefe n. b. Momes of grete malice a tengraunce come on to the Apriz to Bonafore & made a grete complemet Bron the maire a flave uce Und anone all the Cite afterbard bere before the fing e his councill Und they caft by to the Cite a grenous fert and Wonder grete madia 21nd anone forenty the fing fent after the maire of lon don and for the n. formes and come on to him on to the Caftell of Topnacfore 21nd the kong wouked the main a formuce full foule, for the offence that they had cone arens him and his officers in his chambre at bondon, Wherfor he depoted and put oute the maire and Bothe formues and this Bas done a piin dries afor the fefte of feint Johan Baptift 21nd than the kyng afted to him a knyght that Tras affed fir Ed Bard dalinguage a made fim Barcenne a gous nour of the Cite a chambre of loncon a over all his pepte therin Und fo he kept that office but iin. Bekes be aufe that he was fo as till and tender to the atexems of foncen, wherfor the king depoled? hom and made fir Baude Bone radonation knooth that Bas count roller of the kynges housbold Warcopne & governour of his cham? Bre and of his reple therm, and chele Bn to him no. Worthy men of the Cite to be frewies With hom for to gouerne and kem the Annges lawes in the ace one was aled Siffert malbefetd, and that othir Thomas Newenton fleweres Und than the Maire a the j. fference and all the aforemen with all the Worthy craftes of loncon Wente on foot on to the toure, and there come oute the Confeable of the tour and pafe the Mair and the ference bir othe and charge as they fold have take in the Efcheker of Westmynstre in the Apn ? ges wurt of his Justices and Bampes of the Escher And than wente they home arene Und than the Aprice and his councille for the grete matice and defpite that they bady to the Cite of landon remaied alle his courts from Bestempnstee By to the Cite of porke, that is for to fay the Chancelene the Efekt

her the hunges benche a the comune place And the they beto all the fe courtes of law feo midfomer that is to fay the feft of feint 305a the Baptift on to the fest of Ensternasse next swant Und than the kong & his councill faw it nat fo pfitable there as it Bas at lon ? don than anone be remourd it apene By to boncon @ fo to Westempns fter for grete efe of his officers a a lautage to the ligning all the co munes of the wame And when p peple of bondon fall a knewe that thees courtes Were come arene Dand the Rong a his pepte al fo thanne the maire a the altermen With the chief comuners of the Cit let gadze a grete fomme of gold of all the comunes of the Cite Und ordepued a made great riale arens his comput to buton and for to have his awa a good fordfhim and also hir aferties a frau chifes graunted by to bem apene as they afore tymes hadde Talno than by grete instaunce a praire of the Quene Anne of hir botes a fadice the fing graunced fem grace a this Bas done at ffene in futheric Und than the fing withon is daics after come to bondon Und the maire of london firefe aftermen a all the Worthy me of the Cite after Bard nown amus the front in good array By to the beth on this fix the maner of thene fubmittong tem butely a mekely With all maner obeiffaunce By to frm as they ought to cone. Unog thus they brought the king e the Quene to london And Befor the Rong come to the gate of the Brugge of Concon there then prefented fom Bith a mylke Bhite ftete fadled & bridted & traped Bith clothe of gold a war marked to gedre Und the Quene a mefery all Bhite e in the same arrais trapped Bith Bhite e reed Und ale the condities of london connen Bith Wone bothe Bhite & rede for all maner peple to drynke of Undy bitween frint powers and the croffe in chep there Was made a frage a riall frandong Boon bigh and there pine Were many Augles Bith diverte melbdies a fonce Und than an Augle come a coune from the stage an high by a Sife and fette a counc of gold pight Bith nete welle and pred ? ous stones Boon the kondes few and an other Boon the Quenes fre Und fo the Citezepnes brought the find and the Quene By to Westmonster in to hir Palene Und than on the morne after the maier and the fhrence and the aftermen of bondon comen on to the king in to his Paleys at Bestimpulter Und presented from With two basines of fluct and our golt full of Conucd gold the som me of op. honory wounde purpona hom of his high mercy and Broffine and frecial draw that they myaft have his good thue Bith the liertres and fraunchifes like as they have bade before

trines and Ep his eter patints and his charter confermed, Ante the quene and other Worth p lorces and ladies fell on finers & befought the king of guice Wonferme this & Than the fing whe Bp the quene and graunted fir all fir affind, and than thep thanked the Apring and the givens and Bentin home arene Wind in the go biggs of king Richards ugne artupn: locas of Sotland ome in wen gloud to gete Burfhip as & fect of armes Thefe Were the perfones the crie of mare and he chalanged the crie marcha? of england to Just with hym artegue pointes an horsake Kith sharp spous, and they adom to grozes as n. Worthy lingstes and lordes artigne courtes, but not the full chalenge that the footteffe erle mace, for in Thas cafe bothe bots a man, and not his ribbes broke with that fall Hendy to be Was borne forme outs of Impth feldy home in to his my 26113 Within a litell tome after & Bas aried fom Bard in a litter and at porte the be wice Und Sir Billiam Davil Anyast and tho the Wanter of Sotland Was mate an othir chanlenge With Sir Wiers our epne Enpatt and the Apnaco Canever of englond of ar tepne courses pit on horsbak: in the same feloc Und Than be had no ten araph courfes bit and affaied & my aft not faue the better, & pafe hit ouer & Bold no more of his chalenge & turned his hors & war some to his o Bne pn Und one wakkesozne a squper of scotland chaffgid fix Nicholl halbbarke knyaft of arteyn ourses yet With tharp forces on forfake, and riden B. wurfes to geozes, And at encry course the feoth Bas cafe a coune lothe fore and man, 21 nd thus our engliffs books thanked be god hadden the feldel Und in the won. ww of finna Richards want wite the good guarous que en Unne that Bas Byfe to kong Richard in the maner of fiene in the flive of fure Bron Bitsonday, and than Bas fee kwught to bon; don g fo to Wistimpulter and there Was the beried and Worthely ente trog besite seint Ed Barces shane On Whos soule almyghty god ha ue pite and mercy 21mm

Dowkeng Richard spoused came Afakell the kenges coughter of fraunce in the touns of Caleps & brought fir in to england & let hir le counce quene in the abley of seint Peters of Westmynster.

Capitulo duantesimo peri.

of the py-wer of kyng Richardes regne to Gente hym oner the fee By to Cakeys With Dukes Erks Lowe and abarons, and many other Bothy squrers With great ar tage and commune pepts of the Royams in good accept as they

binged to fock a Worthy king and prince of his nobby and of his o Wine plone to come from wherena and offernauna as ought to be done By to hir liege bed And so myght a light & Empour in his owne to above & resserve there that worthy and gracious lady that fhold bene his Byfe a yonge creature of gig. pere of age Dame Ha bell the kynges coughter of feaunce and many other Worthy hives of grete name both barons and knoghers with mock other typle that com in By to the toune of Brauenping and if dukes of fraunce that one was the duke of Bur Joyne and that other the duke of Obarre that wold no ferther laffe than they had pleages for him I Windy than the lipng Richard telluered fi.plegges for bem to go fauf and come fauf his n. Worthy Bucke the dufte of Bouceftet & the duke of porke Und thep i. Wenten over the Water of Braue ? nong and abidden there as for plegges By to the tome that the ma rage and the fefte Bas cone and that thees no. dukes of frauer the re come agene By to Brauenyng Bater WAnd then thee i. Work the dukes come over the Water at Smuthenge and fo to Calego With this Burfhipfull lady Dame Makel that Bas the Apriges tongfor of feaunce and with his come many a Borthy bed and eke lady and knyghtes and faupers in the best arais that myst be Und there then metten With our menny at Calens the Bhich Wel comed hir and hir menne with the beft honour and reverence that mpast be 2 no so bought ber in the toune of Calens I Ino ther The Was reffenued Bith all the folempnite and Burffip that myst be done By to fuch a lady Undy than they brougt hir By to the fight Und the Apna toke hir and Belomed hir and all hir fair mepne and made there all the folemente that myght be cone than the kyna and his councill asked of the frens becar White all the covenaunces and forewards with the composicion that we re ordenned and made on bothe parties (fold) be treBilp Repte and hold bit Bene femal And they faid pe And ther they Borne and toke hir charge Broh a boke and made hir othe Bell and tre Welp it to hold in all maner of windes and wuenaunts Bithoute contains diction or relaps in any maner Topfe 21 nor than was the Brought By to feint Micholas church in Calens and there fix Was Boxthely y G:0000 Bith the moste solempnite that any flyngs or Quene mpatt be With Erchebifftomes and biffomes and alle ministres of holy chyrche Und than Weven hought home By to the Eastell and fet to mete Und there Wire ferued with all maner of reliafie of alle riall metes and organizes

plentenouses to all maner of strangiers and all other and no creature Barned that fefte, But all Ber Belome, for ther Bet ren quete bales and tentre fette Bron the grene Withoute the aftelle to rescepte all maner of peple and every office wop to serve bem alle and thus this Worthy manage Was folempnely y done, and ended Dith all nalte UThan thefe n. dukes of fraunce with hir pepte to ken fir leue of the kong and the Quenz and Benten arene to Ba uenping Bater, 21 nor there the frently lorges that is to fap the n. Dus kes and all hir mepne Ber comen ouer the hater to Brauenpng and there they meten, And enery toke leve of other and fo they a warted and our lozoes come arene to Caleps and the frontly bixes Bente over the Bater and so home in to feaux arene Talno anone after the kong max hom woy With the Quene and alle his lorde and ladies and all fir peple with bem and comen ouer the fee in to England and so to bondon, and the Maire and the service with all the Aldremen and Borthy communes ridgen arens bem By to the blake fech in Bent, 21 nor there they metten Bith the kynag and the Quere and Belcomed fem and that in good away and avery man in the clothonar of his crafte and for monstrolles to fore fem

And so they brought kem on to sent Georges barre in south Berke and there they take hir leve And the kying and the Quene riden to kenyington and than the pole of kind turned some as yene. And in turnying awne to kind brigge there Bas so macke puts of wolk bothe an fore and a foot, that there were on the bugge of wolk of the more of the bugge of wolf of men of Women and of children on Whos sou

bes Almpasty god have pite and mercy Amen,

And than after Gard the Quene Bas brought By to the tour of lond y and there like Gas all nyght. And on the morde like Gas brought thurgh the Cite of london all ouer and so forth by to West mynster e there she Gas arouned Quene of Englond. And than she Gas brought arene to the kynges pakens and there Gas solven an open and talk fests at his ownacion of all manes of peple that this des come. And this Gas done the Sonday next after the selfes of Seint Clement in the power of kynge Richards reduce.

Und than the god. day of Hugust next after by evel water sain and fals council and for area Bruth and make that the kings had of old tyme on to his duck the good duke of Gloux; see and to the Erks of Unincell and to the Erks of Franchisks

And anone the Appar by his enell existation and his one'l councill and make take in the enenying on the fame day about faid

made from wedy Bith his frængth e wat in to Effer on to the tour of Elemefford & fo come to plaffix fowmly them fix thomas of Bo destoke the good duke of gloucestre lay Und the good duke wine to Belome the Aprig anone And the Aprig arefeed the good ou s he hom felf his o tone body And fo & Bas lad downe to the Barr and anone put to a fip And anone had By to Caleps a Bought in to the Capitanns Barce to be kept in folce by the kynges comail coment of engions 421 no that tome the crite marchall Bas Capis tapne of Calepa Dand anone after by the comaunament of the Aprig & by his fals councill comaunced the Capitan to put hom to the cethe And anone artepne pomen that had the good duke in Repond toke hir council how that they Wold put hom on to the withe Und this Bas hir appointement that ther fold come & on hyin Witin the Were in his bedow and a fle won a fethir fedor Hindy anone trep bonna hom foot a honce a charged him to eve feil 24 nd When they had come thus they token if. smale to Bailles a made on Ben notes a aft the to Bailes abute the duke nikke and than they take the fethir beder that lay Buar hom a caft it about firm and than they de Ben hir to Bailles ecte Toriese fome lan by on the fetherted Bron from In to the tome that he Were ded by and fe that & flood make no nople a thus they ftrangled this Worthy duke By to the tethe on Whos foule god for his high pite haur mer cy Uman Und Bhan the lyng had arefred this Botthy duke and his Brick & fent hom to Cakeps he come arene to known in all hafte With a Bonder grete pepte 21 nd as sone as to Bas come he sent for the Erle of Aruncell and for the good Erle of Warre Worke.

And anone as they some be arefeed hem hym felf six Johan cob ham a six Johan cheyne knyah re he arefeed hem in the same may ner till he made his parlement Und anone they view put in to hold but the Erke of Uruncell Gent at large Vn to the parlement tyme For he fonde sufficient surve to abide the laws and to answer to all maner pointes that the kyng and his councill voto put Vpon hym And in the poince of kyng Richards regne he ordened hym a parlement at Vestmynster the Which was called the grate parlement Und this parlement was made for to Jugge this sing. Worthy brows and other make in all half a time tyme And for pugement the kyng the make in all half a longe a large hous of tymbre the Which was called an hale a concerd with tyles oner at was open all aboute on both sides a at the ends that all maner of men myst see thurgh out a three the dome was botten Vpon these

forfaid brices & Jugement refe at this forfaid plement, Atnot for to come By to this plement the Rong fente his Wattes By to enery lord baron knyaht and fauver in enery fire thurahout all englad that ciery bed gadze and bang his wanue With hom in as fort tome & m the feft away that they myaft acte in mapntening a m fewnath thong of the April arens fem that were his enemies it that this we re cone in all haft a they to come to him in papie of ceche a Zind? the king fipm felf fent in to chefter flive By to the churchyne of that contre, e they gaded & brought a grete & an huge multitude of pe; ple bothe of knyghtes & of faurers & principally of pomen of Che few fire the Baich pomen & archiers of Aying toke to his oldi court e pafe bem boldge of court e good Bages to be Repers of his o line tody bothe be nyght a by day above all other plones a most bued a best tru't The Which some after Bard turned the April to grete losse Tham's hyndring a his B terly Browning a deferuction as we that he w fone after Und that tyme come fir benep Erle of Derby With a grets morne of men of armes a archiers, a the crite of Rutteland co mz with a strong: power of reple with of men of armes a archices Und the erle of Rent brought a grete police of men of arines a ar chiers, the er's marchall ome in the fame moner, the losd frence in the fame maner the crie of northunberland a fix benty percy his fonc, a fir Thomas Percy the erles brother, And alle thefe Borthy bece broughtn a faire mepne a a ftwag where a eche man in his best aray and the duke of lancaster a the duke of porks comen in the fame mance With m'n of armes a archiers fole Byng the kyngg, & Sir Willia ferope treforer of en abnog come in the fame maner And thus in this amp come all the Worthy men of this land By to our Aprigand all this peple come to briden in one day, in so mock that curry street & lane in bondon and in the subartes Weren full of fem baged and you pij-mple aboute london every Way, 21 nd thes pe ple Brought the Apring at Westempnster & Wenten some agenc to his logging bothe fore a man and than on the monday the wonday of Septembre the plement legan at Westmenstre the Which Was called the grete parlement, And on the friday next after the Erde of Ani tell Bas Gwiiaft in to the parlement amonge alle the brice and that was on feint Mathe wes cap the appointed and enangelift ther he Tras foundated by to the withe in this bale that Bas made in the paleys at Westemposter, And this Bashis Auggement, le show gone on foot with his konces y bounce before hom from the place or that he Was for Juggedy in and fo forth thurth the air of loncen

By to the tour hyll and thew his bece to to Impan of a foit Was a m dete in the fame place, And Bi-of the great brees that face on his Juggement adan With 6pm Bn to the place them fe Bas con: Bn to the dethere to to fee that the execucion Were done after fix dom? Und by the Apriges commauncement Bith Gem Wenten on foot of men of armes and archiers a gree muttitute of Elefen form men in strengthing of the brees that brought this cell by to his welle, for thep drade left tot Erle ffold baue fe refened & take from frm Whan they come in to bondon, Thus he miffed forth thurgh the Cite By to his dethe and ther he toke it full paciently on whos foule god have mercy Umen Und than come the frews Austyne and toke By the body and the bece of this good Erk and bare it home In to hir hous and bruied bym in hir quew, And in the morte after thas fir Richard Erle of Barre Boke Brought in to the partement there as the Erk of Aruncel Bas for magged, and they pafe the Erk of Barre Boke the fame Juggement that the forfaid Erle had put the brees had compassion of him be cause be was of more age and relesed him to perpetuel puson and put him in the 30 of man Und than the monday next after the bed Cobham of Rent & Ar Johan Chepne Angght Beren brought in to the parlement in to the

fame halle and there they were Jugged to be honged and wave but thurgh the praire and grete instaunce of alle the brees that Juggement Bas formue fem and welfed to weretiell valen, And this fame tyme Was Richard Bhittyngcone Maire of botton, & Hohan Botecoke and William Ham Bennes of Concon Undy they accepted at every pate of Concon during this fame pe tement fewnge Back of men of armes and archiere and thurgh oute every Bard alfo 4 And the Lyng man B. dukes a duckef fe and a markeys and four Eres and the first of fem Bas the Erle of Derby and & Bas made duke of Dereford and the fe & cond Bas the Erk of Rutteland and the Bas made duke of Albe marte, and the in Bas the Ert of Bent and to Bas mace dufte of Surre and the iin. Bas the Erte of Buntpnatone and to Bas made duke of Epafere and the 8. That the Erle of Notungham a & Bas made dute of Northfolk, atte Erte of Somerfet & Bas mare the markeys of Dorfet, and the bid Spenar Bas made Et le of Blouceftre and the lord Neuill of Raby Bas mate Erle of Bifmerland and Sir Thomas Percy Bas made Erle of Bura

fix And Sir William Sxope Bat Was twower of England

& Bas made Erk of Boldffine And fir Johan Mountagn delt of fall burge 21 nd Whan the king had thus y done he helde the y? lement and riall fefte By to all his brees and to all maner of pepte that thider Bold come And this same were died Sir Johan of gaunte the finiges Buck and duke of lancalin in the biffopes gine in holdoine and was brought from thens to feint poules and ther the king made and befor his enterement Bell a Worthely With all his brees in the enurche of feint poules in known and there he Bas beried besite dame blaunche his Wife that Bas doughter and kine to the good Denry that Bas duke of lancaltre And in the la me pere their foll a discensione rebate bit Bene the duke of kenford and the duke of Morfolke in so mock that they Baced Bataille & aft doune fir abuce and than they were take By and enfeled And the Bataille Jopned and the day p fet and the place affigued There and Whan And this shold be at country And thider come the king With all his brices at that day and Was fette in the feed and than thees too Bouthy bries comen in to the feld clene armed & Well arried With all hir Bepen and redy to cone hir bataille and Weren woy in the place for to fight at Bitermina Suit the kynge had fem afe and toke the quarell in to his hand? Und forth with right there prefent wited the duke of Bereford for the terme of y reve and the duke of Morfolke for evermone Und Sir Thomas Aronael Erckeliffop of Caunterbury was wiled the same tyme for ever and reposed oute of his see for mali? a of the figng Und anone thefe in Borthy brees Beten commaun ded and defended the kynges Reame Und anone they gate hem shipes at ducree havenes and Benten over the fee in to diverse bondes eche his Wey 1 21ndy the duke of Norfolk Went to Kenia and there be died on Tohos foule gody have mercy Almen And than kying Richard made a cherke of his Sir Rogier Walten Exclediffow of Counterbury Quad in the pon wer of kynge Richards went by fals councill and pmagmadon of Co uctous men that Beren aboute from Bere made and orderned blank thartes and made from to be enfelted of all maner riche men thurgh oute the Reame In so mock that they compelled diverse walk to fette fer feal therto And this Bas done for grete couetife Wherfor all good fertes of the Reame Beren clene turned a Way from hym that Was konge ever after And that was biterly destruction and ence to hym that was

so high and wallent Pana and kyng and thurgh wurthe and

fals council falkely betwied Allas for pite that fuct a kong myst not fee a Und than Avna Richardy fette his Avnadome a his nak fond angland to ferme Un to tin-persones the Boich Bere thefe, Sir Billia ftwpe Erk of Toplaffice e tufour of englond fir Johan Wulfh and Henry Grene and fir Johan bagot knyghtes Bhick that turned from to meschief a arthe within litell tyme, as re shull find few after Baten, Und than figng Richard made grete ordi? tlaunce & Wente fun ouer the fee m to Arland and many grete loz ? armes archiers & moch great ftuffe and right good ordinauna as longest to Berre, 21nd or be paffed the fee be ordened a made fir Ed mond of langelep his Buck the duke of porke his licutenaunt of en Tondy m his absence With the governaunce e councille of these in. Enpaftes that haden take england to ferme of the kong, Und than be paffed the fee & come in to Irland, and there he Bas Bell & But help rescepted? Und these retelles that here alle wiple Jaffs man anone fir chiurapne & fir gouernourus and fir lettes co man doung bin to the kong and peten bem Bin to fom bothe body and goods all at his owne Worll and f Fore to be his fiege men, and ther to hom dian homage and feaute and good feriua, And thus be conquered the moste partie of Irlands in a little tyme

2 2 nd Bhile that finne Richard Bas thus in Arland fir bene rp of Bolonbroke Erle of Derby that the kong had made before dufte of Dereford the Which dufte the figna had wiley oute of this land was come arene in to Englong for to chalenge the duke come of lancastre as for his right and trelle britage the come doune oute of Fraunce by bonce By to Caleps ther mette fom Sir Thomas of Uruncell thas Bas Erchebiffop of Caunterbury that was wifed out of Englind and Bith him com: the Erle of Uruncell his fone and feine the Baiche Bas in Barte and Repond of fir Johan fallep Anoght fomme tome with the Erie of Duntyngtone & With the duke of Epafte the Bhiche Bas in the Caftell of Reigate in fouthfree? Ind there & feale from o Ban and com: to Calens and ther be Was Rept Well and Borthe Po til thefe other tho becen were to Caleps than this Worthy duke and the Erchebifftome of Caunterbury Uruncell flipped in the bauen of Calego and drolle fir course north Thardy and articed in porte foir at Rauen fpor fafte by Top aremation and there he come and entred the bonce and thefe is los s To Bith fpm and fir mepne Und than moch pepte

of the Reame that ferd of his compand and knows were & Was as none they dre the on to hom and Belomed thefe brice & fo araged frm m all maner thong and paffed forth in to the land and gaderd moche peple IInd Whan kong Richard berd and Worft that thefe is lordes Were come agene in to england and Weren Concede Than the kying left his ordinauna in Arland and come in to England Bardy m all the haft that he myght a come on to the aftell of feput and there he above for to take his councill and myafit befte be done but to hym come none Alnor than Sir Thomas Dercy Erle of Wurafter that Bas the Avnges Stilbard Buft and Ancide this A none to come in to the ball amonge all the reple Und there be builte the perce of the nall konges foulded And anone they were dispers bled And encry man went his Wey and forfoke hir mafter and fo uemigne bid & left fpm affoue A And thus Eas kong Richard? Brought a doune and referoied and feore allone Bithoute comfort or fewur or any good wunwill of any man Allas for pite of this nall kong Dandy anone come todynates that fir Denry of Beng Swike Bas By Bith a Bonder stronge police of peple and that all the formes of Englind repled By the fines in fewnathing of him arens the Apric Richard Und thus fone be Bas come ontr of the northante to Bafto Be 21nd there be mette Bith fir Billiam fecos we Erle of Bolteffine Tufour of Englond, and With Sir John Buff and fir Denry Grene and Sofan Bagot but he affaced? from fem and went ouer the fee in to Arland and thefe in anoth tes Were taken and fir fedes smptten of Und thus they died for hir fals wuetife I Und than Bas kong Richard y take and Swudht on to the duke and anone the duk: put fpm in fall Dard and stronge fold by to his compand to botton Und Was ther a w mer in bondon and a strong nople that Bond Richard come to Wift mynfter And the peple of london manne thider and wolce have done moche harme and fathe in hir Boaneffe Mad the Maire and the Alexanen and other Bouthy men feerdy fem with faire Borges and turned fem some arene to borgon

And ther Was Sir Johan flake ven of the kunges charel of Westinguster take and brought to known and put in prison in sudgate And Gaget Was take in Freand and brought to known and put in prison in newegate ther to be kepte and to abyte his answer And some of the duke brought kyng his answer of the known and put hym in the tonce Incer see pung as a pasoner And than some the locks of the reams With all

the connecut bit with tour to kong (Richard and farcen to him of the implicant enauce a comman that the bad done made a orderned to oppress at the commune peple and also to all the wame Anterfor ail the commune pepe of his mame Took bau: hom topofed of his Approform: And fo he was appled at that tome in the tours of long 2011 Gra? Gis bres councill and comune affent of all the Reams All And the le Bas put from the toure by to the Castell of lease in Bent and ther be Bas Rept a Wille Und than Bas be fad from this By to the aftell of pounfeets in the northcontre to be Rept in prison a fone afterward right them fe mad his ende A And than Whan Bong Richard Bas depoled and had refyned his counce & his kyng Dine and was kept fast in sold than all the bedes of the Ropanie With the aminunes affent and by accord chosen this Boxthy bid Sir Denry of Bolyngbooke Erk of Derby duke of Derrford a dufte of lanafere by right lyne and fertage and for his rightfull manfore that the pepte founce in hom before all other they chose hom and made bym flyng of england amonges fem

A Of Sir Henry of Golpnbake Erd of Derby Bat ugned aff ter lipng Richard Which Bas the iiif. henry after the conquest Capitud duantesimo yais.

Mo after Apng Richard the n. Bas deposed and put out of his Apricome The Brees and the communes all With one affent and all other Botthy of the wame chofen Sie Denry of Botonboke Erte of Derby fone and feine of Johan the duke of lanca tee for his Worthp manbote that ofte tome bad be founde in from and in was pieued Boon feint &d Bartes day the confessout le Was counce fing of england at Westmynster by all the Reames affent neot aftre the depoling of figng Richard (TEban fe made fen ro his elelfe fone and feine Dance of Balps and onke of Comes Baille and Erk of Chefere Und & made Six Thomas of Arun & will Erchebifftow of Counterbury owne as & Bas before, Andi Sir Rogier Water that Anna Richardy fad mace Erchbiffome of Caunterbury fe mace from Bifftopp of Conton , for that tome it flow wice Und be made Erles fonc of Arundell that come Bith Bom ouer Be fee from Caleve in to Englond, De mace bom Erle of Urungen as his fave bad bene a put foin in poffeffion of alle his lances. Alnog there be made homage and fraute by to his

Rede bod the kong as all othir bices had cone I Zind than anone died kong Richarden the Cafeel of Countfeets in the Morthontre For there be Was enfamened By to the dethe by his Reper for be was kepte there four. or B. daies from mete and depute Und fo to made his end in this Boxed pit moch walk in England, and in other lance laid, that he Bas a lous many we after his weth But Bethir & Baw a loue or wer forth they below hir fals oppnpone and beleue that men hadoen in moche peple, Thicke come to grete impschief and foule withe as we shall here as ? arward Und Bhan kong Henry Topfe and kne We Berailly that he Bas wer be let fere bom in the beft maner and clos fed it in a faire cheft with diverfe frecenes and baumes and chefed fem in a Connen clothe all fau fe his Bisage and that Bas lefte o ? pen that men myght fee his persone from all othir men Und so he Bas brought to bondon With tozeth light brennyngg By to feint pou des Und there be had his maffe and his dirige with moche wile! rena and folempnite of feruia

And when all this was some he was brought from seint Pouls les in to the Abbey of Westemynster and there he had all his hole service agene And from Westemynster he was brought to langule?

and there he was beried on whos foule god have mercy Uman And in the fyelt pere of kyng Denrice regne be belte his crifte ? masse in the Castell of Byncesone And on the wis even come the duke of a Bemarle By to the kings and told from that he and the duke of Surre and the duke of Enceftre and the Erle of Sall's butte and the Erke of Blonafew and other mo of hir Uffmite We te accorded to make a mommona By to the kong on the pij. tap at neght and there there caften to fier the kenge in here reuelyng and thus the duke of a Bemarle Barned, the kong Indy than the kung come the same north to bondon vincep in all the haft that to myght to gete hom below focus and comfort and council Und anone thefe other that Wolce have cone the Aprice to tethe fleden in all the balt that they myght for they knewen Well that hir coun will was to wrived And than flowe the duke of Sure and the Erle of Salufbury with all hir menne by to the toune of 21 ndy there the pepte of the toune Boldy haus awfeed from and not of not stonce to hie areste but stoce at whence and faught maner But at they laft they Were ouercome and ta he I not there they smpte of the dukes beed of Sure and the Er ke keed of Salifbury and many othis mo and there they put the quarters in to fakkes and his ters on poke borne on high, and fo they were brought thurgh the Cite of knoon By to knoon brigge, and there his know were lette Bron high and his quartes were fente to other good wunce and Cites and lette By there

Talt Openford Were take Bounte Anyght, and Benet Cely Enpatht and Thomas Wonderfell fauper And thefe Bere belead and quarted and the knyghte fece Bere fette on polles and Swught to london a fette on the brugge and the quartes fent forth to other good wines I Und mitte fame were at Pritat Well in a Mille in Efefege there Sir Johan Boland the duke of Ege fere Was talk with the commune of the contre, and they brought 6pm fes the mille on to cheaffe, Windy to the fame place of Epna Richardy bady arested Sir Thomas of Boteste the duke of Shuce few Und nathe them in the fame place they Impun of the duke of En xftw his fex and brought it to known Bron a role and it was And in the fame pere at Bas fetar on Conton Bridge forthe Bas take the bote fremar that kyng (Richard had made ers le of Bouxlew and the communes of the toune of Balto We toke from and fought from m to the market place of the toune, and there thep smoten of his bear and sente it on to london, and ther it Bas fette on lonwn bridge

A Und in this same year Bas Sir Barnard Bookeys knyght take and awsted and put in to the tour of bodon and Sir Joskan Skilley knyght and Sir Johan Maurelyn, and Sir Billia Freby persones of kyng Richards and they bean arested and put in to the tour of bodon And this der tome the kynges Justices and sate Boon sem in the tour of bodon and there they bere dampned all sour on to the tethe and the dome Bas yeur by to Sir Gernard Gookeys that he soldy gone on soot from the tour thurgh bodon By to Tiberne and there to be hanged and assert his ske smyth of and Sir Johan skeep knyght, and Sir Johan mauxlyn and Sir Billiam Freedy persones were trade thurgh oute bodon to Tiburne and there hanged and hir trees stury of and sir william freedy persones were trade thurgh oute bodon to Tiburne and there hanged and hir trees some forty of and sette on bodon briggs

And in this same we king Henry sent Quene Jakel some awns in to Fauna the Which Was king Richards Wedd Wife and nafe hir gold and selver and many other Jeweles and so the Was discharged of all hir dever and sente outs of England and the seand were of the ugne of king Henry the four the Was Sir Rogier of Claryngtone knyght and two of his

men a the priour of faunce & Bif. frew menours a fomme maftres of diminite a offir for trefon that they Brought arene the figning Be er dra We a honged at Tyborne all phoplones Und ther began a gre to diftencion e cebate in the contre of Walps bit Wene the bed Grey rithin & Oven of glender fauper of Balps And this oven award a grete notice of Wallomen & Rept all that contre aboute right fewn ge & did mock harme & referoied the Apriges wines & broffipes thurgh oute Balps a wobbed a flow the Apriges peple to th engliffs @ Walf, And thus he endured a pri per large Ind he whe the lord Grep rithen prisoner e Rept fym faft in hold till fe Bas mun? fond of pasoners of the march And Rept spm longe tome in hold Undy at the laft he made hom Wedde one of his congitue a Repte hom ther find with his wife Und fone after & died I Und than the kying Henry kno Wying this melchief destruction & two that this other hadde Brought thanne anone fe ordepned a ftwage poer of men of armes & of arcters and moch other feuffe that longed to Berre for to abate a restroic the malice of this fals Walsmen

I And than the Apring come in to Walps With his power for to de fewie this owen and other whellis falle Walfhmen Und anon thep fledgen in to the mountains And ther mouth the king done hem no harme in no maner Bofe fo: the moutaignes Und fo the fing come in to Englished agence for lefping of mo of his peple Una thus he sped noust them In this same wer Bas grete scarate of White m Englond for a quarter of Blete Bas at p Bj. fhilling? Ilndy there Was marchandize of englond fente in Daps for Blet Und anon they had lace and freget flimes y nows and come home in faufets Bleffed & god of all his pifes And in the iin. were of king kentics regne ther Bas a feere fepne in the firmament that fle Bed him fel fe thurgh all the Boxed for duirfe tokenes that fold befalle fone after the Which sterre Was named and alled by clergie Stella Comata Und on feint Marie magacleyne day not fole wyng in the same were Ras the bataille of sho Befburp. A Uno thider come Sir Denry Ocrep the Erles fone of Northumberland With a grete multitude of men of armes and archices and pafe a ba; taille to Ryng Henry the in thurgh the fals councill and Work kedy was of Sir Thomas Heren his Uncle Erle of Buraku and there Bas Sir Henry Percy Planne and the motie wartie of his morne in the feld Und Sir Thomas Percy take and Rept falt in the two dries till the king bady fette wife amonds his pepte on bothe fixe And than Six Thomas Hercy anone was Jugged

to be dece dea We honged & his tree smyten of for his falls treson at fowisffarp a his fee brought to knoon a fette on knoon brugge U 21 no the other peple that there were flanne on bothe parties the Anna let bene 24 no there Bas flanne on the Annaes fice in that Sa taille the crite of ftafford & fir Baltier Bounte in the Rynges cote ar mure Bilar the Anges baner a many mo Borthy men on Bhos foules god haue mercy Amen Land in the iii. were of Ang Ben nes wegne come the Empour of Coftantine noble Bith many quet brees a knyghtes a mock other peple of his coutre in to England to kund fency With hum to fpeke a to disposte a to fee the good go uernaunce & condicions of our pepte & to knowe the comodities of englond Und our kong With all his brees goodly a Burfhipfuly from resepued a B foomed from a all his mepice that comen Bith hom and did hom all the renewnce & Wurfhip that they coude and myght 12:nd anone the flyng comainded all maner officers that be food be ferued as Borthilp e mally as it loged By to fuch a Tear the bid a Empour on his owne cofte as bonge as the empour Bas in england and all his men that comen With hom 21nd in this fa & me pere com z dame Zane the ducheffe of Britaigne in to Englond and loced at fallemouthe in Corne Baille And from thene fle Bas bronght to the Cite of Towncheftre Und ther fie Bas Toeded In to Rong Denry the un. in the Ubbey of femt Bothones of Bonckfive With all the folemente that mught be done and made I 21 nd fone after for was brought from thens to bondon L 21nd the maire and the afterinen and the comunes of the act of bottom ridgen arens hir and hir Wilcomed and Brought hir thurgh the Cite of london to Bestempnster and there the Bas couned Quene of enatono Und there the kon a made a riall and a folemone fefte for her and for all maner of men that thioter Wold come Ind in this fame were dame owlaunch the etceft doughter of fing Henry the un. Was y fent ouer the fee With the erte of fomerfete bir Buck and Bith maftir Richard Eliford, than billhow of Burafer and Bith many othic Borthy bries knyghtes and ladies and Borthy fauvers as buged to fuch a Borthy kunges counfer and comen By to Coleyn Und thider come the dukes fone of Barre With a faire meyne and reserved this Worthy lady Und there the bistom of Bura fire Bedded, and faced hem to dedre as holy church Bold (And ther Bas made a rial fefte and a grete Juftes in the re ; uerence and Wurfhippe of tem and of all pepte that thider come And Bhan this mariage and feft Bas done the Erle and

the billion and all hir menne when hir leue of bid and lady & co. me home arene in to englond in faufte thanked be god the G.new of Apna Detres wone the bed Thomas his fone Bente ouce fee and the Erle of Rent, and many other bede and finges tre With men of armes and archiere a grete nobre to chaftige the re Belles that aforne had cone moch barme to our Engliffmen and marchaunts, and to many wunes and wites in Englond on the fee efter I And the bid Thomas the konges fone come in to Affaun des to fore a wune that is alled the fillufe amonges all the fipes of diverse nacions that Weren there And after ther they adden with fir thimes among fem, and Wenten a long and fronted fem there ij-daies and coinen arene to hir flipes and token the brode fee and ther they metern with in. Carrykkes of zene that Beren lace With diverte marchandize and Well y manned and ther they foughten to geores longe tome but the Engliffimen had the Bictorie and Brou goten the Campakes in to the Cambre before Bonchefee and there they and there goods, and one of this Earphkes Was founly there Brent 21 no the brees and hir peple turn to hem home arene and Bent no forther at that tyme, And in the same typice Serle po mail of Aprice Richard Robes come in to Englond out of fcotlan. and wed to duicele peple that kong Richard Bas a loue in Sot! land, and fo moch wple beleued in his Bordes Berfot gut parte of the pepte of the Reame Beren in grete exour and gruchping arens the kong thurth Information of lies and fals lefting that this Serle had mate, for mocke werk trufted and beleued in his levence But at the last & Was taken in the Morthcontre and by la Be Augged to bene dra Be thuras every Cite and good burgs tounce in England And fo the Was ferued, and at the lafte the Was brought to known on to the Optor halle before the Justice, and there be was Augged for to be brought to the tour of london and ther to be drid on an hurcell and than to be drawe thurgh the Cis te of london to Tilorne and there handed and then quarted and his free smooth of and sette on bondon brigge and his quartes to be fente to foure good tounes of England and there fette By, and thus en and for for his fals trefon and difceit

And in the Bi-wer of kyng kennes went the iii. the Erk of Marre af Sotland by faufandupt come in to England to cha? kinge Six Comond the Erk of kente of artagne courses of Bert won forfebake. Und so this chalenge Bas acapted and graun?

of mare the footh come proudely in to the feld as his challenge aff Red Und anone come in the Erte of Rent and was Bn to the fcots te a manfully war to geoze with farp fperes diverfe ourfes But the Erle of Rent had the feld e gate form moch Burfhip e thank of all maner of men for his manfall was I Ind in the Bin. were of find Dennes mane the un. Sir Richard fewer Erchebiffome of porke e the bed erte marchall of englond gadred by to bem a ftron ge power apens kyng Barry (Ind the kyng bening ther of mall We halt that he mpght com: With his wiber north Bard and mette With hem at porke Und there Were thees is home p take a brought to the fing Ino anone the Jugges Bere fette and thees if. loss des brought forth and there they were dampned by to the geth and bothe fir feces fington of and ther they made fir ence on Whos fou les god for his pice have mercy Amen Wand Whan this Bas do! ne the Rund come to bondon avene and there refeed from Unone dod of his drete goodneffe Wought and ffe Wed many grete micaches for this Borthy clerc Erckebifftop of parke that thus Bas done By to the athe Audy in the Bij-pere of kyng Henrics regne Dame Luc the dukes sufter of Milant come in to Enathond, and fo at fondon and ther Bas Bedded to Sir Comondy Holand Erk of Bent in the priorie of feint Mane oucreies in futh Werk Bith mocke folempnite and great Burfhip The kong Bas there form felfe & pafe hir at the church dow And Bhan thep Were p Wedded and maffe Was done the Appag his oldne persone Brought and lad this Worthy lady in to the biffbopes place of Topnefester and there was a Wonder grete fest p holden to all maner of pepte that comen

U In the lam: wer Sir Robert knodes knyght a Worthy Weryos ur died at his maner in Northfolk and from thens he Was brought to knoon Kron a hors kere With mothe treck light And so Was brought In to the White frews in fleetlewer and there Was cone and made for hym a solumner feste and a rail entrement for that thidder Wolke come bothe were and rich and there he keth kere ed by Dame Constance his Wyse in the mydee of the body of the churck on Whos soule god for his pite same werey Umen

Und thus in this same per Sir Thomas Rampston lingate Constable of the tour of knoon Bas depute at knoon brugge as he come from Wistmynster to Barces the tour in a barge and all thurth le Borness

And in the same pere dame philip the ponger coughter of konge Benry Bas lad ouer the see with fix nebard the dukes brother of

gorke and Sir Edmand Couránzy bifffom of Universal and many othir bras knyghtes and squpers ladies and gentil Comen that appertened to such a Bothy kyngts roughter and come in a Demmarke Bith his bras and recepted this Bothy lady for his Wife, Welamed thes Bothy lows e did him moch nuceura e great Burthip. And they Ben brought on to a wune that Bas all ted bridge in annuarke e there was this lady wedge of sacry to the kyngs of Demmarke with mock solemunite, and there sacrouned quene of Demmarke Normay and Swythen, and there was made a riall soften What who this foste and manage was done and ended these brites and ladies whe hir knu of kyng e of quene and comen home appear in to England in base thanked be these

I And in the Bin. wer of kong fencies wone there was a man that Was alled the Walff clerke, the amelled a knyst that Bas affed fir Derwuall foldone of trefon, and there they were joyned to fight By to Starauna Withynne liftes, and the day a place a tyme affig ned and lymitted to be done and enced in smyth fela, At the Which day the n. plones when in to the feld and foughten for and mygh? telp to geores, but at the laft the knyaft ouer ome the clerke, a ma de hom weld hom acaunt of his fals enwehmet that he faid on him Und than was he respoilled of his armure & drawe out of the fel to to Tiberne and there was he hanged and the knooth take to gra a, and was a good man I Und in this fame pere Sir Denry Er be of Northumberland and the bed Barwefe come oute of Scots land in prairies and referencion of lipna Henry, Wherfor they of the northcontre auten Boon bem and fought With him and fromfi troy fem and toke fem, and smoten of hir feces and quartred hir bodies, and fente the heed of the Etle and quartet of the bed bars delfe to london and there thep Were fette Boon the brigge for fals twoon that they had purposed arene the kyna 1 21 nd; in the in reve of Aprice Dennice wane Was fir Comond Holand Eile of Rente made Admittall of england for to here the fee a he Wente to the fee Bith many riall faires that Werry full Well amied and enparte! kod and enarmed With many agood man of armee and archiers a of good refence of were in the Aprices name of England, and fo be brown at the last in the cost of Bataiane in the Ale of Brak With all his peple, and he befoged the Caftell and fauted it and they Bithstow hom With grete when and strengths, Und anone he bid his ord naunce, and in the bereng of a donne ame a qua: red and smot the good Erle Edmond in the fex and there ft

mught aths Bound but pit they left noust till that they had ger tr the Caftell and all that were three pone Und there this good bid died on Tisos soule god faue mercy Umen Than his mepne come fome arene m to Englondy With the Ertes body and Bas kried amonges his Aunafenes right Bouthelp (And in the same were Bas a grete frost in England that dured po. Wekes. And m the power of king Dennies wegne the iii.come the Se nefchall of fenauce with other mepne to felle Huntres and to gete fin Burfipe in was of arm: s bothe on fore bak and on foot at all maner of pointes of were Dand the Senefchall chalen ged the Erle of Somerfete Und the Erle telluered finm manfully of all his chalenges and put his advertage to the Wers in all point tes and Banne fpm there grete Burfhim and the gre of the felde Und the next dap after come in tothe felde an other man of armes of the Senefchallis mede Windy avens from come Sie Richard of Aruncell Annate Unor the benauce had the better of hom on foo te in one winte for be brought hom one his fince Dang the thad to day come in an other man of armes in to the feld and arens him come Sir Mohan Corne Baill Annaht and mante and Annahtlp quette frm mall maner pointes arens his adverfarie and had the Better in the felde Indy on the iin day come an other man of ar & mes of benauce in to the felce and arens from come Sir Johan chey npes fone and mante quitte fpm arens his aduerfarie for le cafte fore and man in to the feloe Und the firing for his mankor at that tyme dubbed hom knoght U And the B.dap there come an other man of armes of the benauces partie in to the felo 21nd to figm co me in Sir Johan ftiBard Annaft aud manfully quitte fin there in all maner of winter and had the better L'Und the Bitay come an offir fenauce and to firm come Billiam Porter fquer & man fully be quitte form & had the better in the feede Who the finng dub! bed hom knoght the same tome (Und the Bis.day come an othir benauce in to the felde and to hym come Johan standiff squyer & manfully be quite hym on his adverface and had the better mithe felte and there the flyng dubled frm fingast the fame day Wind on the fame day come an other fenance and to form come a fquper of Balcoigne and proudly & manly he quite from on his aducta? re and had the better Und anone the finner dubled from knoaht. I And on the Bin. day come in to the felor in. men of armes of he? nauce and to bem come n. foudiours of Caleps that Were brethe ven that Bere alled oburghe and Bell and manen quite frem

on his adverfacies and the fetter in the fette, 21 nd thus ented the chalenges Bith mock bur hipes I Und the kong at the wueven a of the stangiers made a greet feste and pase bem ack piftes and they token hir leue and Went some to hir owne contre And in the pi.pew of Ryng fennes wegne the un.then Bas a quete Bataille cone in smyth felde bit Bene two squpers that one Bas alled Blouwstre that Was awellaunt. 21 rthur Bas the defendaunt, and Well and manfully foughten to gedze longe tome, and the ling for hir man full neffe and of his grace toke bir quarell in to his hand, and mate fem to go oute of the felte at ones and fo they Bere coursed of his Batailles and the kying pafe bem gua Thing the prince of kying Henries regne the fourthe Ris die a fauper of Balps that Was a whell a rifer and supportion to OBen of Blendow that did moch de struction to the peple of Balps Bas taken and brought to known, and there & come a fow the Justices and Bas dampned for his tre fon and than be was leid on an hurcell and so wave forth on to Tiborne thuraf the Cite and there be Was hanged and let doune a wene and his bede smyten of and his body quarted and sente to tin tounes, and his fece fette on london brugge Qund in the pinpere of Apng Beunes wone the deite Sir Johan Brauford the er le of somerfete that was Capitanne of Caleps and was kened at the Abber of the tourspell on Bhos foule god have mercy Amen, And in the same wer the lord Thomas kong Bennes sone Weds to the Councils of Somerset And in this same were come the enbaffatours of fraunce in to England from the duk of Burgon ne By to the Pance of Englond Rong Bennes fone and thine for bely and fowur of men of armes and archiers arens the duke of Orliauna, Unor the Bente ouer the fee the Erle of Urundell, Sir Buillebert Binfreuille Erle of Reme and the lord Coblam Sir 10 ban Olwaftell and many other good knyaftes and Borthy faux ers and men of armes and good archiers in to fraunce and come to Charle to the duke of Burgopne, And there he resserved a Wells comed thes Engliffmen the brees and all othir mepne, 21nd than it Was done from to Bot that the duke of Orliaunce Bas come to femtelowe falt by Paus With a grete nombre of men of armes and arbalaftiers and thioder Bente once Engliffmen and foughten Bith hem and date the brigge of Semteb Be and there they lib We moche reple of frenssimen, and Arminakes and the remenaunt 1 fada and Bold no lenger abia Und than our Ens gliffimen comen arene to Paris, and there they token his leur of

the buke a comen home avene in to englond in faufete a the duke pa fe frm grete piftes Unon fold Topna the dute of Orliauna fent em Baffatours in to englond to Rong Denen the ini. & feching fom of his felpe a focur arens his worky memie the duke of Burgoigne Und than the Rong mace Thomas his fone duke of Clawna and his othir fone Johan dufte of Beoford And his othir fone Dumfeen dufte of Bouafte and fir Thomas Beauford Erle of delet and the duke of a Bmarte fe made duke of porke And than the finng ordenned his fone fir Thomas duke of Clarence fir Tho mas (Bauford erle of dozfet and fir johan Corne Baile Bith ma np other brees Enpaftes & fqupers men of armes & arches to go no ouer the fee in to fraunce in telpping a ferenathona of the duke of Ozhaunce I And the Boxthy bores Bith bir retenue (hipped) at hampton and failled ouer in to normandie and bonced at hogges Und there matte with bem the lord bambe at hir londing with Bis. m.m.n of armes of frenthmen e in fergeaunts of armes with hem And all Were put to flight And taken of fem Bin. E.men of armes e EEEE. hors Withouts the that Were Planne in the feed I Und to they noten forth thurgh oute fraunce a token aftelles and tounes a lbbe moche peple of frenfimen that Bithfrom fem e token many ploners as they riden And to they walted forth till they come to Buraun and there they refted bem a While and fette the contre in mes and refeed till the Byntage Were won to failed I And than the dufte Bith his mepne come fome in to engond in faufete thanked? he dod I 21 ndy in the same were Bas the kunges come changed thuras oute Englond by the Aprit a his councill that is to fay the noble balfe noble ferthung of gold And the piin, were of hung Denries wene the un. de let make galens of Werre for be bad bomd to have paffed the grete fee and fo forth to Alexufalem and therto have enced his lyfe but god Bifted hym fo fone after With infire mites and grete filteneffe that fe myatt nat Bell endure no Bhile to feruently be Bas take and bought in bed at Watempufeer in a frire chambre And as he lap in his bed he afted his chamberlaph Bhat they called that chamber that be lay pine and be ansuerd & faid Stieff 26nd than be faid that the prophace faid that he follog make an ence and die in Aberufatem Und than te made finn we dy By to god and disposed all his Bolle Hind sone after he died and Bas arried by Bater from Befempulter in a Barge Bn to fe ucribam 24nd from thene 8n to Caunterbury by land Bith moch wich liatet brennyng in to the 26 fey of Euchurch & ther he was

enderd and beried besite seint Thomas of Caunderbury strine, and thus ended the Botthy kyng tenry about midknun sonday in the year of our bed a.M. acc. win, on Bhos souk god have mercy Amen

Of Kynge Benry the V. that Bas Kyng henues sone Capitule duantismo yairi.

Mo after the tethe of kong Henry the iii. regned kong? Denry his fone that Was borne at Monmouth in Walps that was a Borthy kong and a gracious man a a grets conquerour, Ind in the first wer of his wane for arete loue a good neffe be fende to the freme of langelp, them as his fadze had done be ry kong (Richard the fewnd and let take his body oute of the erth a pene & did bring it to Westmonster in a riall chare ouered Bith bla he beluet & bancro of diuse armes aboute & all the hors drawing th chaw were trapped in blake and beten with discrete armes to ma np a torche brennyng by all the Wey till be come to Westmynsten, & there be let make for bym a nall & a folempne enterement, & beried hym by Quene Unne his Topfe as his owne cefter Was on the fer? ther fice of feint Edwarces foune in the Abben of feint Wetres of Bestimpnstre on Thos soule god have mercy Amen And in this fame new Were a certaine of tollar we taken and fals feretikes that had purposed thurgh fals treson to have stanne our kong a for to Baue defenied all the clergie of the mame,a they myst have bady hir fals purpofe, but our lord Bold not fuffer it for in baft our kyng? had Warnping ther of a of all hir fals ordinauna a Burchpinge, a come forenty With his po Wer to feint Johanes Withoute Smythfeld Und anone they token a certapne of the Collarces & fals bretikes & Swught him By to the konges prefence, there tokke all fix fals pur well a ordinauna how they word have cone a wought a they myst have regned a had hir Woll! Aind there they wed Which Were hir a vitame e fir governoure And than the kong commaunced fem to the tours of londen a than toke mos of firm bothe Within the Cite & Trithoute a fent fem to Melbaate a to both coutres, 21 nd than thep Bere brought in examination before the clerate a the konges Austi ces a thre thep Tore connicted before the clergie for hir fale brefie and dampned before the nifetox for hir fals trefon, 21nd this was hir Judement that then shold be drawe from the tours of sonden By to feint Biles feld a them to be fonged a frent on the gale wes And alfo ther Was taken fir Rogier Acton anyage for ferefie a che for twoon arens the king a the wame, and de come afor the clergie and Was consided for his berefie to be brent, and campued before the Ju frices to be drawe from the tour of bondon thurgh the air to feint Si the feld and to be hanged and bund And in the fecond per of king brides reane the B. be befor a connacte of all the brows of the wam: at W:ft.monftre a there de put fom this demauna, a praied and befortght bem of hir goodneffe & of hir good councill and good Would to flewe form as touching the title a the right that be bad to Mozmandie Bafcopne and Buptenne, the Boich the Apna of fraun a Withkelv Bongfully and Brughtfully, the Which his Auna fires befor hom had be trewe titte of conquefte a right bentage the Bico Mormandie Safcopne & Suptenne the good fing Collard of Woncefor and his aunaferes before him haden hold all hir by ues tyme, Hindy his brees pafe him wundill to fend enbaffature By to the Aprix of feaunce & his council and that fr foed reue Bo to him his ritht bratage that is to fap Mozmandpe Bascopne & gup fenne the Which his pretenfours hadden hold afor hom, or elles be Bold it Bonne Bith dont of (Werd in fort tome Bith the befpe of Almyghty gody And than the Dolphine of feaunce an fuered to our embaffatours and faid in this maner that the frong Bas ouer pond and to tender of age to make any Berre as arens frm and Bas not like pit to be no good Berriour to do aut to make fuch a conquest ther Bron from And som what in some and respite he fente to form a tonne full of tenps balles, be cause & Boto have fom What for to play With all for fym and for his bries and that kew ne hom better than to mapning any Berre, Und than anone our bree that Were embaffatours token hir leue and comen in to Enatond arene and tolde fring and his council of the Bridgod En answer that they hav of the dendone and of the presente the whi che in had sente vin the king Lind whan the kings had her to hir Bortes and the anfuere of the Dolphine be Bas Bonter fore adversed and rathe eich mied to Bard the frestfomen and to Bard the find a the dephon, a thought to averge him Boon tem as for ne as god Bold fend him grace e myst, and anone bet make tenps halles for the toleran in all the balt that they mouth to mate and then Here grete gonne stones for the dolphine to play Bith all Olnor. than anone the king fent for all his brees and beld a gre to counceille at Westmonster and toler on to sem the answer that then had of the delphine and of his Worthy prefents that be fence

to hym and to his lowes to playe With all And there the kyngs e his books Weren accorded that they shold be wedy in arms with hir polocr in the beft araie that myatt be cone Und gete men of armes and archers that mouth be goten and alle other fruffe that bonged to Werwe & to be wop With all hir whenue to mete at fouthat pun & lammaffe next fe Wong Withoute any welay Wherfor the kynge or depnede his naupe of themes With all maner of feuffe and Bitaile that longed to fuch a Berrour of all maner ordinauna in the bauen of Southampton in to the nombre of CEC.pp. failles Unor than fell there a grete difese and a fonde meschief for the Were in-Detes Bhich that the Aprice trust moche on Und thurgh fals couetife they had purpofed and Imagined the lignges with And thought to have flapne opm and all his bretheren or he had take the fee The Which Were named thus Sir Richard Erle of Cambrygge bw.hir to the duke of porke the fecondy Bas the bidy Saope Tufouer of Englondy the thirde Bas Sir Thomas grap Enpast of the Northcontre Und these brees afore said for luce of money had made prompfle to the frensomen for have flagne kyng? Henry and all his Worthy bretheren by a fals trayne foundaix of they had be war But Almyghty god of his gut gwa beld his holy honde over hem and faced tem from this pillous meyne Undy for to have consthis they reserved of the frenshmen a mils tion of gold And that Was there openly preued And for hir fals treson they were all there Jugged By to the wife ? Ind this Was the Inggement that they stold be ladd thurgh Hampton and Withoute Untigate there to be beded And thus they ended hir lefe for hir fals couetife and trefon

A none as this Was done the kying and all his meyne ma to hem vedy & Wenten to shippe & when and saiked forth With y B C shippes and arrived Withyn seyne at kydeause Hong our ladies eue the assumed mithyn seyne at kydeause Hong our ladies eue the assumed in Mormandie With all his admaine. And so Went hym forth to have sleek And he kessed the towne all aboute by kind, and eke by Water And sent to the Capitagne of the towne and charged hym for to deliver the towne And the Capitagne said that he none delivered hym ne none he Wolde to hym were but had hym done his best. And than our kying laid his admain a by to the towne that is for to say Bonnes Eugenes and Trip arties and setten and asset to the Walles and eke Hy to the Towne Und ast downe bothe towns and towne and beid hem In to the grounde Und there he plaied at the temps With his hard gonne

Stones (I'ndy they that Bere Bithin the toune Bhan they foote place, ther fonge Was Well a Bay, and Allas that over any fuche traps balles Were made and curfed all the that Werre began, and the tyme that ever they were forme Qandy on the mortie the kunco did are at every gate of the towne that every man follow be mon on the morbe even to make affaute on to the toune (21nd Billiam Bouchier and Johan Smunt With pijothir Borthy Burges comen to the Apura and befought hom of his wall Dunathood and wolder to Bithdra Be his malice and deferuction that he did In to fem, and befought hom of Bin. daics of whoth and twies of any refeue myght comen By to bem, and effes to retoe By the toune Bn to fym With all his goods And than the kyngg fente forth the Ca witapne and Rept the remenaunt feill with fpm. the bed Saucete that was Capitagne of the toune Wente forth to Rone in all hafte Un to the delphone for felpe and focur, But the Bas none ne no man of wecue, for the Dolphone Boto not Und thus this Capitagne come agene In to the Apnay and were By the toune and relivered from the fleies, 21 no than be afted bis Buck the Erk of Dorfet and mace bym Capis taphe of the toune of harflete and definewed hym the Reies, and Bad bom done to put oute all the frently peple bothe men Bomen and childen and fuffed this toune of Dawflete Bith Engliffe Und than the Ryng fente in to Englind and did aie men (in enery good toune of Englond that Bhat crafty man Boke co me thider a inhabite hom there in p toune be shous hous & fouffold to hom and to his frime for ever more O Wind fo this ter Bente many diverse marchaunts and crafty men and enbabis ted fem there to ferength the toune Und Beren Belome, And Bhan the Rung fathe that this toune Was Wele fruffed both of Be taille and of men this Borthy Chana toke his leue, and Bente to Calens Bard by bond and the Frenshmen berte of his compact they thought to stope hym his Way that be sholve not maffe that Way and in all the hafte that they myght bretten all the brigge there any paffage Bas for fore and man in fo mocke that there myafit no man passe ouer the Rivers nothir on hors ne on foot, but of the Molde be drollned And therfor our kong Bith all his pes ple Bents and fought his Bare ferre By to Pane Bard, Und the Bas all the riall police of fraunce affembled and woy to peut him Batuille and for to testwie all his pepte But Almoghty god Bas his and and faued hom and alle his mepne & defenced hom of his enemies wider a purpose thanked be god that laved so bis owns knyaft and kyng in his rightfull tick (IAnd, than our kyng fe hologing e feging the multitude a nombre of his enemies to Bithfto to his Wer a wire hom bataille Than the kong with a meke bert & a good spirit left By his hances to Almyghty god and besought hom of his befor and focur a that day to faur his to the feruaunts And than our kong gadzed all his forces and other peple about and bad firm all be a good chere for they fold have a faire day & a gracious Bictorie and the better of all hir enemies and praced? tem all to make hem redy By to the bataille for he Bold rather be dece that day in the feed than to be take of his enemies for he Bold neu put the Reame of Englond to counfone for his plane L'Und the duke of york fell on kneese befought the kong of a wine of he Wold graunte from that day the a tounterbard in his bataille Und the Aprig granted from his afterng Undy faid graunte mercy whis of porke and praised hom to make from mor alnor than in bady enery man to orderne a stake of tree & tharp both entes that the sta he myght be pight in the crithe a flore that hir enemics floto not ou come fem on forfe balt for that Bas hir fals purpofe and amied frem all ther for to ouer nice our meyne focenty at the fyrit compna? on of fem at the furft bount Unog all nught before the bataille the frenshmen made many great fires and mock wuck with howting? and for wing and pleice our lipnge and his brees at the dife and au archer all wer for a blank of hir money for they Benden alle had hene heres the morne arofe the day gan foring Und the kyng by good aufe let amie his Bataille and his Benges and charged euery man to kepe from hole to geores and praised from all to be of good chew Dindy Whan they were way he askedy What tyme of h day it Bas 21 ndy they faidy Dame Than faidy faid our kyng no B to good tome I for all Englond, praieth for be and therfor be of good chere and let Be go to oure journey Und than be faid With an high wie in the name of Almyghty god and of femt Be orge a Bunt Baner and feint Seorge this day thone belpe

And than these frenssmen come priking coune as they wolk baue oner riden alle our meyne But god & our Archiers make hem some to stomble For our Archiers stat never arows amys but it pissed, and bought to grounce man or sors

I for they floten that any for a Wager I And oure stakes made sem tope ouer true ecks on other that they lay on sexes two spew lengths of sexiste I And our styng with his meyne & with

his men of armes and archiers that thakked on kem so thicke king arwes and keyr on thith stakes and our kyng with his owne for the faught manky And thus Almyghty god and seint George brought our enemies to ground, and yase to that day the victure and there were stayne of frensshmen that day in the feld of Aging courte mos thanne you. With prisoners that were taken, And there were nombed that day of frensshmen in the feld mos than six sove thousand, but god that day saught for victure. And after some there tradyngs to our king saught for victure and after come there tradyngs to our king state that there was a news batuille of frensshmen ordened way to stelle on hym a comen warres hym. Unone our kyngs ket are that every man spot see his prisoners that he had take and anone are ied his batuille dynne way to sight with the frensshmen. I know when some there had anone are ied his batuille dynne way to sight with the frensshmen. I know when some shows that the said the said and anone are well be satisfied after way.

And thus our kying as a worthy conquerour, had that day the Victorie in the felve of Agencourt in picardie. And than our kying rewrited agene ther that the Bataille Was, to fee What peple Were vere of Englishmen, and y of any Were hurt that myst be holze. Undy ther Were were in the felve the duke of Warrye. The duk of Alaunsome, the duke of Washam, the Erk of Nauer; ne the chief Conestable of Famina and Vindelit Erks, and the Erchebishmene of Sauna, and of good Warries an honderd and mod, and of Worthy knyghtes of guite allaunae of war at nurse a thousand and fine knumbered. And of English men Was wet that day the good duke of youke and the Erk of southfolke, and of all other of Englishmen there Were not wer passenged by Bodises thanked be good. And this bataille Was on a friday Whiche Was Cuspone & Cuspinianes day in the moneth of October And anone the knyg commaunaed be kerk of southfolke

Ding there were pusioners the duke of Orliauna, the duke of Surkine the Erk of Wendome, the Erk of Wheche Erk of Richmond and Sir Gurfigaunt Marchall of Hauna and many othir worthy bries were there taken in this bataille of Agendourt and were brought by to the toune of Cakens and so our the see With the kyna in to England and known at Douer in kents with all his prisoners in sauket thanked be god almostly Und so were to Caunterbury and offered at Seint Thomas source India so so so so so so so the court for the forth see thanked the next thanks we Estima and there

he referd till that he word come to known I And than the maine of london and the Ularmen Shreuce with all the Borthy comu s ners and confres comen to Beakfethe Bell and Borthelp arrais edy to Welcome our kying with duicre meldies Quindy thankedy to Ulmpather dod of his armaous Butorie that he had fle Bed for hym UAnd fothe kyngs and his prisoners passed forth by him till be come to feint Thomas Baterong Und there mette with him al religious with proaff on and welcomed hom I not fo the kong come noying With his pasoners thurgh the Cite of bindin There p there was stewed many a faire sight at all the conduptes and at the crosse in chepe as in benealy acrap of Angeles Archangeles Patriarches Drophers and Biraines With durerle meddies fens fing and synging to welcome our king Und all the andupts rennyng With Wone Und the kyngz passed forth By to seint pous be and there mette With hom pin. biffowes wieffed and miterd Bith sensiers to Welcome the Avna And songen for his gracious Bicorie Te ceum laudamus I And there the Kynge offred and to ke and was to Westmynster And than the maine who his leue of the kynge and was some awns And my the in-wer of kynge Henrice regne the B.come the Empour of Almaigne kying of Ros me and of Hungarie in to Englished and fo to the Cite of london Unog the maire and the Aftermen With the Chrences and Work thy custis of known by the kynges commauncement mette With hum on the Blak fethe in the best away that they course on horse bake 4 Und there they Welcomed hom and brought, hom to london Bith mocke honour and grete reuerence And at seint Tho mas Bateryng there mette Bith hym the king With all his lords in dood amy U Und there Bas a Boxthy metyng bit Wene the Empour and the flyng and there they flyffed to gedzes and en? bracked eche other And than the Approx whe the Empour by the honde and fo they come ridying thuras the act of bindon bin to feint Coules and there they alight and offred and alle the Wiffhomes feoden mieffed Bith fenfere in fer fonces fenfpng? U Und'than they token hir hors and riven By to Westmynstere And there the army baged the Empour in his owne Pakeps Hind there he wifted hom a grete Bhile and all at the finges coftz Und sone after come the duke of Holand in to England to come and fee there the Empour And to fpeke Bith fym and Bith kyng Thenry of England And & Bas Korthely reserved and logged in the biffower gine of Ely And all at the kyinger wife

And Whan the Empour had Well refred hym and fep the lond my di uerfe pties & knowe the comodites than by parte of tyme he toke his true of the figna but or to pece fe Bas mad knygft of the Bar tier & teffepued & Wered the livery, Und than be thanked the konce and all his Borthy brees, And than the king a be Went ouer the fee By to Calege & abiten ther longe tome to have an answer of the feetiffs thing, and at the last it come a plesed him right north 21 nd the Empour whe his teue of the king e paffed forth in godors nas that he most a that Bas on feint lukes oue that he come to lambithe And on the monday next after he come in to the plement at Weft? monfew (TAnd in this fame wer Bas a grets certite of come in ens and But thanked be god it lafted not longe Lalnd in the iii. 2% w of king knues regne the B. de belæ his plement at Westmonstre in the bearing of the moneth of October and lafted Bu to the pu reficiation of our lade than next after And there Bas graunted Br to the king to maintan his Werce to the of frintuelte and of tems palte an folk tape and a d.fine, And than anone the Ryne praced ar his bices to make bem way to fewn 3th form in his right, Und anone fe be make a newe warnue, and charged all men to be wedp at Bampion in Bitton Belle than next after Withoute any celap And there the fing made the duke of Beceford protectour and defendur of his Reame of England in his absence, and charged frm to kepe his lawes, a marnen both frictuelte and tempelte Dany Bhan the king had thus done and fette al thing in his konde On feint markes day that Bas that tome forklete Bofday be toke his hors at Wistmonster and come nopna to Poules and the A ofted and tode his leve Ind fo war forth thuraf the Cite taking his true of all maner of pepte as well of wure as of riche prapert fem all in general to pay for hom, Undy fo the wide forth to Seint Beatage and there he offeed and toke his leue of the Maire char? arma hum to kere Well his chambre, And fo was forth to hampton and there above till his weenue Were redy and comen for there Bas all his naupe of fhipes With his ordinauna gadzed and Bell ftuf fedras bonded to fuch a nall armag With alle mance of Bitailles for fuch a nall pepte as well for fore as for man, as longed for fuel a Berriour Bat is for to fap Armure Bonnes Tripgetes en grines folbes, Baftiles, Bagges of lether, Salpna laddres, Mates, Smass, Shurkes, Pokens, Caueps, Bolbes, and awikes, Bothe ftrynges, Tonnes, Chiftes and pipes fulle of

arewes as nevely for fuch a Worthy Werrour that no thying was to fecte Whan tyme come thidder come to from thipses late with gon nes and gonnepoudre And Whan this Was wop and his ween ? ue come the king and his brees with all his rial hofte went to Thip and token the fee and failen in to Mormandie and bonded at Touke boon the lamaffe, dap than next 24nd there be made plbin. knyghtes at his londing and than the kyng kring of many enemics Boon the fee that is to fap ip. grete auchtes hulkes galeis es and fippes that Weven come to testwie his naupe Und anone be commaunced the Erle of the march to be chief chyuctagne and many other Boxthy brees Bith 6pm With men of armes and ar & chiers to go to the fee that none enemies refouled his nauge ne en tred his lond in no partie for to destoruble his Biage ne his Jour nop I Unor anone the Erle toke his mepny and Bent to fhip and farmined the fee and Repte the fee after that no maner of enemie dur't wute Bron the fee And anone the kong fent his fe muces on to the Capitagns of Touks and charged from to tellis hym his Caftell and his wune and elles he shold neithir leue ma ne chitog a loue And anone the Capitagne and in. othir burgers of the toune brought the keises to the kyngs and befought hym of gua Und the kong whitewo the knee to fir Johan ky keley and made hom Capitaone and comaunced from to put oute all fren somen both of the towns a of the Castell U And ther beside Was the Cafeell of Buces and thider the Anna fent the Erle max chaff with a faire morne and fauted the toune Unone it Bas pol de to the Erle and brought bom the Bries Und he brought the kei es to the king And the king toke from the keice and made from Capitanne of the Castell of buers and of all that bonged ther to and charged from to whiter oute all the frenthmen (And than the kynar keld forth his wer to Cane that Was a stronge wune a faire and a nall Caftell theren And anone & fent his beautes to the Capitagne and charged from to definer the toune and his Caftell or elles be Bolte fem gete With strength of honce Windy they answered and faid that be toke fem none ne none they Boto a U And than anone be faice his fiece on to Quer on to fom the toune and laid gonnes on every five and bete a doune bothe Walkes and wures and flow mocks pepte in hir houses and the in streets Und the good duke of Clarence laid a coune the Bal? kes on his fice By to the ground Und fo withpy a Bhile the kyng by his councill fa Ward the towns alle aboute 2 no anous the duke of Clarence bad entred in to the toune and flothe toune right till be come to the fignge and fpared nother man ne childe & euce they ared 21 Clarena A Clarena and feint Beorge And ther was dede on the Walles on the Appages floes a Bouthy man that Bas called fpringes the Bhich the kong comaunded to be ferred? in the Ublev of Cane fast by Billiam conquerour on Blos fouls god baue mercy Amen Candy than the Ryng come in to the toune With his brother the duke of Clauma and many other Borthy be? tes Bith moche solempnice and myethe & Und than the kyng? commaunced the Capitagn to reduce from his Caftell and he be? fought the kyng to peue hom puis daies of refrice of any refcue Bold come and of none come to deduct from the Reces and the Ca ? feel at his commauncement I And Broge this compositions was the toune and the Caftell of Baious Bith othir tonnes fortreffes and Billages in to the nombre of win. Spon the fill before the Ca? ftell of Cane our kyng pight all his tentes that femed, a toune as moch as Cane and by that some tropness that no refere Bold come there I Und fo at the piin-day at ence the Capitagne come oute of the Catell and whitewo the keres and the Caftell to our Aprice and Baious and the other pun. tounes Weren refluency By to hom also And anone the kong relivered the keics to the du he of Clarence and made him Capitaine bothe of the toune and of the Caftell and made hym Capitagne of Baious and of alle the othir tounes also Unor so entredy the Castell and the toune also and there he helve feint Georges felte And there he made & B. Any others of the bath ther was Six Lown Roberfart Salpn Chap? npe Moudomery and many othir Boxthy men Undy the kyng to maunded fem for to put oute all the frenshmen and Bomen and no man fo hardy to tefoule no Boman ne take no maner good a Bap from bem but lete paffe in pers in payne of cethe.

And there passed outs of the toune in one tay mo than yB. hons terd Wymmen And than our kyng let stuffe the toune and Easstell Bith Englissimen and excepted there the Capitagnes one for the toune and an other for the Castell And charged hem by

on fix lyfe for to Repe Well the toune and the Caftell

Und or our konge Went thens he gate Waleys Melbetone and beid a siege to Chirburgh Und that siege keid the duke of Bluss welck With a stwage wider and myghty and by process of tyme gate it and made ther a Capitagne of the same toune Und the same tyme the Erke of Waxe Wyke kid a siege to Dounfrannte

and gate it and put theun'a Capitanne Und for to fpe & he mow of the Erle of the march that the fina ordence to finn the fee and to Repe the coftes of Englond for all mance enemies, the Wynde awfe Boon semittat they Wente alle to have be lofte, but thurgh the graw of god Ulmpghty and good gouernauna they nown afore topher all that fearme CAnd there were their i. Carill kes and two balingers with marchaundifes and other goods and alle the pule that were Withpune, And an other Carril drof ue befow hampton and thwise his mafe ouer the toune Balles and this was on frint Bartholmewcs day And Whan all this ftorme Bas fefed this Borthy Erte of march tolle his fhipce Bith his mer ne and Wente to the fee and longed in Normandic at hogs ges, and fo riden forth to Bard, the Ang. And euer as he come the frenffimen fledce Und there come to fem an Untho ny pigge and fold Bed the hooft alle that Bay till they come to a grete Water and there they drady to have fene and the Bater closed fem to that they myght no Where gete oute Sut at the last god Al myghty and this pigge brought fem oute alle faufe - 21 nd there they aught a ape that knewe all the contre aboute and be brought tem thurgh a quele fand and fo in to an Ale, and ther they take many prisoners in hir Way to Bard the king in hir Journey, and so they comen by to Cane, Undy there the king welcomed hom and whe his Journey at Argentone, And anone it was yold By to the king and they had hir lyuce and went hir Way Und than our kong remaied to a stronge toune that Bas at Bedy Cefe, and there was a faire monfter and thep pelce it anone By to the Rong, 21 not than the Rong Bente from thene to 21 faun ? fome and Wan the toune and the Budge, Und the Anna fente the Erke of Barrelbpke to a toune that Was called Belefine Bith a huge and a stronge power and anone they relu and put sem m the Apriges and and in his mercy Undy fo did many moo fewnge tounce and Caftelles that Were in the parties 1 21 not from thens they Want to Wernill in Werch and anone it was police by to the Apring bothe towns and Caftell bodies and goodes at the Apringes grace, Undy fo the Apring gate and conquered all the tounes and Ca stelles Oples sewngthes and Abbeps By to Pountlarge, Und

from thens By to the Cite of Rone And in the Bowe of king thencies ugne the Bosix Johan Olarafeell that Bas the bird Cobe ham Ras aufted for brefix and brought By to the tour of known Und anone after the bake outs of the tour and Kent in to Kalps

and there kepte from longe tome Ind at the laft the bid potters mette With hom and toke hom, but he store at grete refence longe to me and Bas fow Bounded or he Bold be take. Und fo the bed Do Wys men brought hym oute of Balys to known in a Wherkook & To be Bas brought to Bestmonster and there Bas mamined of art tepne wintes that Ber put Bron him, & fe faid not nay and fo fe Was convide of the chergie for his berefie and dampned before the Justices on to the cethe for trefon . Unor fo te Bas lad on to the tour agene, and there to Bas leid on an hurcell and drawe thurst the Cite to feint Biles feld, and there Was made a new mare of ga te Wes and a stronge chepne and a coler of youn for fym and ther be Was honged and brent on the Gale Wes and all for his lewes neffe and his fals opinions.

No in the Bi-were of Aprice Benries regne the B. he fent his Buck fir Thomas Beaufort dufte of wafter Bith a faire Ineque of men of armes and archers to for the Cite of Ros ne and three displaced his bance and sent herauces on to the toung and Bad fem rela that Cite By to our Ryng fir fiege bid, And thep faid be toke bem none to kepe ne none be foold have there, but if it were right der p lought and meued With hir hondes for othir an fuere Bold they none were but gonnes Q And there the duke toke good aufement of the grounce all aboute, Undy anone there iffued oute of the Cite a grete menne of men of armes bothe on forfe bake and on foot and anone our mepne met Bith fem, and ouer there be an fixe of fem and the wore flame and take pop.pfones of right good mennys bodies and the remenaunt fledce agene in to the toun Und the duke Went By to Pountlarge By to the kyings and tol ? to from all hold be had fredte and hold from alked the grounte

And anone as be Bas go they aft a coune all fir fubbartes as foute the Cite Bn to the hard grounde for the Ryng there no referf Thund Thold haur at his compny Und the feicap before lamaffe day than next fole Wong our king With his hofte come before were and anone le fette his fiege wunde abute that Cite, and anone let ley his ordinaunce By to the toune, I no the Rong and his brees Wire bogged in the charterhous and grete fevengthe aboute bem, and that Bas in the Efte partie of the Cite 4 2ind the duke of Claren a boated from at the West ence in a Wast Abben before the Poste Chaun Und the duke of Exaftre in the Northfice before the con & Beauuefon Und Bit Bene the dufte of Clavenet and the dufte of Exceltre Bas the Erk Marchall baged With a stwage power

before the Caltell gate 4 And than Bas the Erle of Ormand the bed barington and the bed Talbt With fir retenue not fym And than fir Johan Corne Baille and many othir noble Anystes of na me With hir wanue lay With the duke of Clarena And from the duke of Enafen toward the kong Ben baged the bed Roos the ford of Billuby the bre Week We and fir Billiam Wester Annaft With hir wanue before the port of feint hillaw, And than Was the Erle of Mortagne With his wienue baced in the 26 bep of Seint Raterines, And the Erk of Salifbury With his retenue lap on that othir fice of feint katerines, And fir Johan Grep knoght Bas log ged at the Abley that is called mount feint Mickel And Sir ofte hip leche knyght the konges treforer Was baged bit Wene the Was ter of Sepne and the ablep and kepte the Barte Bner the holl Und the Baron of Caw Be Bas logged Bower the Bater fix to kepe the paffage, 21 no Jenico the fauper lap next to him on the Water fice, Und then n. faupere Repte manty the Bater of fenne & fought with hir enemies ofte tymes 21nd on that other fice of fenne lap the crite of huntmigdone, Und Mafeir Neuill the Erles fone of Weftmer Land, And Sir Bilbert Binfecuille Erle of Reme, and Sir Rif chard of Arunaell and the lord feners Bith hir wanue before por te du munte and eche of thes brees had feronge ordinauna, Und the firma did make at Countlarge over the Bater of ferne a from ge and amyghty cheque of Jun and put it thurgh gute Dyles falt pight in the grounce and that Bente ouer the River of Sepne that no teffell myght paffe that in no konce, And about that chep? ne the kong let make a brigge over the Bater of fenne that man and hors and alle other arrage myaft go to and feo at all tymes Bhan new Were, And than come the Erle of Barre Bythe and had gote Dounfront By to the Ryng Denry of Englondy,

And anone the kyng sente the Erk of Warre Wyke to Calice, whe to before it. And Whan he come before the towns be sente his he capitagns and had hym were the towns Bron my ne of withe And anone he keid his stege, And the Capitagns be, sought the Erk that he myght come to his presence and speke With hym, And so the good Erk granned hym, And than he come outs and some other Gurges With hym, and entreted so With this Erk that this same towns was known composition to tone as the Cite of Rone did and the Erk granned and consented ther to von this condition that the knyses nauge with his ordinaun, a myght was spekem in saufe with with any maner kett a well

furbaunce and to his composition they seek to this seaks and the shippes passed by by hem in sauset and come before the Cite of Rone in to an honcerd shippes and there they are his ankers and than this Cite was beleged both by bond and by water And whanne all this was done and shippes comen by than come the Cite of water.

Wyke agent to the kyng, and baged bym bit were the Abbey of seint katerines and the kyng, till that the Abbey entwiced and was yold In to the kyng, And than he were dhym thens and baged bym kefow Poste martinughe And the Was the Erk of Saksbustey was manually by the kyng to make hym way to vice but ther combasty tydyng and make hym to about And so be with the combasty tydyng and make hym to about And so be with the fiege Was en a baged hym kesic the Erk of Huntyngson till the siege Was en a

ded And than some the duke of Busseless the kynges brother from the stegs of Chircurgh the Which he had Bonnen and grain and stuffed arene on to the kynges before and profit on the counse of English And Bhan he Was wine to the kynge before Rone anone he beged With gree redinating before post seint will lave more new the touns and his ensemies than any other lay by plonders of kugthe Withyn shot of quarte And With some lay

the Erk of South folke and the bed of Gergeneney With ake hir wenue and strongs admained and maily a promisely fought energy day With hir enemics, ever Whan they issued outs of the ciase Unit than ome the prious of kylmagns of Freand over the see By to the kyng With a faire megns of men of arms of hir owns colored tre gyle the sounce of wit. C. good mennys boics and the kyng Welcomed hem and made him right good thire Unit than ome tydyn ges by the kyng that the kyng of Famina and the delphyne a the duke of Gurgoyne Wolcome a council to where the Cite of

Rone With a stronge power of all maner of nacions and buske the strenge and stronge power of all maner of nacions and buske the strenge and stronge power of all maner of nacions and buske the strenge and strenge strenge and moose plugue grounds. And therfor the kying assigned the Priorie of kylmagne With his potency from on the Northston of the spoke to stoppe her passes and was then the souls of the spoke to stoppe her passes.

sage and Ras by the foult of know And of this adminunce they Ben full glad And so they Bent forth in hat and kepte grounds and the place that the king and his council had assigned tem.

I And they quite him as good Bentious on to hir king.

Mo Be Buk I tell polde Brick Bore the chief Capitains and concernours of the Cite of Rone I mon Six Ong Butiere Bas chief Capitains bothe of the Cite and of the Cafeel And

mon fie Termegan & Bas Capitanne of Porte & Canp mon Sit te la Rocke he Bas Capitann of the disners Mon six Unthopne he Bas lieutenaunt to mon fir Ony botiler Henry chantfien & Was Capitarne of the water de la wounde Johan Mantwuas de Bas Capi tapne of the porte de la Chaftell /Mon Sir de Oreany de Bas Ca / vicapne of the wete of feint Billarie the Baftand of Tone & Than Capitagne of the porte martenuille, And graunte Jakes a Borthy Berriour & Bas Capitagne of all men of Berre, Und & Bas go & ucenour outerbard both on botfebake a a foot of all men of armes Whan they effeed oute of the Cite of all the writes he from arrived as they foldy countre Bith our meyne, And eche of these Capitagns Ead S. M. men of armes and somme mos And at the first compng? of our kpng there Ber nombred by kmutes in touc. M. of men a Bomen and children What ponge and ofce and amonge alle these Was many a manfull man of his honces & fo they preced from Wha then iffued oute of the Cite both on horfebake and on foot, for they come never at one gate oute allone, but at in .or in gates a at every gate not in. M. of good mennes bodies y armed and manfully ou two with our Engliffomen and moch wolk flapne diterfe tomes Bith donnes quarelles and other admaunt a 21 nd this fiege dund pe Beles, And ence they of the toune fond to have be refers ed, but ther come none fo at the laft they kepte fo long. f toun that the twice many thousances Bithin the towne for defaute of met of me of Bymmene of children for they had ean bir fore togges and attes that were in the toune a 21 nog ofte tymes the men of armes drofe oute the pour pepte oute at the gates of the winte for fpendping of Bitaille, And anone our Engliffman drofe fem m to the toune agapne So at the last the Capitagns of the tou ne fa to the meschief that they were nat wscued, Und also the scara to of Vitaille, and that the reple to deice for defaute of mete arety day many thonfances. Undy also sally pong children the and southe hir modes rames and Beren art Than anone they fente By to the kyng befeching hym of give and mercy and brought the keics of the toune on to the kong and relinewed the toune to hom and all the foudiours wided the toun with hir fore and barneis & the communes of the toune for to aspec and duelle figil in the tous ne gerty to pay to figm and to his fuctfours for alle maner cuftos Und than the mes and fee fermes and katerines kyng entwor in to the toune and referd from in the Caftell till the toune was fette in while and in governaunce

Dowth king of England Bas made kritier & regent of fraum a and hold he wedged gume katherine Ea. E. . E. . 188.

No anone after that were Bas doten Depe a many other wunce m baas normandie paf them ouer Withoute frok ar fiege Bhan they Uncerftow that the kying had goten wi ne, Allfo this fame wer had fine a wes mace and f Borne bit Bene the duke of Burgopne and the delugne Bhick Bene Borne Sp on one boos boby that thep foto bue and affifte eche othir avenft there enemise, 21nd after this conturn to this off, the duke 30% Can of Burgogne Bas flagne and pitoufty murthed in the pres fence of the delutions Wherfore the frenthmen Were gretly demiced, & of Texap new Tite laboured to have a traptipe With the figning of en alond, for the king of England Ban daily of them tounes Caftel les and fortreffes, Allo this fame per Bas quene Jane auftion & Grought to the caftell of ledis in Bente, And one frece cancelf a 20% ctor of divinite fer confessour, Bhick afterBard Bas flagn by the person of the tour fallying at Bordes and reface, Und after Quenz Jane Bas deliucred of In the Bij. were bothe Aprices of fraunce & of England Were accepted & kong fenry Tras made feir and regent of fraux Undy Wedded dame Raterine the Rynges doughter of feau ex atte Tropes in Champaine on trinite fonday And this was mas to by the mone of thelip newly made duke of Bourgopne, Which Thas [Borne to Rying Genry, for tauenge his faces with a Thas be come Engaff Tano thenne the Apng With his nelle Bofe Went to Warps Where he Bas nally recepued And from thens he with his brees and the duke of Bourgopne and many othir brees of fraunce leid ficate to diverfe tounes and Caftelles that felde of the dolphone partie, and Ban bem but the toune of Melun Geld ande for theren Ben good refendours & In the Bin wer the lignag and quene came ouer fee and brider on Cancelmaffe day in the mor we at cour Und the punday of fenever the kung came to bondon Hud the poi. day of the fam: moneth the quene come Und the poin. day of the fame the Bas counce at Befempnfter, Allo the fame were a ! none after efter the figner bette a plement at Weltmonfter at Which plement it Was ordepnedy that the goldy in engliss, copn: sholdy be Wered and none refferued But by Weight, And anone afar Bhit fontro the Rong failled to Calens and paffed fo forth in to fearing 21 nd in march the pon-dap befow the apna came ouer the but of clarena Bas flapne in frauna and din erfe othir betes talen pufo ners as the erte of hutpngcon, the erte of fomerfete with ding othir

And all Was be aufethen Bold not take With dem archiers, but thought to cause doo with the frentimen them felfe Withoute fem, Und pit Wan & Bas flame the arctets come & refcued the body of the duke Which thep Wold haue arted Bith fem god haut met cy on his foule, he was a Ballaunt man, And the fame rete bit wes ne Eriftemas & Cantelmas the toune of Melun Was polten to the Aprigation the in-pere on feint Micholas day in warming Bas born Henry the kynges first begoten some at Bynasson, Whos godfadel at fontstone was Henry bissom of Bonchester & Johan duke of OBcoford & the duchests of theand Bas godmour, e Benry chiche lep Erchebiffop of Caunarbury Was godfadze atte conferming Und in the power the Cite of Medis in bue Bas goten, Thich had bene binge befeged , Und this fame wer the quene fhipped at hamp! ton e failed ouer to the kying in feaunce, where the Bas Burfhips fully warpued of the kyngg, a also of the kyng of feaunce his fa & Oze & of his modes, And thus kying Henry Ban falt in feaunce & held grete aftate, e face at dynez at a grete fest in charis counce & the quere alfo, Which had not bene feen to fore g alle pepte wforted? By to his court, but as to the Armay of feauce he helve none affate ue rule but was left almost allone, Also this pere the Wethercoke Bas fette Bron wulus steple at london, And this year in the mos neth of August the king Were sike at lops to Bynant, a Whan he fatt & foed dere de made his testament, a ordented many thinges nobly for his foule, a demontly restance all the rathers of holy this ete, in so ferforth that Whan he was enounced he said the setuise with the preste, and at the ters of the platme Miserer mei dus, that Bas Benigne fac die in bona Boluntate tua fpon Bt edificantur muri Helm, de bad tame there a faid thus, O good bed thou knows est that mone entent hath bene a get is if I myght lyue to recopfie the Wallis of Milm, and thenne the preste proceeds forth & made an ente, Andy anone after this mofte noble prince andy Bictorious kyng flour in his tyme of aiften charaltie Boom all & Ward doub ted gaf his fould in to f hances of gode crice e made an ende of his naturell lyf at the laid alsons or Bynant before parps the mon bire re of his age, on Bhos foule god have mercy Umen Thenne Bas p body enbamed & and & lerve in a nall chave and an omage like By to from Bas leva Boon the corps own With dui ree baners & horfe covered richely with tharmes of England & feaunce, a also tholde armes of feint Ed Bardis feint Edmond & othir & Bith grete mul titude of torchie, With Whom Bank the Army of Soctand & many

othir bres Bhich accompanyd the body till it wine By the Westenyn stru by bodon in Englind? And in enery wine by the Bay be had solvennely his dinge on them a maste on the mane, e moche as smelle Bas gruin to pour pepts by the Bay. And the Bh. day of no nember after the wire Bas bourght thurgh bodon Bith gree is succeed a solvenia to Bestmynster Bhire to not beth, it Bas Buit should be built should be built should be built should be built should be by the bas buit should be built should be built should be built should be by the body the body the body the bas built should be by the body the body the bas built be by the should be by the body the

Of the laBer of Aynge Harry the fifthe de What de autemied for Annge Richard & for him felfe after his withe Expitud duantifimo persi.

Ere is to be noted that this fing threy the B. Bas a noble pana after he Was krnz e aounco fold & it to fore in his pountie le had bent Belor wellete e franco no thomas of his lutes ne defines, but accompassion them after his altenge, but as font as he Bas crouned enormed & faced anone fourtly he Bas chaunged in to a new man & fette all his entent to lyne Betwouflyin magnanging of foly courch, aftering of of ferralis, Replyings Juftice & defending of his Reame & fungettie Zind faras moch as his fadze had depositor by his labout the good Rong (Richard), & proufer made him to die e for thofferer whe to him ageiff his lige aunce le had fente to Rome to te affoilled therof, for tooleg offence the pore our holy fadre eniopico fim to make tom be putted fore p. petuelly it like as he had done to be taken from hom his daturell lof ther for be shold to founce un tapers to burnne precielly about his Body Bat for the extinction of his tower tyfe his foule man aire te remembredy a cour in feuen in fricialell lyfe And alfo that he fold. ciery Welle on the day as it cometh aboute of his dethe have a fo?" Compute maffe of Requiem on the quen to fore a diage With in lefsfone and a dok to your pepte at Bare on that day of si. (billinges Bij. pens to be tellog peny med. And ones in the pere at his anny ? Herfanc his terment to be holom in the mofer Bonefte Bife, auto to be acked that any op. pounce in pens to poure pepte, Undy to every moule to have py. fillings Which all thefe thinges pformed this noble living for his more, for fing binen the un his faure pformed it not during his tyfe, Whom as it is faid god touchid and Was a

Expre ex & diece, Alfo thenne this noble prince lete do alle all the abbottpe and priours of feint fencte ordre in england And had the in the chapitre hous of Westmanster for the reformation of the order Whan he had compnicacion, Und also With bissops and men of p spualte in so fer forth that they doubted for be Wold have had the temporaltics oute of their hands, tokerfore by thaups, labour and pwarting of the fpualte encourged the king to chalenge Norman dieg his right in fraunce to thence to fette him a Berke there that he fold not fekr occasions to entre in to such maters, And alle his ly ue after le labound in the Berris in conquering grete parte of the Royams of fraunce, that by the agreement of the king Charles had all the governaunce of the worame of fraunce, and was proclamed regent & beir of fraunce, Und so not Withstandpnge alle this grete Were that he had put he remebred his foule g alfo that he was mor tall and must die Fox Thich he ordepned by lys left the place of his sepulture wiere fe is no B buried & euery day in masses pretuelly to be songen in a faire chapell over his sepulture, of Which the myddie maffe e the freite e taffe maffe fal be as is affigned by him as it aweuth by thise Berie fold Bong

Dennici misse quinti sunt hic tabulate

Que successure sunt p monactos celebrate

Die dina Prima sit assumpte de seleto Birguis alme.

Doscit postumam ppus de morte resurgens.

Fria ii. Sprima salutate festo Birginis cetat

Munciat angelias laucem postuma choris

Feria iii. Esse di nature Birgine prima frictur

Esmemorat natum sic Blima missa mariam

Heria iii. Aprima wlebweur.ad honozem neupmatis almi Aferia B. Semp prima wlebweur.ad fonozem neupmatis almi Aferia B. Semp prima wlebet w wrpe wprifti

Iferia B. Semp prima coli. weet & corpe pristi
Obtima sit facta. & Birgine purissata
Feria B. Concret Bt prima. alebretur & cua sancta.
Altes salutate. siet postrema marie

Sabbato Omnes ali scos est pama colenda suvnos Coltina de requies pro defuncis petit esse

And pit the noble knug kenry the V founced is houses of religion on one allid Spon kester braynford of the order of seint Bright bother of men & Women Und on that other size of the riner of families of montes of chartresous in Which two places he is

wondinuelly puny for nyght & day for euer Bhan they of from wite , they of the chartufous cone their feruse, and in the Wife Whan they of the chartusous west the other goon to, e by the ringens of p fellie of cother place, eche kno Weth Wha they have tood their feriafe Which be nobly encoved, a coon dayly ther grete almeffe was, as in the chartestous certapne chiloson ten folice to fcole e at fion cer tapne almeffe apuen capty, And pit beffer all this to bad foliced a welufe Bhich fail be al Way a prest to puny for him by faid char trefous, Bhich preeft is Well e fufficiently encolled for him & a fer naunt, Lo fere may all pante take enfample by this noble pance that reaning fo fixed tome not fully y yew did fo many nost actes as Will for his foult to be praticity windburd & punied for as in his Bretolp anqueftie e be fring in his molt luftp age refpifed a ofche Bid finne a Bad Bertuous & a grete juftifer in fo moch that all & pantes of Caftendome drade fym e alfo of bethen so e had defmp hed in fim felfe if god Bold faue fpared fim p & Bold baue Ber med agann the farafpis to for to knowe the aper of other pince e all the maffages in that Journey & fente a Anget of Amaute named fix buch de lanope By to jorem but et te webened fe deide at fops du Bincet in the port bi. wer of his age on Bhos foule god haue mercy Dolb Aprid Denry the Bj. regned fering a chile not one were of acte of the Bataille of Bernoill in perche fat kping fenty the B. regned fenty his fone But a chied a not fully a pere ofter Totos regne fegå the first dap of fen

Fat king kent ik Benged kenty his sone but a child a not fukly a wer olde Whos regne kegå the sirst day of sep his addit the sirst day of sep his addit was more dured be dured of the great conquest of his fader was more doubted a dad by ause of the great conquest of his fader a dist the wise of guyding of his backs the duk of kedson a guyding of his backs the duk of kedson a guyding of his backs the duk of kedson a sirst but of glouaster. This were the yiday of October with the duke of which a sirst dured at sent dennes. And then was the duke of kedson made under the same, and the sirst day of march after. Was sir william Taikour press argumed of his pressible were stry song for which after. Was sir william Taikour press argumed of his pressible were stry same stry during the morne after the was breat in smy hesto for the sirst during the soughter of Clarence of his sirst house maded dame Jane the dured being and sirst soughter of Clarence of his sirst house who dured from the sought of kernall in perch bishers the duke of March strike date of the dure of alaunsone. Which was a greek battile The dure of Asologo dady on his stre with spm the Erk of Salpsburp Mountagu and the body Talbote and alle

the poer that they course make in Normandie the garnyfous Repte And also many Capitagns With mock pepte of the dute of bur gopne And on that other fice was the duke of Alaunfon, the du 4: of Turon that Bas there douglas the erle of Boughan Bith many brices of feaunce and grete companie of Soutes and army nates Und thenne the Erte douglas allio the duke of Bedford. Johan With the leven (Werdy, and he fente hom Worte agayne that he short fynce that day that his (Werd Bas of steell, And so the Bataille Hopned on bothe fices and fought bonge, that ther Wofte noman The fold baue the better a grete Thile, but at the lafte as god Bold the Bictorie foll By to the Engliff partie, for ther We re flanne, the Erde douglas Which a little before Bas made duke of Tuwns, the Erk of & Bhapne, the Erk of almare, the erke of Tounar, the Erle of Runtedore and the Biscounte of Merbonne Which Bas one of them that fowe duke Johan of Bour toyne. knilping to fore the colphone and many moo by to the nombre of ten thousand and moo Und ther Bas taken pursoner the duke of Ulaunson and many other brees and gentile of fraunce, but scot tes that day Bere flapne coune right the substanna of them alle. In the thade pere of kong Benep the bithe duke of gloucefere married the duckeffe of holand and Wente over fee With hir in to fenance for to take possession of his Boses enteritaine Where he Was honourably recepued and taken for bed of the bonce But sone after he was farn to retourne home agarne and lefte his Wp fe and his tresour that he brought with hym in a toune is alled Mounte in benauce Tobich prompted for to be treve to hom, Not? Withfrandprog they whiteway the lady to the duke of Bourgopne Which fent hir to gaunt Undy from thens file efcapedy in a mannes arape and some in to seland to a toun of hir office afted sirape Und fee there she wente to a tonne in foland, after the ghowa and there the Bas feronge prough and withfeod the faid duke of bourgopne Alno, sone after the duke of Boucestre sente ouer in to Zeland the bed fits Mater With arterne men of Beure and Ars chero for to been and fower the forfaid duckeffe of holand, which brited at a place in Zeland alled butters bauen, Token the bas tes of the contre come coune and fought with form, and in conclu fron he Bas fann to BithdraBe from and his megne to the fee aga ne abut pit de stelle and butte diverse bedes and moch pepte of that same contrope. Undy so retourned forms agapne With his Alfo this fame ww m spine and premar food no thence

Erk of Sausbury Be Erk of suffolke Bed Welly and the bed Saus With their whence bed fiege to the Cite of Manus, the Which Cite Bas yolden to them in Mort tyme with many othir secon ge tounes and Castels to the nomber of yyy h. I this tyme alle Normandie and a great part of feaunce on a Orllaunce Bas on a thought and a feet the menaut of feaunce Bas in great tribulation and meschief

Dow ther Bas a grete affrage like to have bene hit Bene the Car dinall and the duke of Shuafter. And of the avonacion of kyngs Derry the figthe bothe in england and in feature Capitub duantefimo of 8.11.

A the iin were the fame nouth that the maire of borton Stor han Couenter had taken his charge, Bas a grete Back in bondon for affuny that was bit were the biffom of won chefter and the duke of Bhuafter protectour et for the maire with the peple of the Cite Bold abite by the duke of Shucefere as protes cour of the Reams, but by labour of lorges that Bente bittbene a in especial by the labour of the Prince of Portingale, ther Was a poputement taken that ther was no harme done, And after the bas taile of Berneyll my perche the duke of Bedferd come duer in to ens gibno, Und on Bhitfonday this fame pere at leperfere be dubled Apric Denry Angold, And forth with the faid Ryng Denry dubled alle thefe Enpafices, Whos names fold Be, that is to Bete Richard Dufte of porfe, atfo the fone audy bire of the dufte of Morffolke, the Erle of Openford the Erle of Befemerland, the fone and beine of the Erte of Northumberland, the fone and beim of the Erte of Or; mond, the bed Roos, Sir James butcher, the bed mateuras, Sir Denry Bray of Tankeruite, Sir Billiam Neull bed fatonbag ge fir Brorge Mauel brd latymer, The brd Wellis the bed ferfiles The fone and frim of the lord Tallet, Sir Rauf grap of Bert, Sie Robert Ber, Sir Richard grap, Sir Edmond fonderford, Sir Ro bert Conafeed, Sir Johan bouller, Sir Rapnold ab am, Sir 30 kan pallker, Sir Thomas Tunftall, Sir Johan Chidioke, Sir Rauf langford, Sir William deury, Sir William ap Thomas fir Richard Carbonell, Sir Richard Brownle, Sir Johan Shirte? BBe, Sir Victoll Blonket, Sir Rauf Ratteclife-fir Comond truf ford Sir Billiam Elepne fir Willia Babyngton fir Johan June fir Extert Beauchamp Cham in the B. wer the duke of Get fordy with the duckest his Wyfe Bent over set to Cakes And a likele to four Bent over Barry bissopp of Bynckster And on our lady day Annunciacion in our lady churck at Cakes the bissope of Bynckster Bhan he had songe masse made Cardinal And be knelving to four the size auter the duke of Bedford sette the hat on his bed and there were his bulles was as Bell of his charge as

the wiapffpng of his kenefices spirituel and temporel

U Und this same per Bas grete habundaunce of Rayne, that the substaunce of sere and of some was deserved, For it wyned almost euerp othir dape & This same wer the good Erte of Sa Afbury fir Thomas Montagu kidy flege By to Orliauna at Which fiege de Bas flagne With a gonne, Thich come oute of the toune, on Bhos foule god have mercy for fith that he Bas flapne englift men neuer gate ne prenapled in fraunce, but ener after began to lese litel and litell till all Bas lost Antso this same were a breton murthred a good Becobe in fer bede Bithonte algate, Tohiche We to the fonce hym for almeffe, And he bare alban all that fix had. Und after this he whe the druth of holy chyecke at feuit Georges in fouth Work, and there toke the croffe and for Wore this land Und as he Went it happend that he came by the place where he did this curred ted in the subarbis of bondon, Und the Fomen of the fame pariff come oute With feones and anel dunge and fb Be and made an ende of hom Mot Bithstanding the Constables and many other men beynge prefent to kepe hym, for there were many Bomen and had no pite Alfo this fame were the duke of Mors folke With many getilmen and pomen toke his barge the Bin-day of Mouembre at feint mary ourrepes for to have goo thurgh lon? don brigge, and thurgh mpfgupdpng of the barge, it ouerthrewe on the pites and many men drowned but the duke hom felfe with nor in leve Bron the piles and fo Were faued with felpe of mon that Bere about the Brigge Bick afted come Roopes, by Whick they faued fem felfe This fame wer on feint Lenarces day kong Benry trying Bij. wer of age Bas crouned at Bestmester, at Thos Cownacion Were made pop Bj. Anyaftes This wer on feint Beat ? ges day be paffed over the fee to Caleps to Thard fraunce I I boute this tyme and afore the Ropame berng in grete miseue and tubu lacion, the delphone Bith his partie began to make Werre and ge te artern place and make refrusses Bron englissmen, by the me ne of his Capitagns that is to wete la wer a woon de seguitagnes

and efpecial a mapte Blick they named to puelle & dien, This ikaidy wood afte a man & Was a Balpant Capitapne amonge them and toke bon fir many grete enterpases in so mocke that they had a federe to have recovered alle theyr bifes by hir Mot With standyngs at the caste after many grete featre, by the felie and proBeffe of Sir Johan Lupemburgh Which Bas a noble Capi tapne of the dukes of Burgoyne and many Eugliffmen Chiar; tes and Burgongnous Baiche Bere of our partie lefore the tous ne of Compone the ppin.day of Map the forfaid pucker Was ta; ken in the felde armed ale a man and many other Capitapne With Ber And Bew all brought to Roan and ther for Bas put in pri fon Und ther for was Jugged by the la Be to be Brent, and then ne fle faidy that fle Bas Bith childe, Wherby fle Bas respictor a Bhile But in conclusion it was found that the Bas not With chil to and thenne the Bas brent in Roan, Und the other Capitains Were put to caunfone and entreated as men of Were fene actifes; T This same were aboute Cancelmasse Richard bu med ac. der a Bollepacker Was dampned for an beweike and brente at tour holle, Und about midlint Sir Thomas Badgely preft and bi mus of Mauen in Eftlepe befice Balan Bas difqueto and tamp nedy for an Bentik: and Boente in smythfeloe I Undy also in this fame pere Bhiles the kong was in France ther Bere many fere! tike and lollars that had purposed to have made a risping a caste Billis in many places But Bleffed & god almyafty the Capitagn of tem Bas taken whos name Bas William Maunceule a Bekar of akendone and bankn of the same wune Whiche named bym feefe Jack (Barp of Bigmowfland in Balps, And afar Bard to Bas leftered at akendone in the Whitfon Weke on the tellopf dan This same were the Bi. day of combre aping kenry the Bi. Was councy Ryngs of Fraunce at Charis in the church of our lady Bith grete fo fempnite, There fepng prefent the Cardmall of englond the duft of OBidford and many other brees of fraunce g of england, 21nd aft this avanacion a grete feste solven at purps the apring rewined from thene to Roan a fo to Bard Caleps, Unor the ip. dap of Frieter bu 300 at wuer, Whom all the compns of Bante mette at Brumboun bi t Bene Caunterbury and Douer alle in rece footes, Und fo ame forth till he come to the black bethe, Bleve be Thas mette Bith the mark Askan Wellys With all the caffie of botton clady alle in Thite, Und fo they brought bym to loncon the ppi-day of the fame This fame wer was a refement of the Bollis moness.

of Caleys made by the foudpours by ause they were not paid of their wages wherfor the duke of Gedford Regent of Jauna keying thenne Capitagn ame to Caleys the two say in the estery wike Und on the morne after many soudiours of the wine were austed, and put in ware Und in the same wike he was to take, where Und by the mens of the billhow of ten when he wedded the Erles doughter of seint Poul and ame agens to Caleys Und the yiday of Jupne on sent Gernakes day there were four soudiours of Caleys that were thief austers of the ustwent by the total tie to were Johan Madaley Johan lundage Thomas palmer and Thomas Talbot Und an C.y. bany sho the toure that same tyme Und before were bany short more of and yy. sou diours Und on myosomer even after ame the brid regent and his west wond

Worfe to Concorr Woute this tyme Hope Martyn depoe And afar hym Eugenze the fourth was com This was wifibly chofen in Rome by the Cardmals and Bas Bernand indubita; te Pope Wit fortly after be Bas put and wpulfed oute of wome in fuch Byle that he Bas fagne to flee naked In this fame tyme Bas the Counfeill of Basple to Bhick Counferl de Bas ated to come 21nd beaufe he came not thep deposed spm fut he rought not ne fette not ther by but gate the Cite of Rome and above fall Dope y bij pere This wer aboute Whitfontpoe the fewtike of pungh Were destroice for at two journess were destroice of them mo than won Moulend With hir Capitagns that is to Betromapius Saplice & lupus pressiter Allo there Bas taken a loue Maister piers clerke an Engliffman and feretike Alfo this fame per Bas a grete froft and a fewnge duryng vi. Bekes Fox it began on feint kateryns euen and lafted on to feint Scolafticais day in fenerer in Which ty me the Byntage that came from Burteup come ouer floters holle This were Bas the Counfeill of Alms and a greek traptive bittle? ne the kynge of Englond and the kynge of four to the tras af fembled many great becre of bothe price at Which Council Was offad to the Apring of England many duck thingis by the moren of a legate that come feo Rome Bhich Bas Caromall of feint Croffe Bhick office were reflused by the Cardinal of England & other lordes that Were there for the king Wherfore the duke of Bourgoi ne Which had bene long Engliffe (Borne forfole our mette and re torned frentile by mene of the faid leader and made a pees with the frensh kyng wayupng of the kong for wammenfing of his fadres

167

tell the counte ponden the beditip of Macon Bich mocke othis as is freafied in the faid traptipe, And fo our embaffacours came Some adapne in Werfe was than they Bente, for they bife three the duke of Courgopne Bhick had tene Bith his Courgopnous and vicarces a finguler below in alle the conquest of normandy and of fraunce This same were Bas a grete Bataill on the see bit Bene b Inewers and the April of Augon of Which batail the Jene ? Were had the Bictorie for they toke the kunge of Amgon the kung of Maucene and the grete maifter of feint James in galife Bitt in. C. Anyghas and squpers and moch other pepte, And this was on feint deminike day & This fame wer Bere feen in. fonnes atto & nes And anone forwed the threfold governaunce in the churche, that is to Bete of Eugenpe of the Counfeil, a of the naitualite 218 fo this same pere m. CECE. proin. Bas a passong grete Bynce, by Bhick ferples houses twee wer wo wer how Den Aboute this ty me Tas an foly mapte in folance alled end Bith, Bhick lpued only by miracle not etyng ony mete This wer the duke of Bout gopne began his order at lyle of the golden flycs and ordented artepne Enpaftes of the order and made featutes and ordinations moch according on to the order of the Barter, Allo this fame were the fren Thmen bad enterprised to baue stolen Caleps in the fiffimat tome, for many bootis of fraunce bad faufconduptis to come to ca leps for to take bering, And the foudiours of the toune had a cu ? frome to come to chyrete and leve their frame frandence at cherete dom Bich frauis the fren finen Bhich Ben amied alle fuffers had purpofed to have taken fo their Beren and Bonne the toune, But one of them cap Bitth a compn Boman the neght to fore and? told to hir their ouseill. And the on the morne told the lieutenaut Which forth With commaunded, that every man fold kepe his Wes pen in his honce faktyng tyme and other, And Whan they amer anuco this that they were myfpoputed they failed ftagt to D:p and feale and wite that toune And on Me Brers euen after they toke harflete Und thus Engliffmen began to ble a litell and a Bite ? in Mormandie.

Thom Caleps and aupnes Ben befeged by the duke of Bourfen

Capitulo duantefimo quinquagefimo.

His wer was a gut nonfe thurgh all England how the du ke of Bourgone wold, come and kelege Calers, where the for the Erks of Martagne with his armye that he had?

for to have goon with in to fraux, was counternauced & charged that he lived do to Cakers , Which Was at that tyme Well Vitailled? and manned for fir Johan Ratclife Bas lieutenaunt of the Ryng? in that toune, Und the Baron of dudglep liautenaunt of the Cas ftell/Und the igray of Jugil the duke of Bourgoone With alle the power of flaundres and moch other pepe come before Caleps and fett his fiege about the toune, and every toune of flaun! des had their tentes by him felfe, 21 nor this fiege endured the We A:6, In the mone Bhile the duke of Blouwfere benge protectour of England who the mosts part of the brees of England and Wen te ouer the fer to Caleps for to refeue the toune or to fight with the duke and his oaft if they word have boten this tyme known and enery good wine of Englondy fente ouer fee to this rescoule artepy wepte Bell amied of the best and chosen men for the Berre Alno the n.day of August the said duke of Sbuckter armied at Caleps Bith alle his armye and B.houndred (hippes and mod Aind the duke and alle his ooft that lap in the flege as fone as they espico the failles in the fee, befow they amworked Calens fauen, fourily in a manying departed for the flege kuying befynde them moch ftuf fe and Bitaille, and fledce in to Aflaundres and Wiardie, and in like Wose dice the siege that lay to fow Bupnes, when as they of Burnes whe the grete gonne of Baiffe alled digeon and many other gut gonnes and ferpentines, Und thenne Whan the duke of Blouwfere Bas arined Bitt alle his ooft, ft Bente in to flaunder and Was theranne pj. daies and did but like har? me exact, he brente the faire villages communge and Welle, and othir houses boich were of no sevengthe and so be weterned home Alfo this fame were the Aprigo of fcotland befeged Rokefburgh Bith moch mple, But Sir Rauf Gray departed feo the Castell and ottomed for rescouse, But assone as the April Bnarftod his departing be fodenly backe his flege and Wente his Way and leupng mock ordenaunce befinde frim Tokere be gate no Burfhim, & This fame were the ficap of Januar Quene Ras therene Which Bas the Apages moder and Byfe to Arng benep the fifth wire and departed outs of this World and Was Brought us ally thurgh boron and fo to Weltmenfter and there fie Reth Burs thepfully buried in our lady chapell, I It not a fo this fame yere the printar of Maniner fill doune the nate Bith the toure on hit on london bagge to Wardy south Berke With two archies and alle that foot thron, This fame pew Thas a duck traitie beton bit Weit

Buttenpng and Cakys bitwene the kyng and duke of Bourgo yne where for the kyng was the Cardmall of englind the duke of norfolk and many other brives and for the duke was the duckfle haupng full power of hir brdy as Regent and lady of his bendes, where was taken by thaups of whise parties an abstract of wire to a urtagene tyme in the name of the duckefle and not of the duke kaule ke had goon from his ooth e Ageaunce that he had made to kyng. Henry therfor the kyng never wolke wate ne amoint ne have to with him after, but all in the duckefle name Alfo this fame we quene Jane died the i.day of Jugli whick had ken kyng kenry the fourthis wife a was aured for kermonasser on the caun terbury where she have died all the kyng kenry the nin. ker housand.

This same same was died all the kyons in the tour of knoon, the whick had not ke seen many years before oute of monre.

How Owayn a squyer of Walks that had Wedney quene kate rine Was arefeed, and of the scisme hit were Eugenie and Jelly Eaptub CE. A.

M the will were of flyng fenry deice Sigilmonce Empour of Almaigne & knyght of the garter, Whos terment the kyng kepte at seint poules in coon rally Bleve Bas ma te a riall ferfe, & the kyng in his aftate clad in ble to was at cue at diride a on the morne at maffe ac. Und after from Bas ched a cho fen Albert duke of Oftrich Which had Bedwed Sigifmudus wus gher for to be Empone, This Bas taken e reffented to be king of feme & Bngarie Beaufe of his Bife that Bas figifmudis doughter Thick lefte after hom none other beir This Albert Bas Empour But one were for the Bas popland a fo deice fomme fare de deice of a flive, but de Bas a atuouse man e pitefull so mocke, that alle the pepte that line We hom said that the World Bas not Worthy to have his prefence, This fame pere one OBapn a fauper of Balps a ma of bothe Birth, Which had many a day to fore fearetely Bedded ques ne katherine and had by her in fones a a coughter was taken a col maunced to newgate to pulon by my bed of abuastre pactour of the wame. Not this zere he brake purion by the mone of a preft that Bas his chamelayne, Und after he Bas taken agayn by my lord be mond a brought again to newgate, Bhick afterward Bas while red at large, And one of his fonce after Bard Bas made erke of ri chemod a anothir erle of menbroke, a the in a monk of Wistmynster

Bhick monke wide font after This fame wer alfo on M: Beref day at baynardifcaftell fill count a stake of Book forenly at afterno ne and flow in men meschienousty and foule burt other Alfo at bed fordy on a fhawday Were & B.n.men muztherd Bithoute ftwhe by fallong count of a steix as they come oute of their compn balle, and many foule furt Offn the y Bin wer fir Richard Granchamp the good Grie of Barre bythe with at Roan to trying that tyme lieute ? naunt of the king in Normandie and from thens his body Was Swught to Barre Bolte, Boten fr deth Burfdipfully in a ne to Chas pell on the fouthfix of the quyer. Alfo this new Bas a great wrthe of wine in all Englond for a Buffeel of White Bas Borth po mas in many place of England and pit men myght not have y no logh Wherfore Stephen Woun that tyme main of london fent in to prus le and bought to boom artagne thimis laten with Ree, which eafed and did moche good to the pepte, for wine Bas fo fkara in England, that in somme places of England, pour paper made tiem brece of fern wars a This were the general counfeill of bafile deposed pope Eugenye, And they chese Felly Which Was duke of Sauore, Und than began the feifme Boich endured bin to the mer of our lord Africa cult. M. EEEE. pedin. This Felip Was a denou te prince, and fall the fonce of his fonce, 21 nd after spurdy a foly and renoute lyfe And Was chosen pope by the counseil of Basile Eugenpe cepofed And fo the feisme Bas bonge tome Und this ffe dip had not moch obedient the anse of the neutralite, for the moste parte and Bell nigh all aiftendome ofedied and uputed Eugenie for tery pore god knoweth who was the tery pope of them bothe, for bothe occupied during the lyfe of Eugenge. This fame gere Sir Richardy Withe Bimne of fermette Worth Bas tegrated of his preftfox at Poulis and brente at tourspell as for an feretike on femt obotulyous any hold well at his with the wive a good cuffe ma. Wherfor after his withe mocks pepte come to the place were be had be bunte and offerd and made a trem of fronce and fette by a aroffe of tree & belte hom for a fagnt till the maire and flereus by commaunament of the Approx and of bifftomes destroied it, and made there a dou of pile A It of this fame pere the flevenis of long don fette oute of Seint Martins the graunt the fagnitaire fine per sonce Bhick after Ward Wern restored, agapne to the Saynt Warie by the Avnges & uftices, a After Alberte the in. Fredenke Bas chofen Empour, This frederike duke of Oftenke Was binge Em your & differred for to be couned at wome by aufe of the faifme but

after that Vuion Was had he Was counted With Imperial diaceme With greit glove and triumphe of pope Nicholas the iii This Was a man pelible quiete and of linguler pacience not hating the chyrch he Wedde the ligng of Postingales dought et.

Dow the duckeffe of Shuafta Bas aufted for tufon, and com mitted to perpetual prison in the Ale of man, And of the ceth of maister Rogier belyngbooke — Ea. E. e. ii.

M this wer Elianon Cobbam duckelle of Blouwfer Bas awfted for wrtapy pointie of twon keid agapy hir, Wher Bon the Bas wammed in feint ftentens charell at Beft meltre before the Erchebifftop of Caunterbury And them for Was eniopned to open penauna for to go thurgh chere bereng a tamer in fer fondy a after to perpetual prison in the Ale of man Bnoer the Reppng of fit Thomas francep, Allo that fame tome Bas arefred Maifter Thomas fouth Bell a chanon of Befempnfere maifter Jo ban bume a chamlann of the faid lady maifeir Rogger Bolynbrok a clerk Hing nigromancie And one margery jurgemann cat? led the Bich of Epe kefice Westempnster, Thise Bere arested as for ferng of counfeill with the faid ducheffe of glouafter Mind as for maifter Thomas fouthwell be ceice in the tour the nyaft before fe Thord have be repned on the morne, for fo te faid frem felfe that the fold der in his bedde and not by Juftife. Und in the wee we mai feer Johan hume and maifter Rogger welpn wate Bere Bogft to the guploballe in london and ther before the maire the brees and chief Austice of England Were capned and dampned both to be dea Ben hanged & gnarterdy But maifter Johan hume had his charter & Thas partoned by the Rynge, but mailter water thas dratten to ty Burne Beere fe confessio that fe trite giltles and neuer had trefpa ? and in that he veid fore Mot Buthftanding & Bas hanged hered and quartred on Whos foule god have mercy, Und margery jurce ! mann Bas brent in smythfeld, Alfo this wer Bas a grete affrage in fletferede by nyghtes tyme BitBene men of court emen of toncon and diverfe man Planne and fomme hurte, 21 nd one bertotel Bas chief aufe of the myfgouernaunce and affrage, Alfo this were atte chefing of the maire of bondon the comunes named Robert clop ton a Rawen holand Taybur Und the Alecemen toke Robert clopton and brought hom atte right fonce of the Maire as the air frome is . Und thenne artagn Tapkours and other fond dafip

men ared nan nan not this man but wulyn folance, wher for the Maire that Bas padpfep fente the that fo ared to MeBgate, Wikere they above a greek Bhile and Were punpfferd A In this fame pere Tock duerle embaffatoure fente m to Buran for a manage for the Apring for the Erles doughter of Armpnake, Bhick Bas conclus ted, but by the mone of the Erle of fuffolke, it Was lette and put a parte, I And after this the faid Erle of fuffolke Bente ouer the fee in to fraunce and there be treated the mariage bit Went the king of Englond and the kinges dugher of Seeple and of The rusalem And the next rew it Bas concluded fully that manage by Bhich manage the kyng foold deducte to hir fadze the duchie of Ungeo, and the Extedome of Mayne Which Bas the Repe of Mor & mandie Thenne departed the Erk of fuffolke With his Boyfe and di ucrie bres and knyaftes in the mofte wall aftat that myaft be oute of England Bith nette chaves and Paffrages Bhiche Wente thurgh chem, and fo Bente over the fee, and reffepued hir and fith Brought for in the lente after to bampton Where the lanced, a Was rially warpued, And on Cancelmaffe even before by a grete tempeft of thonder and aghtnyng at afternone, Paulus fteple Bas fette a fire on the middes of the fafte in the tymber, which was quenched Sp fora of labour and freaally by the labour of the mow to maffe prest of the bows in cher Bhich Bas thought impossible fauf on En the grace of god This new Bas the Erk of Stafford made & create duke of Bokungham, the erle of Trave Buke, duke of Bar Topke there of Dorfet margups of Dorfet, a there of suffolke Toas made marques of fuffolke

How kyng Henty Wedded Quene Margarete and of hir wirenacion Eawtub duantesimo lis.

A this pew kong? Henry maried at south Byke Quene marguete. Und she was to bondon the phist. day of Mape I no by the Way alle the bodes of Englondy reserved his Burshipfully in directle places and in especial the duke of Glou witw, and on the blake both the main aboremen a alle the castes in ble We gounce burded Bith the main aboremen a alle the castes in ble We gounce burded Bith the wrise of his cast that they myst ke bykno Ben meth Bith his With wed hooses, and bounded his to bondon when we directle pagents and countinaring of directle histories show in directle places of the Cite Roally and with the

Und the program of mape the forfaid Quene Was Counce at Befempnfew Und them Bas Juftes in daies during, Bithin the fapntuarie to fow the ablege, This pew the prious of Apemian apper led the cele of Bemond of trefon, Tofiche had a day affigned to them for to fight in fmpthfeld And the luftie Ber made and feeld dref fid, But Tokan it came to point the king commanded that they fiolog not fiatt but tolle the quamelis in to fie o Bine fond, and this Bas doon at the Instauna & labour of artapy prechours and cocours of london as maifter Bilbert Borthungton parfon of feint andreibs in holborne and othir, Alfo this fame per came a grete enbafface in to England, out of frauna, for to have concluded a pretuel pe; es, but in conclusion it wined by to a tacks of a reme Albute this tome wide feint Bernardone a grap frem Thicke began the nelbe w formacion of that oroze in many places in fo mock that they that Were reformed fene alled observauntes Bhick observauntes bei enaccod gretly in Italie e in Almaiane, This dernardon Eas Canonyled by Dope Micholas the fufthe In the new m. ECEC. L. Johanes de Capeltuno Bas his disciple Bhick proufited moch to the reformacion of that orose , for Whom god the Bo many a faire miracle alfo, ber is to be noted that feo this tome for Ward Ronge Henry neuer proufited ne Wente for Bardy but fortune began to tourne from hom on all fices as Well in fraunce Mormadie gupan as in Englond, Somme men folden opinione that Ryng Denry daf compfion plenery to fir Ed Bard bulle fir Robert woo Dane of feint feuering and other to conclude a mariage for from Bith the erle of Armonaks lufter, Bhick Bas prompfed as it Bas faid & cocluted, but afteribard it was broken, and he wedged quene mar gret as a fore is faid, Which Was a dere manage for the Reame of Enclond, for it is kno Wen Brily that for to have ber Bas while red the duchie of Angeo, and the erledome of mapne, Bhich Bas the Reie of Normandie for the frentite men tentre And about this the faid marques of fuffolke appd in playn writement a fyfan's and an half for to feche ber oute of frauce to What a mariage Was this, as to the companion of that other manage of armonal, for ther fold have bene whitewo fo many Caftele and tounce in dup ane and fo mocke good fold have ben muen with the that affe En alond fold have ben ther by muched but contrarie Bife foll Wer for every grete prince ought to kere his promple for because of bre Epud of this promple and for mariage of Quene Margut What bile bath had the Reams of Engloudy, by lo png of Monnandre

and Suyan, by division in the Reame, the weeking of communes apenst their prince & being, What duvision amongs the being. What murder and suying of them, What feldes foughten and made, in co clusion so many that many a man hath bost his lyse and in conclusion the kying deposed and the quene With hir sone fagne to slee in to Sotland and from then on to feaund and so to brayne the place that she come first from Many men deme that the bushings of the kyin so promise to the suffer of there of Urmanake Was ause of this gut bisses and adversite

How the good duke of Sbucken humfrey the kynges Vncle Bas aufted at the parament of bury, and his with, And how Unigeo in mayne Was whuend capitalb duante simo kin.

M the new op 8. of Rond Denry Was a parlement at bury alled fetit &dmoudes burie abute Bhich Bas comman ded all the communes of the contre to be there in their moste defensable aware for to a Warte Bron the Arna, To Brich rar lement come the duke of Bloucefere bumfeen the Aprices Brick & jich bad? fene protectour of Englond alle the none age of the April And as none after he Bas in his logginge fe Bas aufted by the Biscounte bemond the Constable of England Blom accompanied the duke of Otockpraffam and many othir bree Unor forthfilis all his fer uauntes Were commaunced for to departe from hom, and po on. of the chief of them Were also arested and sente to deserte prisons, and anone after this faid arefte the faid dufte Tas on the morne dede on Thos foule god have mercy Uman, but how he wide and in What maner the artipute 16 not to me kno Ten fome faite for coite for for for We somme saice de Was murthred bitteene two fetherkedes othir faid that on bote finte Bas put in his foundment, but hold be drive god knoweth, to Fhom is no thong hod, Und thenne Whan he Bas to ded be Was leid open that alle men myght fer hom, And fo bothe beces and knugfæs of the fires with burgeifes come a fall frm Epe dede, but Bound ne token coute they recepue hold be derive, here map men marke What this Boxed to this duke Bas à noble man & a grete clerke, and bad Burfhipfully tuled this Reame to the April ges befoof, and never source be founce faute to hom, cout enuic of

them that Were douernours and had promifed the duchie of 21 no geo and the Erlewine of Mapine aufed the deftruction of this not ble man, for they drad fym that fe Bold have en peffed that celline muna, And afar they fence his body to feint Albons Bith arten highers for to be buried, And fo Sir Beruaps of Cafton had than the charge to conver the corps, And fo it Was bured at Seint 212 Bone in the Abben and B. perfonce of his fouffold Were fente to bon don, and there Were Rayned and Jugged to be drawen hanged and quarted of Whom the names Were Sir Rogger Chambur! lapne knyaft on Midalton a fauper, Derbard a fauper, Urthur a fauper and Richard Medham Bhick B. profonce Were draften from the tour of Conton thurgh chem Bu to Tilbane and there bane ged and late doune quelle, and thenne ftript for to baue fene fered and quarted, And thenne the marques of fuffolke fie Boy there for them the Apriges parton Brat his grete feat, and fo they Bore parconned of the commaunt of the execucion and had their lynes And fo then Bere Gwught agame to bondon, and after feely cel's newd A Thus began the twood in the Reame of Englond for the tethe of this noble dute of Bloucefter, Wille the communes of the Ropame began for to murmure for it and Were not content 1216 ter that wore Eugenin Bas ted Micholas the fifthe Bas electe nos m. This Micholas Bas chofen for Eugene pit hangyng the falme Not Withfondman be gate the obedience of alle Enften Ropames, For after he Bas efecte and faced pope artaine brees of frauns a and of Englond Were fente in to Sauope to Dope felly, for to entrete from to affe of the papace, Itno by the forcial labour of the bifftome of Nortoped and the bid of Seint Johance & affed the the fecond were after that work Michelas Bas faced, Und the faid Felip Bas made legate of Faunt and Cardinal of Sauone Und religied the hole papace to Micholas, And after Lyued an foly lyfe and deid an foly man and as it is faid? Almyghty god felbeth mitacles for hom This Bas the op n. scifme bit wene Eugenre and felip and dured phi pew the aufe has this, the dene will wunfeill of Bafile de wofed Eugene Bhick Bas only Done a Indubitate for as moch as he observed not a Repte the to acce and featites of the winfeill of Confeauna as it is afore faid Methir he wught not to grue obtiena to that general Coun feift in no maner Byle, Whrof amole a grete Alternaion among Waters of this mater pro and contra, Which an not accorde by to One partie faith that the Counfeille is afoue this an

the Pow That othir ptie said nay, but the pow is about the wisself God? blessed about all thinges grue & graute his wes in holy church spouse of Eust amen. The Nicholas Bas of Iene wine of to We burth, a watour of divinite, an actif man, he wedified; many places that Bew broken and rupnous, and did to make a greet Walls about the palais and mad the Balls ne Be about Rooms for drew of the turkes. Undy the pepk Bondred of the wesing and wisginging of Felly to hym considered that he was a man of so hum ble burth. Undy that other Bas of affinite to all the most part of custon princes, where of ther Bas a terse published in Rome in this maner. Lup sulfit mundo assist here Nicholao

Dow fir Frances augenous whe fogiers in normandie And of the wife of Constantino ble by the turks Cavitub duantesimo lin.

M the peur of kyng Henry ye bij, keynge trielbe bit Bene feaunce and Englond a knyght of the Engliss partie named fir frances and onope toke a wome of Norman die named Fogiers apenst fik tue Be of Bhich taking began mo che fow B and toffe for this Bas the occasion by Bhick the frenth men gate all Normandie ec. Whoute this tyme the cite of Cons stantinople Bhick Bas impetial aite in all grew Bas taken by the turkes infixes, Bhick Bas between as fomme hold opinion & the Empour taken and flapne And that riall chreck of fancta forfia welker and respoilled and the reliques and pmages and the Rode dra We aboute the feretes Bhicke Was done in despite of ai fren feith Und fone after alle criften faith in awa weafferd a coffin Ther Were many aiften men flapne and innumerable fold a put in apticular, by the takyngs of this toune the turke is gretly entau fed in purce . Und it is a greek loffe By to all criften dome I In the pere pp Bin. Was a parlement folcon at Westimpnster, Und feo thes adjourned to the blak feeris at bondon 21 no after aiftemas to Welt monfte agapn, And this fame new Robert of Cane a man of the Westecotre With a fewe shipes toke a grete flote of shipes compage oute of the bare lacen Bith fatt, Bhich thimes Were of prupe flau ders holand e zeland a brought hem to hampton, Wherfore the mar chandis of england kepng in flaudres Ben areltid in Brudgis June a othir place, a most not be whited ner their witte wicharged, till they had made a pointemet for to pay for thamendes a hurtes of the Tho W this year Was then surviving in Rente of the comunes of Whom Jak-aw an evilman Was aptaen
Capitulo duantesimo. lB.

Dispers of our bed M.aa.t. Bas the duck dua of the Jubilee at Roome, When Was grete parton in fo moche p from all places maistendome grete multitude of peple we forted theter, This wer was a grete affeble e gaving to geter of the comons of Rente in grete nombre a made an infurceion a whel led again the king a his lawes, a ordened him a aptain alled Johan ace an Juffsman, Bhicke named hom felfe Mortimer, cofin to the duke of porke, Und this Captarn fette thefe men to gear & made ordenations among them & brought hem to blakketh, where he made a fille of peticions to the kying a his coaille fle too to that In wines & oppressions the ponre compas suffrid a all Snær colour for to come to his abone, Undy he had a great multitude of pepte, Undy the vBn.day of Juyne the Aying many lordes, Capitagns & me of Boure Bente to Bard from to the blakketh, 21 nd Bhan the aptaph of Bente Bnærstoæ the compng of the Apng Bith so grete puisaun . a Withdre We frym With his pepte to feuenoke a litell billage, Und the we bin. day of Jupne he kepng Withdrawen & goon the kying co me with his armie fette in ordre a en batailled to the blakketh 24nd by adupe of his counfeill fent fir Binfrey stafford knyght, and will liam stafford sapper two Relpant Captagns Bith artagn pepte to fight with the aptapy a to take from a bring him a his acceffacies to the Apring, Bhiche Bent to sevenoke & there the Captarn With his fela Wifip mette Bith tem & fought agenst bem and in conclusion flewe them both e as many as above a Bold not were from ner flee Duryng this farmuff fplle a grete fariaunce amonge the bices me & compy peple being on blakketh amile their brees & captains faying playing that they Wold go to the aptayin of Rente to affifte e belpe hym but of they myght have execucion on the trayburs be? yng aboute the Ryng, Efer to the Ryng faid nay, Unor they faid playnly that the bid fair treforer of England, the hiffsom of fall? Bury the baron of dudwer, the about of gloucetur Daniell & treui han a many mo Bere traitours a Bouthy to be ded, berfore for to piefe the lordes menne a alfo fomme of the Apriges hous, the lord lage Bas arefred & fente to the tour of bondon And thenne the kong being tydynges of the with a overthroldyng of the staffords With dre We hym to fonding for thens to kulling Worth, for f kyng ne p

broce duafe not truft their offine foufdet mepne ges Thenne af ter that the Capitarne had had this Bictorie Spon thele ftafforces, anone & toke Sir Omfree falace and bis Bugatine Impan fulle of gill nailles, and affo his gill fpours and armed him like a ford and a Capitagne and reforced with all his mepne and also moo than & bady to fore to the blakeleth agapne to Bom come the Ex cheliftome of Cauntrbury and the duke of Bokengham to the Blakeleth and fpake with hom, and as it Bas faid they founce firm witty in his talkping and his requester Zind fo they depart troy, And the thudge day of Jupil he come and entered in to brown With alle his pepte, and there dide make crics in the Aprices name and in his name that no man shold Robbe ne take no mans nes good, but if he paid for it, and come ridping Burgs the Cite in grete price, and smote his Merdy Boon bindon stone in Can Bokes Streets And he bennog in the Cite fente to the toure for to have the bid fare and fo they felte form and brought from to the Suproball Erfore the Maire and the Altormen, Bleve & Bas wamin:07 and the faid the Bold and ought to the Juged by his pere, 21nd the communes of Rente toke from by force fear the Maire and offis cers that kepte hom, and toke hom to a purite to frice hom, Und er de morte dene balfe forium thep brought form to the francard in chem and there fmote of his leve on Whis foul Almosten god ha ue pite and mercy Amen, And thus deide the lace fare treforer of England, After this they fette his tree on a frew and baw it abous to in the Cite Hud the fame day about the myte end coolbiner was Erfecto, Und the day before at afternone the Capitagne Bith certep ne of his merine Wente to Whelip Makins hous and wolked hom and toke a Bay morte good, And for theirs to Ben's to Seint mar gret Patine to one gerftie bus & wolked finn a toke a Ban moch good alfo, at Briefe welling diverte men of anon of their neigh fours there at it and toke met With them, for this wobbrng the seples bertes fill from hom and eacty thafty man was aferd for to be feruid in ales Tople, for ther was many a man in bondon that a Banko and Bold fanne faue fem a commune woberie, Blich Almoghty god fortete, for it is to suppose of he had not wolked be impant have goon for er be had be withfente, for the kynge and alle the bides of the Repaire of Englished Bere departed want the bro Sales that Bepte the tour of boncon, 2 no the fifthe dap of Mupel fir dice done frinte of a mannys Gree in fouth Berke, Zind the Traft after the mair of loncon the Aftermen and the communes

of the air concluded to druce a Way the Captarn & his hooft, & fente to the bed feales to the tour a to mathe to goat a Captary of Nor 4 mandie Hat they Wold that neght affaille the Captayn With thin of fant, Und fo they did & come to bondon brigge in to fouth werke er the Captayn had any kno Blege ther of a ther they fought with them that kepte the brigge, Und the kentiffinen wente to harnops and some to the brigge and flot and fought with them and gate the bugge, and made them of london to flee a flow many of hem. Und this endured all the nyght to e fro till ip of the choke on the morne, Und atte lafte they bunte the dea Bebugge, Where many of them of knoon Bere dro Bined, In Which north Sutton an afterma Bas flagne Rogger fepfant and matters gohe and many othir, Und after this the Chaunaler of Engloud fent w the Captagn a Para done general for fpm & an othir for alle his meyne, And thenne they departed from fouth Werk every man some to his sous, 21nd Whan they Were all departed a goon, ther Were pelamacions ma de in Bent fouthfer and in other places, that What man course take the Captayn quyli or ded thall have a M-mark Und after this one Alafancer Son a fauper of Bent toke him in a gardyn in fouthfer . e in the taking the Captarn Johan Care Bas fagne, and after befred and his bed fet on bondon Brigge I Hind, anone after thenne the kyng come in to kenter and did his Justifes fitte at au arbury & enquere Toto Were accessaries and chief ause of this in furreyion, And there Were Bin.men Jugged to dethim one day, and in other place moo, and for thens the king Wet in to full to e in to the Westcontu, Where a litell before Was slagne the bissop of fall bury, Und this same pere Bere so many Jugged to with that guin. Bettes ftote on london bridge attones

of the felte of the duke of yorke toke at brentheth in kente Und of the burthe of prince Edward Und of the fyelt hataill at femt

Albons Bere the duke of somersece Bas flagne. Capiculo duancesimo. Phi.

of Walys With the erk of weenshine a the bod Cobham a gree puissand for reformation of weing Iniuries a Wron ges, a also to have Justice on weingen brees keying aboute the kying a wike a feto at bretheth beste weiford in kete Which Was a strog felce. For Which ause the kying with alle the brees of the lance Went on to the blakketh with a greek a strong multitude of pupte

armed and orderned for the Berre in the befte Boyle, And Whanne they had mustered on the Blake feth Certaine brees were sente to hym for to trete and make appopulament With Gym, Bhich Were the bifftom of Ely and the bifftom of Bonctefere and the Erles of fa Afbury and of Barre Booke, And they concluded that the duke of Somerfete flotor be had to Warde and to answere to such articles as the duke of parke (hold put on hym, e than the duke of parke (hold? butte his feld and come to the frage, Which was all promifed by the kong , Lindy fo the kong commaunced that the duke of So ? merfete footor be had in Bard, And thenne the duke of porke Bras the Bp his felde and come to the fing and Bhan be was come con tury to the promise afore made, the duke of Somerfete Bas prefent in the felde a Baptings and chief aboute the Aprice, and made the du he of porte rice to for as a pasoner thurgh buton, and after they Bolog hane put fpm in bolog But a nople awofe that the Erle of march fis fone Was compning Bith ten .M. men to bondon Ward? Whereof the Rying and his councille ferro, And thenne they cockies tedy that the duke of parke shord reparts at his By? this tyme legan grete terufion in Sprupfe bit Bene the grete mas fire a the anyaftie of the ducke order Bhick there heres of that contre, for the communes and tounes refelled amust the broce and made fo grete Berre that at the laft thep anted the Rynge of Wolt to be their bid the Bhick kong come g Das Burfbipfully re cepuedy and layde fiege to the Caftell of Marienburch Bhich Bas the chief Caftell and fewnath of alle the budy, and Ban it and Drofe oute the mafeir of danfit and alle other places of that lands Und fo they that had bene brees many peres lofte alle their feggno ne and possessions in the lances a. Uno the per of the marna aion of our bed M. CEEE. anion Seint Ed Bardis day the que? ne Margarete Bas relivered of a faire Dance Blick Bas named Ed Bardy That fame day Johan Morman Bas chofen, for to bene Maire of loncon, Unoy the day that be fold take his othe at Toefe & monfere, & Bente theder by Bater Bitt alle the craftes, Born afo we tome the maire Il foremen and all the caftes Roote a forfebak Bhick Bas never Sied after, for fyn that tyme they haue goon euer Br Water in Barges . Le haue Well Underston to to fore hold that contrarie to the promise of the Aprice and also the conclusions taken bit Bene the kong and the duke of parke at Brentfleth, the duke of Somerfete Wente not to Warte, But a box aboute the kong a had gret wulk, and anone after be was

man Capitarne of Calers and willed the kong and his wrame as he Wolce, Wherfore the grete brees of the mame and alfo the co: mone Were not plefed, for Bbick aufe the dute of porte the ertes of Barre Typke & of Salifbury Bith many Anyghtes and fauy? ers and moch pepte came for to remeue the faid duke of fomerfett & other fro the kynge, 24 nd the kyng feeryng of their comyng though by his counfeil for to have goon Befelbard, and not for to mete With fem a had with him the duke of fomerfete the duk of boking ham the erle of frafford Ale erle of Morthumberland, the bid Caf ford and many other, And What tyme that the duke of poske and his felawihip Bnærstode that the kong Bas departed Bith these faid brice from london , Unone be changed his Way and coffed the contre and come to femt Albone the poin day of man & there mette With the kyng, to Bhom the kyng fente certapy bows and whad hem to kipe the pees and departe but in conclusion Whiles they tre acted on that one five the erk of BarreBoke With the march men and other entridy the toune on that other: a fought arense the kynge and his partie, and fo began the Bataille and fightping Thick en & dured agood While, but in conclusion the duke of parke obtened? and had the Bictorie of that Journey In Bhick Was flagne the du he of somerfect the crie of northumbersand, the lord Chifford and many knygices and fangers, And many moo buet, And on the morne after they brought the king in grete aftate to bondon, Which Thas logged in the biffhomes Palais of Bondon, Undy anone after Bas a grete parlement, In Which plement the duke of posks Was made protector of England, and the erte of Barre Bothe Capitagn of Caleps, and the erte of Salifbury chaunater of englond And alle such plones as had the wille to fow aboute the king were let a parte and myaft not will as they did to fow, In this fame were died pope Nicholas the fufthe and after from Bas Calipte the in. This Calipte Bas a Catalans and an olde man Whan he Bas tho ten and continuelly felle Blerfor be mouth not performe his zelle Teffer that be had agenft the turke concepued, and the aufe of let? tong therof Bas his age and sekenes, This Calinte instituted & ordened the fefte of the transfiguracion of our bed to be habited on frint fintes day in August because of the grete Birtonie that they of hungary had arenst the turkes that same day to was chosen por pe in the pere of our bed m. EEEE. 28. Und died the pere M. a.a. EBin. that fame day that he ordepned the fefte of the transfigura ? don to be hab wed, In this same new full a great affrage in landon

amnft the lumbartes, The aufe began beaufe a pongman tolte a taggar from a lumbardy and brake it, Berfor the pongman on the morne Bas fente fore to come to fore the maire and altermen and them for the offena, & Bas comptted to Bara, Tand thenne the maire ceparted from the guplohall for to go fome to fis diner but in the chere the pondmen of the mercerpe for the moft pt prentifes below the maire & fhereuis feill in chere and Bolo not fufs fre fin to teparte by to the tome that their felat Bice Bas 0% mpterd to Warde Bere cellund & fo by force they referred their felate from prifon a that cone the maire a ffereuis temeted and the pa ? foner chueved Bhich of he had be put to prifon had be in Inparage of his luf, Und began a Runour in the cite avense the lumbarces and the fame evenyng the handcrafty peple of the toune awfe and ran to the lumbarces foufes and refpoilled & robbed duterfe of fem Wherfore the maire and aftermen come With the foneft peple of the toune and drofe them thens & fente fomme of them that had feolen to ne Waate, Und the pond man that Bas referred by his fela wes fabe this grete Rumour affrage a wolker enfletted of his firft me upng to the lumbard, reported and Went to Bestmonstre to sagntu rie, or elles it had cofted hym his lyfe for anone after come doune an Depr determent for to do Inftice on alle them that fo whellio in the cite annie the cumbarces on Beiche fatte Bith the main that tome William Maw Be, the duke of tokonaham and many othir lorces for to fee execucion con but the compns of the ait fexetly ma them won a dice arme them in their houses and were in purpose for to have rongen the compn bille, Which is named to the belle, but they Were lette by fady men Bhick come to the kno Beleck of the duke of bokungham and othir brees, and incontinent they awas for they durit no lenger above, for they wubted that the fole cute fold have arisen arenst them but neuerthetes if.or.ii.of the as to Were Auggedy to beth for this robbery and Were hangedy at Ty Burne, Unone after the kong the quene and othir beces wor to co wenter and Bithore Be fem from loncon for thife aufes, And a ly tell to fore the duke of porke Bas fente fore to grene Borch and the w Was discharged of the protectourship And my bid of Salls Bury of his Chaunaterfhip, And after this they Ber fent fore By pring feat for come to couentre, Where they Were almost decepued and the Erle of Barre Bothe alfo and fold have ben ceftwied of they had not feen Well to

Thow the lord Egumond was take by there of falesters sones And of the wishing of sand wych Capitulo duantesimo loss.

Die pere Bere taken iiij. grete fiffke bit Bene Centhe & bit don, that one Was alled mors marine, the ferond a fiberd fiffle and the other t Berne Bore Bales This fame were for arcepne affrages done in the northcontre bitibene the lordy Egremond and the Erle of Salifburies fonce the faid bed Egre mondy Whom they had taken Bas concempned in a greet fomme of money to the faid Erle of Salifbury and therfor complet to pri fon in Newgate in Concon, Token Whan he had be a certagne space he brake the prison and insprisoners with sput and cleaned a wenter his Ban, Alfo this pere the Erle of Barre Topke and his Topke Ben to to Calens With a faire felaloffin and toke poffeffion of his offi a About this tyme Bas a grete reformation of many monaster s es of relation in dinerfe parties of the Bored, Bhich Were wformed after the first institution and continued in many place, 21,050 as Soute this tome the crafte of enprinting Bas first founde in Mas guna in Ulmagne, Bhich aaft is multiplied thurgh the Boxlog m many place and bookes bene had grete chepe and in grete nom be by aufe of the fame caft, This fame wer was a grete bataille in the marches bit were hungere and turkpe at a place called fep todate, where innumerable turkes were flapne more by miracle than by mannes honce, for only the honce of god fmote them, feint Johan of applicane Bas them prefent a prouoked the cuften reple keying thenne aferd after to purficible the turkes, There an infinite multitude Were flanne and defewied, The turkes faid that a grete nombre of armed men fold wed them, that they were aferd to turne aganne, they Ber help angelles, I This fame wer the puloners of NeBgate in london Brake their prison & Bente Spon the leedes & fought arense them of the Cite a kepte the date a longe Bhile, but at the last the toune gate the puson on them, and than they were put in feteris & prons & Bere for punpffed in enfample of other In this zere also was a grete erthequaue in Naples in so moch & ther periffed pl.M. peple that fanke there in to the erthe Stem in the pere pool ifemt Ofmond fomtyme biffom of Salifbur Bas anony fed; at Rome by Pope Califee, Und the vBj. day of Juyll & Bas translated at Salifbury by the Erchbifftome of Caunterbury and many othir bifffopes And in August after Six piess

176

de Brezei fenefchall of normandie Will the Captayn of Dept and many othir Captagns & men of Berre Bente to the fee Beth a grete naupe and come in to the colones by nyaft and on the moune exty before day they browdy and come to fand Boych both by land and Wa ter and toke the toune and Ryfled and defpoiled it, and toke mas ny pufonces, Und left the toune all bar, Which was a rich plas and moch good thean, Und lad Bith fem many riche pafoners In this fame new in many places of feaunce Almanne flaundres holandy and zelandy Children gadredy them by grete companies for to go on pilgremage to feint Michels mout in normadie Which come feo fer contrees, Borof the mult meruanted and many fupo fedy that some wikedy spirate meued them to so doo, but it endured not longe leaufe of the longe Bay & alfo for lat of Situil as they Bente, In this pere Raynold people biffor of Chicketer was four ten an beretik and the in. day of combre Bas aburred at lamb? by the in the prefence of the erchebifftow of Caunterbury and mas ny bifffows and todours and brees tempall, And his bookes frent at poulis crosse have beed to four both certain bices were flapne at feint Altons, Wherfore Bas alway a gruck and Bruth had by thepres of them that were fo flagne arenft the duke of pork the erkes of Warrewyk and of Salifbury, wher for the king by thaups of his counfeill fente for them to boncon, to Bhick place the duke of porke ame the pybj.day of Januer With EEEE. men & baged at baynarces Caftel in his offne place, Und the young of Janiuer come the erle of fall bury Bith B.C.men and Bas log ged in thereer his owne place, And thenue come the dukes of Ex Efter and of somerfete With Bin. E. men and lay Withoute temple Barre, Hindy the celle of northumberland, the bed Edumond and the bed Clifford With y B. C. men and bagged Without toun And the maire that tome Gefferen bolenne Repte grete Back With the comons of the act and wat about the Cite by holderne and flete? fercte With a B.M.men Well armed and araied for to Repe the pees Und the wiii. day of Fenerer the erte of Barre Byl come to botton from Calepo Bell & feen and Burffipfully With Bj. C.men in w? de Jaquettes bro boted With a ragged ftaf behynde and a fore, Und the Bas bogged atte gray feeres And the Bif. dap of Mars ele the living come to london and the Quene, And there was a con wire and wes made among thefe better and they Bew fette in mes And on our lady day the pB.day of March M. CEEC. (Bin. th: April Quene and all these bears Bente on procession at willias

in bondon, and anone after the kyng and bries departed, In this wer was a gree affrage in flecklewer bit were men of court & men of the same steek, in which affrage the Quenes atware was slap;

Tho withe Annges hou looks made affrage agense the erks of Warre

Byke, and of the Journey at 66 wheth

Capitul duantimo le Bin Lo this fame were as there of Warreworke Was at a coun feill at Westmestwalle f Annges bus wed menne gadred them to geore for to have flanne the faid Erle but by frep of god and his frendis he recuered his barge a efcaped their enell enarpufe, how Bell the cooques come renning oute With fpittes and peftele amenfe fym, Und the fame day be was tofrard ware ! Worke, and sone after he gate hom a compssion and wente over see to Caleps, Sone after this the Erle of Sallfurp compng to lon ? ton Bas encountred at blowbeth With the bed 21 Backen and moch othir pepte ordened for to have diffressid hom, but he haung kno Beleeche that he fold be mette Bith, Bas accompanied Bith his i. fones Sir Thomas and Sir Johan Meuill and a great felaliffip of good men 21 not fo they meter, and fought to george, Wher thirle of Salifbury Ban the feed And the bid A Backy Bas flagnic & many gentillmen of Cheffire and moch make furt, and there if sones Were hurt and going somward, afterward they Were take and had to Chefter by the quenes menne After Calinto pius Bas pope and Bas chofen this per M. EEEE. Phin. And he Bas called to fore Enege an elequent man and a wete lauwate, The Bas ems Baffatour of the Emperours a four tome, Und be Worte in the cou feill of Bafile a noble traitic for the auctorite of the fame, Alfo he anomifed femt Rathenne of fenps, This pope orapned grete moul ? gencie and parton to them that Wold go Berre arense the turke, & Boote an epifele to the greet turke worting from to become criften to in the ence he orcepned a paffage apenfe the turke at Unkone, to tohi che moch peple drewe oute of all parties of criftendome of Which pe ple the fente many tome arene be aufe they fuffifed not, and anone afar he wice at the faid place of Unkoue the were of our bed Mica Printe pin. day of August

Thow Under tollop & the foudiours of Calers forfoke the du ke of porke & their maker there of Bar Byke in the Bestworter, Capitub duwntesimo ky.

De duke of porke the erks of Barre Bul and of Sall, bury faw the governaunce of the wame from moft by the Quene and fir councill, and fold the grete princes of the bond were not called to counfeill But fette a parte, and not only fo, But that hit Was faid thurgh the reame that the faid bires fold te destroicd Betterly as it openly was stand atta Storefeth by them that Bold haue flanne the erle of Sallfburp, Thenne thep for fauacion of their loues, and alfo for the compy Welt of the mame thought for to remedie thise thynges affembled them to gedir With moch pe ple, and toke a felte in the Bestwarte, to Blich the erk of Barbill come from Calego Bith many of thole foudiours, as Unozelde twoRop and other, in Bhos Wifecome as for the Werre & moch tru fted, Und Bhan they Bere thus affembled and made their felow, The figng fent onte his compffions and preup feale By to alle the bices of his reame to come and a Bapte on frym in their mofe te fensable Tople, and so enery man come in suche tople that the kynge Bas fewnger and had moche more pepte than the duke of yorke & the erks of Barre Byke and Sall Burp, for it is few to be nowd that every lozdy in England at this tyme durft not difolege the que ne for the willed peanibly all that Bas don aboute the flying which Bas a good simple and Innount man And thenne Tohan the Ryng Was comen to the place Where as they Were, the duke of porke and his felawihip had made their feld in the ferengeft Byle, and had purposed Berily to abyten and have foughten, but in the night an drewe trollop and alle thold foudiours of Caleps Bith a grete fex lawifip founty aparted out of the dukes oof and went fempt By to the Aprices feeld Where they Were refferued iopoully fer they knewe thentent of the other bites and also the maner of their feld Unoy thenne the duke of porke With the other brees fepng them fo deapued toke a counfeill fortly in that fame nyght and departed from the feld kuyng behynd them the most part of their peple to he we the feld till on the morne & france the duke of porke Bith his fewndy fone departed thurgh Batis to Bard Artand kupng his ol deft sone the erte of the march with the ertes of Barrelbytte and Salifbury, Which to gedir With in or iin, perfones wood frant in to denor hire and there by kelpt and appe of one denbam a fauper, Bhick gate for them a thip Which wife .a. py. noblis & With the fa me thippe failled feo thens in to garnefere, And there refresthid them and from thene failled to Caleps, Bleve they Bere warned in to the Caftell by the postern, er they of the toune knews of hit,

And the duke of porke toke fhipping in Walps and failled auer in warland where he was well wayned

DoB threes of march Barre Hyke & fall foury ented in to Ca; they of there of Barre Bytte Bente in to Irland Capituld durante fime ly.

Benne kund Henry Councy With his ooft in the felde not knowpag of this focen reparting on the morne fonce none m the felde of the faid loves fente oute in all haft men to fo WBz and purfue after to take hem but they mette not with them as god Bold and thenne the kyng Bente to ludb Be e dispoilled the Castell and the toune and sente the ducke of pake Bith hir chil ? dren to my lady of bekyngham hir fulter, when the was kepte longe afar, And forthwith the figng oranged the duke of Somerle to Captayn of Calego, And thefe other brown fo teparted as a fore is faid Bew pelamed rebellis e grete traitours Thenne the dute of fomerfete toke to hom all the foudiours that cenarted from the felce and made him way in all halt to goo to Caleps & take possession of his office, & Bhan be come he fonce there of Warrelopke theunne as Captagn a threes of marche a fall four alfo de than & lonced by scales & Bente to aupsnes, a there be Toas recepued Und it fortuned that somme of the shippes that come ouce with som, come in to Cas keps haven by their fee Toyle, for the shipmen ought more favour to the erle of Barre Wyke than to the duke of somersete in Which ships pes Were take duterle men as Jenon finkhyll Johan felaw, kail? les & purfer, which were betweed sone after in Caleps, Und after this daply mme men ouer fee to thise beces to Caleps, and began to Bose ferenger & ferenger, Und they boroloed moch good of the fea! ple, 21nd on that other fice the duke of fomerfete benig in gupfnes gate peple to hom! Which come oute & scarmussho with them of as teps a thep of Caleps with them Which endured many daies, Dus and thus this same searmussigned, moch wolk taily come ouer on to these bras, Thenne on a tyme by thaups of counseil the lorges at Caleps fente ouet mastit Denham With a grete felas [3ip to fand Work which take p towns a therin the bed Kiners a the bed fales his fonc a toke many shipes in the bauen, a broudest bem all to Ca levs, With Which shipes many maroners of their fre Ryll come to Erleps to ferue the erle of Barre Boke, Alno after this the erle of Baxe Byke by thangs of the brees toke all his shimes a manney

them Well & faited hom felfe in to Arland for to fpeke with the du he of porte, a to take his aups how they footo entre in to englished a game, Alnd thisan he had bene there e done his evances he vetorned? agaphe tobard Caleps & Brought Bith fpm his mode the Count tiffe of Sallfburp, 2 nd compng in the Beftontre Bron the fee the duke of Exaftre admirall of england benng in the grace of dien ac commanied With many fipes of Werre, mette With there of Bar; Topke a his flow, but they fought not, for the fubstauna of the work fenng Bith the dufic of Epafte ought better Boll & more fauour to there of Barre Bothe than to hom and they departed a come to as Tips in faufa bleffed & god, Then the Apriges counfeill feepna that the closes had going the compres from fand which a taken the wide Rouces & his fone ordenned a garnylon at fand Topes to abite and Bip the to ine a made one Mountfort Captapy of the toune, a that no man ne B.taule ne marchaunt Bat fold goo m to flaundres Thold not doo in to Caleps, Thenne they of Caleps fend this, made oute mafeir Denfain a many othir to go to fand Bych, a fo they did affailled the toune by Bater & by bonce & gate it & brougt mount fort their Cantann ouer fee to Ryfebanke & there fmote of his bece Und pit daily men come ouer to them oute of all pties of englonde

How the cries of march of Bauelbyke & of fall bury entrid in to englond, And of the feld of Northampton where durie wiese were flague

Mo after this the faid Erkes of march Barre Byke and of faul bury ome our to duer with moch whee & there know and to whom all the controp welke & ome to known armedy and also their entent also of the kynges wishell knows their twuth and also their entent also who have been that they entended no harme by to the kynges ylone lauf that they wold put for hym such ysones as were about hym And so weared from known with a grete pursuant ward Northampton, where the kynge was accompanied with many brees and had made a secong felce without to the toune. And there both parties mette and was soughten a grete bataille. In which bataille were seather the duke of whyngham the Erke of Shrowesbury the viscounte bramony, the way Egus mond and many knyghtes & squpers & other also and the knyghtes as squeet for which had many the knyghtes of sought to known. And

Anone after Bard Bas a parlement at Bestmester during Bhick parlement the duke of porke come oute of Irland With the erle of Ruiland adong Bith a grete felatishim m to the palais at Beft! mynfte and whe the Apriges palais, And come in to the parlemet chamber, and there who the frenges place, and clapmed the counc as his proper enteritaunce and natit, and caft forth in Wating his title and also how the Was rightfull eper, Wherfore Was mock to do But m conclusion it was appointed, and concluded that king Then ry fold wane and be king during his natural lpf, for as moche as he had ben fo bing king and was possessor Und after his wife the duke of porke shold be kong and his epres konges after hom, Undy forth with fold be pelamed keper apparaunt, & fold alfo be protectour and regent of England during the Amages Enfe, With many offir thinges ordernd in the fame parlement, 21nd of kong? tenty during his lyfe Wente from this appoprtement or ony article concluded in the faid parlement, he footo to deposed, a the duke sold take the coune and be kong alle Bhick thinges Were enacted by the auctorite of the faid parlement atte Boich parlement the com? mune s of the wame being affembled in the como hous comonging? e treating Boon the title of the faid duke of porke forenly fill doun the coune Bhich kenge thene in the myddes of the faid hous Which is the fecaptour of the abbey of Bestmester, Bhich Bas taken for a Poige or toke that the regne of kyng benry Bas enced 21 nd alfo the coune Bhicke foce on the hikeft tour of the fteple in the Caftell of doner foll doune this fame per

Bakefeld and of the fewnd Journey at feint Albons by the Que ne and prince— Ea.a.lpij

Henne for as mock as the quene with the prince was in the north and absenced for from the kyng, and wold not over such the duke of yorke as provided in the parlement, hit was coverned that the duke of yorke as provided the parlement, hit was ordered that the duke of yorke as provided the policy go nor sward, for w bring in the quene g subdue such as wold, not over with whom wente the crite of sall bury Sir Thomas neurly his so, ne. With moch pepte and, at wakefelds in Cristenas well this so, ne. With moch papte and, stagne by the brows of the Quenes partie was our thrown and sleaves of the Quenes partie that is to weat the duke of yorke was sleaves of Sallsury was sir Thomas neurll and many mod, the Erk of Sallsury was

the Journey don: on shrofte Bisday, Thenne the duckesse of yorke the yong at bottom and beaug of the bosse of the feed at seint Albons sen to oursee fee in yong some George and Richard Which Bente to Otwecht. And phelip malpas a rick marchaunt of bottom, Tho s mas lagsan squyer maistir Bistiam battechs and many other se ring of the company of the Quene to bottom take a ship of and Barp for to save goon in to zeland, Und, on that other wolf Bew taken of one whomps a frenshman a ship of Bewer, as to the sem pulo; ners a bourt sem in to feaunce When they paid good so their wansone, a there was mocked good a rickesse in that they

Denne Whan the erk of march and the erk of Warwik had mette to gedir on Sotty Wold in watinent they cocku wed to goon to known, e sent Bord anone to the maine e to the cit that they shold wome, anon the cit Was glad of their commy hopping to be whenyd by them. And so they wome to known, e Whan they Were women a had spoken With the howe e cleates thenne keing their concluded for as mock as kying kenry Was goon With them north Ward that he had forfayerd his croune e ought for to be deported according By to the accessmand a passed in the last parlement,

And so by thaups of the lorges spiratick a temporal thenne be? and at landon the erde of the marche Ed Ward by the grace of god? olast fone of Richard duke of yorke as rightfull Eyer e next enke ritur to his fadre p un. day of march f pere of our bid M.aa.lip toke possession of the Reame of Egsond at Westmester in the grete hal le, e after in the chyrche of the abben a offerd as king being the fep tw wpall to Bom all the loves bothe spiritual e temporal did ho mage a okyffana as to their fourtann Riege a la Bfull lord a kyng Und forth With it Was pelamed thurgh the ate kong Ed Ward the fourth of that name, Und anone after the kying wice in his Ryall aftate norward With all his brees for to subdue his subgettes that tome being in the north & tauenge his faders weth, Hindy on palme? sondry after be had a grete bataille in the northonter at a place al led to Wan not fer fro porke, Where With the helpe of god he gate the feld and had the Bictorie Where Bere flapne of his adulance gyp. thousand men and mos as it was said by men that were there.

to Total

in Which bataille Bas Paper the erle of northumberland, the bed Clifford fir Johan neuile the erle of Westemerladie brother, andze B twollop, & many othir anyahas a faurets, Thanne anna Enry that had be king being with the quenc & prince at porke kering the loffe of that feld a so mock well stape a overthrown anon forth with exparted all thre With the dufic of Somerfete the lord was a other to Bard Scotland, And the next day king Ed Bard Bith all his ar mps entered in to porke a was there pelamed king a ofered as he ought to be, Hud the maire Aforemen a compne (Born to be his a) ege men, Und Boan & had taried a Bhile in the north, a that alle the contre there had turned to hom be retorned fouth Bardy, leupnage the cree of Barre Boke in the parties for to kepe & gouerne that co tre, And about midfomer after the pere of our loed. M. acc. fp. and the first per of his regne, de Bas counce at Wostempuster & enopul too liping of en abind bounned the fole possession of all the bole warme Whom I pray god faur & kepe & fende hym the accomplissement of the rememaunt of his ria tfull ententauna ferona the fee a that be map regne in them to the playfix of almostly god bethe of his fou le Jonour & Burship in this present lyfe, a Will a prouffet of alle hi subgettie e that ther may be a Berray finall pees in all criften re ames that the inficule a mpliculauntes map to Withfeating afteri ed a our faith en hannad Bhich in thise dapes is for mynusted by the puissaunce of the turkes a bethen men, And that after this pre fent & Bozt Epfe We may come to the averlafting Cyfe in the bliffe of Genen 21 men

Thus enter this present works of the conicles of england, enfin ted, by me William Carton In that the of Westmynster by Conton Francisco of our wid god m. EEEE. Lyng. Und in the recoft the recoft the regres of kyng Edward the sourch